



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

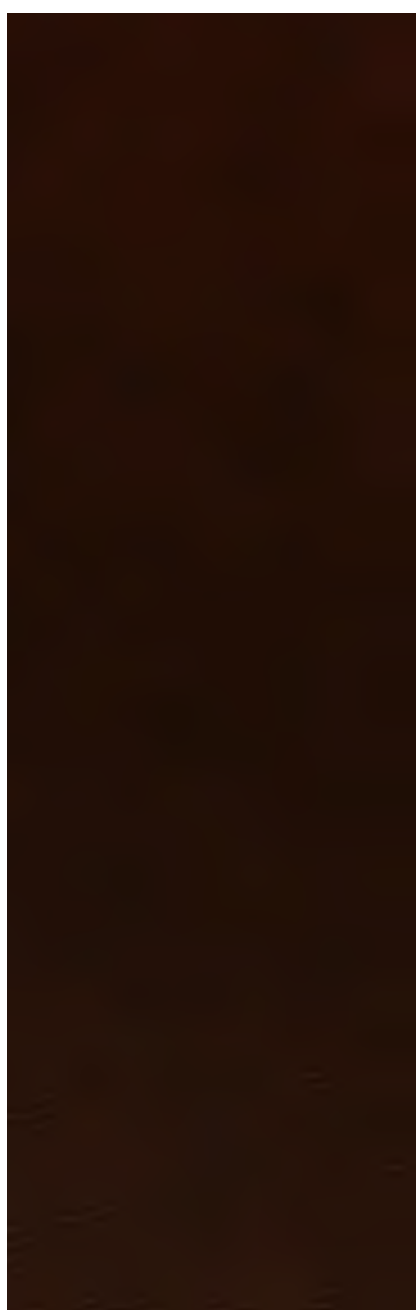
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

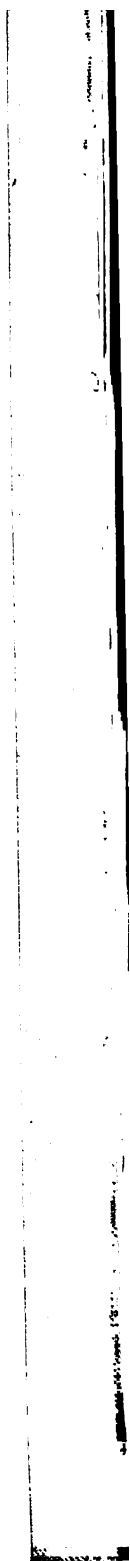
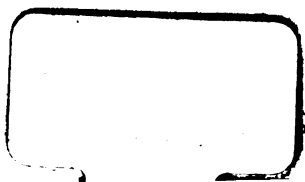
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

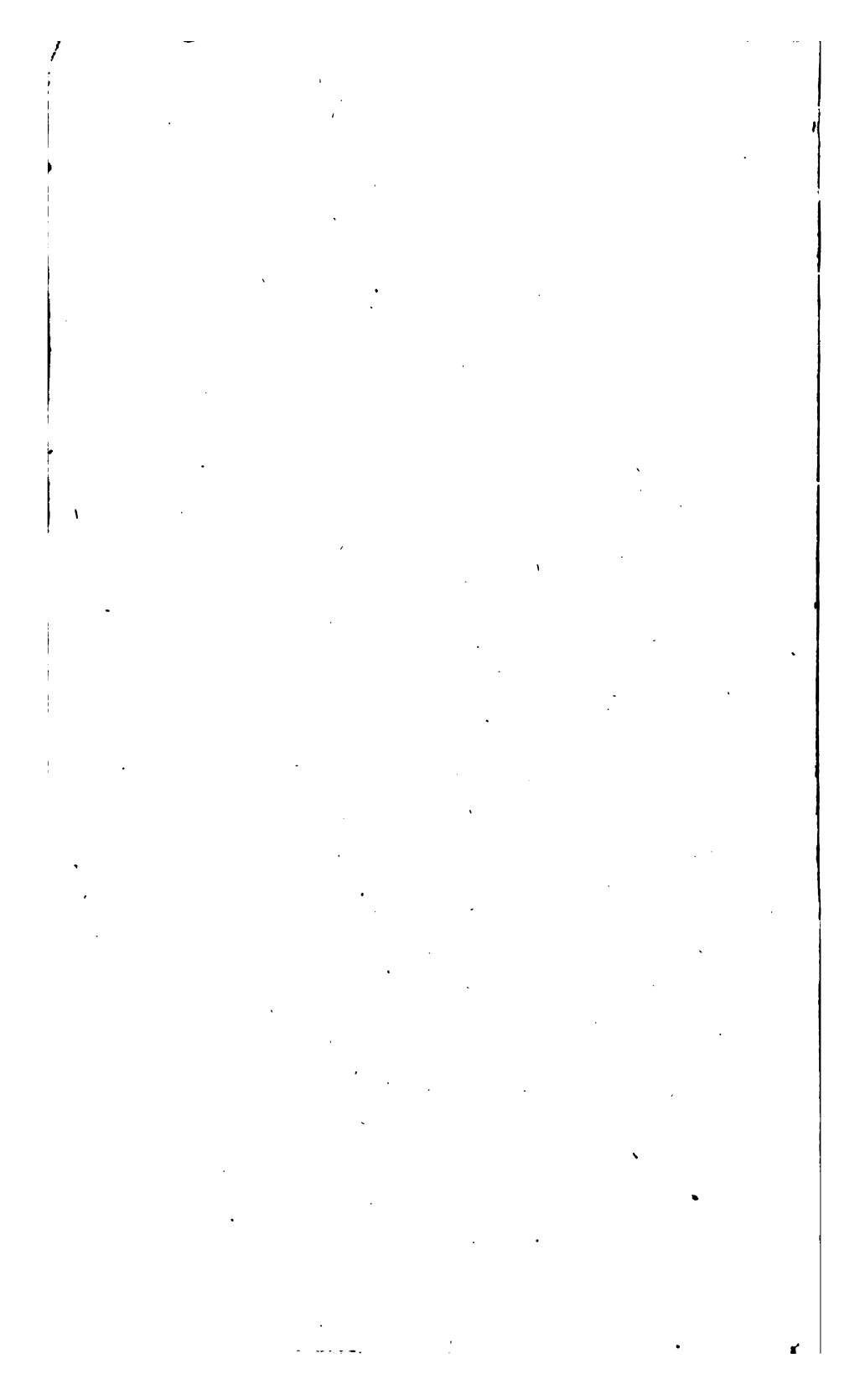
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>











THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
*ROMAN EMPERORS,*  
FROM  
AUGUSTUS TO CONSTANTINE.

---

BY JOHN BAPTIST LEWIS CREVIER,  
PROFESSOR OF RHETORIC, IN THE COLLEGE OF BEAUVAIS.

---

*TRANSLATED FROM THE FRENCH,*

BY JOHN MILL, ESQ.

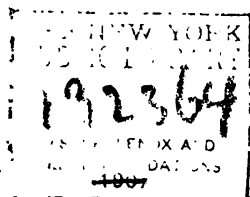
==  
IN TEN VOLUMES.

==  
VOL. X.

—  
LONDON:

PUBLISHED BY F. C. & J. RIVINGTON; T. EGERTON; SCATCHERD & LETTER-  
MAN; J. CUTHELL; J. NUNN; W. CLARKE & SONS; LONGMAN, HURST,  
REES, ORME & CO.; J. CARPENTER & SON; LAW & CO.; E. JEFFERY;  
LACKINGTON & CO.; E. LLOYD; B. CROSBY & CO.; J. OTTRIDGE;  
J. RICHARDSON; BLACK, PARRY & CO.; W. BAYNES;  
J. BOOTH; J. MAWMAN; R. BALDWIN; J. BAKER;  
E. GREENLAND; NORMEVILLE & FELL; BALE  
& CO.; G. & S. ROBINSON; R. SAUNDERS;  
OGLES & CO.; WALKER & CO.

1814.



1007

XXOY W30  
21831  
Y8A780

# A LIST

*Of the Consuls and Years included in this Volume:*

## CONSTANTINE, EMPEROR.

CONSTANTIUS Augustus VI.	A. R. 1057.
Galerius Maximianus VI.	A. C. 306.
M. Aurelius Severus Augustus.	A. R. 1058.
Maximinus Cæsar.	A. C. 307.

At Rome.

Maximianus Herculus Augustus IX.  
Maximinus Cæsar.

Maximianus Herculus Augustus X.	A. R. 1059.
Maximianus Galerius VII.	A. C. 308.

At Rome.

Maxentius Augustus.  
Romulus Cæsar.

Licinius Augustus.	A. R. 1060.
	A. C. 309.

At Rome.

Maxentius Augustus II.  
Romulus Cæsar II.

Andronicus.	A. R. 1061.
Præbus.	A. C. 310.

At Rome.

Maxentius Augustus III. sole Consul.

Maximianus Galerius Augustus VIII.	A. R. 1062.
Maximinus Augustus II.	A. C. 311.

At Rome.

Rufinus.

Eusebius.

VOL. X.

A

Constantinus

Transfer from Circ. Dept. 5 SEP 3 1907

Constantinus Augustus II.	A. R. 1063.
Licinius Augustus II.	A. C. 312.

## At Rome.

Maxentius Augustus IV. sole Consul.

Constantinus Augustus III.	A. R. 1064.
Licinius Augustus III.	A. C. 313.

Volusianus II.	A. C. 1065.
Annianus.	A. C. 314.

Constantinus Augustus IV.	A. R. 1066.
Licinius Augustus IV.	A. C. 315.

Sabinus.	A. R. 1067.
Rufinus.	A. C. 316.

Gallicanus.	A. R. 1068.
Bassus.	A. C. 317.

Licinius Augustus V.	A. R. 1069.
Crispus Cæsar.	A. C. 318.

Constantinus Augustus V.	A. R. 1070.
Licinianus Cæsar.	A. C. 319.

Constantinus Augustus VI.	A. R. 1071.
Constantinus Cæsar.	A. C. 320.

Crispus Cæsar II.	A. R. 1072.
Constantinus Cæsar II.	A. C. 321.

Petronius Probianus.	A. R. 1073.
Anicius Julianus.	A. C. 322.

Severus.	A. R. 1074.
Rufinus.	A. C. 323.

Crispus Cæsar III.	A. R. 1075.
Constantinus Cæsar III.	A. C. 324.
	Paulinus

# LIST OF CONSULS.

iii

Paulinus.	A. R. 1076.
Julianus.	A. C. 325.
Constantinus Augustus VII.	A. R. 1077.
Constantius Cæsar.	A. C. 326.
Constantius.	A. R. 1078.
Maximus.	A. C. 327.
Januarius.	A. R. 1079.
Justus.	A. C. 328.
Constantinus Augustus VIII.	A. R. 1080.
Constantinus Cæsar IV.	A. C. 329.
Gallicanus.	A. R. 1081.
Symmachus.	A. C. 330.
Bassus.	A. R. 1082.
Ablavius.	A. C. 331.
Pacatianus.	A. R. 1083.
Hilarianus.	A. C. 332.
Dalmatius.	A. R. 1084.
Xenophilus.	A. C. 333.
Optatus.	A. R. 1085.
Anicius Paulinus.	A. C. 334.
Flavius Julius Constantius.	A. R. 1086.
Rufius Albinus.	A. C. 335.
Nepotianus.	A. R. 1087.
Facundus.	A. C. 336.
Felicianus.	A. R. 1088.
Titianus.	A. C. 337.

# CONTENTS

OF  
VOLUME TENTH.

---

## BOOK XXIX.

SECT. I. CONSTANTINE a great prince, but not exempt from blemishes, p. 17. When he began to share the sovereign power, Galerius was head of the empire, 18. Galerius gives the title of Augustus to Severus, and obliges Constantine to be satisfied with that of Cæsar, *ibid.* Maxentius assumes the purple at Rome, 19. Severus marches against him, 20. Maximian Hercules re-assumes the purple, 21. Severus, abandoned and betrayed, surrenders himself to Maximian, and is forced to have his veins opened, *ibid.* Maximian contracts an alliance with Constantine, 22. Exploits of Constantine against the Franks, 23. Maximian gives him his daughter Fausta in marriage, and creates him Augustus, 24. Galerius goes into Italy to dethrone Maxentius, and is obliged to fly from thence with shame, 25. Maximian attempts to strip the same Maxentius, his son, but misses his aim, 26. He passes into Gaul, and from thence repairs to Galerius at Carnuntum, 27. He is there witness of Licinius's promotion to the rank of Augustus, 28. Maximian consul with Galerius, 30. Intricacy with regard to the consulates, during the years that Maxentius reigned, *ibid.* Maximian returns to Gaul, and again abdicates the empire, 31. Maximian forces Galerius to acknowledge him as Augustus, and thereby procures the same advantage to Constantine, 32. New exploits of Constantine against the Franks, 33. Maximian resumes the purple a third time, and is stripped of it by Constantine, 34. He attempts to murder Constantine, is detected in the fact, and hangs himself, 36. He is ranked among the gods. His tomb. His statues and images

## CONTENTS.

v

*images destroyed, 37. Violences of Galerius against all his subjects, and particularly against the Christians, 38. God strikes him with a dreadful distemper, 39. After a year of violent sufferings, Galerius issues an edict to stop the persecution, 40. He dies, 41. Particulars concerning him, ibid. Judgment concerning his character, 42. His dominions divided between Licinius and Maximian, ibid. Four princes then in the empire, 43. Maxentius, master of Italy, had likewise united Africa to his dominions, by the victory gained over Alexander, who had reigned there three years, ibid. He makes a cruel abuse of that victory, 45. He prepares to attack Constantine, ibid. Picture of his cruelties, 46. Constantine, a warrior and beneficent, 48. Maxentius and Constantine come to an open rupture, 50. Importance of this war, 51. Constantine's conversion to Christianity, 52. Constantine enters Italy, and gains several victories over Maxentius' troops, 56. Last battle near Rome, in which Maxentius perishes, 59. Constantine's triumphant entry into Rome, 61. Noble use which Constantine makes of his victory, 63. The prætorians broken, and their camp destroyed, ibid. Constantine's care to repair all the mischief which Maxentius had done in Rome, 64. Marks of the affection of the people for Constantine, 66. Statue of Constantine in Rome, holding a cross in his hand, with a religious inscription, 68. Edict published at Rome by Constantine, in favour of the Christians, 69. Maximin is obliged to conform to it, at least in part, ibid. End of Dioclesian's persecution, 70. Beginning of the indiction, ibid. Interview between Constantine and Licinius at Milan, ibid. Licinius's marriage with Constantia, ibid. New edict in favour of the Christians, ibid. Constantine marches to the Rhine, and gains a victory over the Franks, 71. Painful death of Dioclesian, after many and long cruel vexations, 72. State of the empire after the defeat and death of Maxentius, 75. The Christians persecuted by Maximin, ibid. Maximin attacks*



*attacks Licinius, and carries the war into his dominions, 79. He is conquered, and perishes by a dreadful disorder, 80. His family, and all that remained of the race of the persecutors, is exterminated by Licinius, 81. Secular games omitted, 82. War between Constantine and Licinius, 83. Treaty of peace, by which Constantine enlarges his dominions considerably, 85. This peace lasted eight intire years, 86. Licinius persecutes the Christians, first secretly, and afterwards openly, ibid. The war breaks out anew between Constantine and Licinius, 88. The battle of Andrinople in which Licinius is conquered, 91. Licinius' fleet is destroyed at the entrance of the Hellespont, 92. He goes from Byzantium to Chalcedon, and is defeated a second time near Chrysopolis, 93. He obtains safety for his life, and is sent to Thessalonica, 95. Happiness of the empire reunited under Constantine only, 96. Joy of the Christians in particular, whose religion triumphs, 97. The death of Licinius and his son, 99. Constantine puts to death his eldest son Crispus, and his wife Fausta, 100. Fable advanced by Zosimus in regard to the motive of Constantine's conversion, 103. Constantine displeases the inhabitants of Rome, by the contempt with which he treats the superstitions of Paganism, 104. He takes a dislike to Rome, and resolves to fix his residence elsewhere, ibid. He begins to build near Ilium, but soon prefers Byzantium, 105. Sacred buildings founded at Constantinople, 109. Constantinople an intirely Christian city, ibid. Constantine intends to make it equal to Rome, 111. Dedication of the city, ibid.*

SECT. II. *Constantine's laws against the corrupt practices of the judges and other officers, 114. In relation to the duty of judges, 116. Against the rapaciousness of lawyers, ibid. For the maintenance of the order of justice and of the laws, 117. Against the rigour of testamentary dispositions, ibid. Severe laws for the punishment of crimes, ibid. Against defamatory libels, 118. Against informers, ibid. Against extortion,*

tion, 119. To prevent the too rigorous treatment of such as were indebted to the Exchequer, 120. To lessen the taxes, and to render them more equal, *ibid.* To mitigate the rigour of confiscations, 121. For the more humane treatment of prisoners, *ibid.* All prisoners set at liberty on account of a public rejoicing, *ibid.* Law against rash accusers in cases of high treason, 122. To restrict usury, and abolish a sort of contract tending to strip the debtor, *ibid.* To protect husbandry, 123. Laws in favour of minors, widows, and other helpless persons, 123. Humane attention in favour of slaves, 124. Law to prevent the murder of children, whose parents were not able to maintain them, *ibid.* Laws in favour of liberty, 125. Laws for maintaining purity of manners, *ibid.* Laws concerning the soldiery, 126. He weakens the authority of the office of prætorian prefect, 128. The frontiers left defenceless, if we believe Zosimus, 129. Constantine's taste for the arts and sciences, 130. Laws in favour of those who professed them, 131. Constantine's Christian piety, *ibid.* He gloried in the public profession of Christianity, 132. He abolishes crucifixion, *ibid.* He forbids branding criminals upon the forehead, *ibid.* He builds a magnificent church over the holy sepulchre, which the piety of his mother Helena had discovered, 133. The cross found, *ibid.* Churches built by St Helena at Bethlehem and upon the mount of Olives, 135. Charity and humility of St Helena, 136. Her death, *ibid.* She was a prudent and intelligent princess, 137. Honours paid to her memory, 139. A church built by Constantine's order at Mambre, *ibid.* His respect for the episcopacy, 140. Protection granted by him to the church, 141. He heaps favours and privileges upon the clergy, 142. Law ordering the celebration of Sunday, 144. Law exempting celibacy from the penalties it was subject to according to the old law, *ibid.* Law forbidding combats of gladiators, 145. Constantine's great caution with respect to the prevailing superstitions of the times, *ibid.* He however undertook and advanced considerably the  
ruin

ruin of idolatry, 147. Destruction of the temples of Heliopolis, Aphacus, and Ægas in Cilicia, 149. A great number of idolaters undeceived, 151. The pillar for measuring the Nile removed from the temple of Serapis into the Christian church at Alexandria, 151. The happy and rapid increase of Christianity, 152. The conversion of the Iberians, 153. Constantine's letter to Sapor, in behalf of the Christians of Persia, *ibid.* Sapor's elder brother, Hormisdas, a fugitive from his own country, fled to Constantine, and was a Christian, 154. Constantine's personal conduct regulated by piety, 156. His forgiveness of injuries, 156. His aversion to all immoderate praise, 160. His remonstrance to a greedy courtier, *ibid.* He was too good natured, 161. He ought to be looked upon as a great prince. Injustice of Julian the apostate's reproaches against him, 163. Homage paid to Constantine's greatness by strangers and barbarians, 165. The rebellion of Calocerus, speedily quelled, 166. Rejoicings on account of the thirtieth year of Constantine's reign, 167. He dies, full of glory. His memory has always been blessed, *ibid.* Writers who flourished under his reign. Constantine himself, *ibid.* Eusebius of Cæsarea, *ibid.* Lactantius, 168. The writers of the Byzantine history, 169. Eumenius and Nazarius, orators, *ibid.* Optatian, a panegyrist, *ibid.* Commodianus and Juvencus, *ibid.* Constantine's aversion to the philosophers of his time, *ibid.* Sopater put to death, *ibid.* Conclusion of this work, 170.

THE

THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
*ROMAN EMPERORS,*

FROM AUGUSTUS TO CONSTANTINE.

---

BOOK XXIX.

---

PRINCIPAL EVENTS OF THE REIGN OF  
CONSTANTINE.

CONSTANTIUS VI. }  
GALERIUS MAXIMIANUS. } AUGG.

A. R. 1057.  
A. C. 306.

**C**ONSTANTINE, having been proclaimed *Augustus* by his troops, wants to make Galerius acknowledge him as such. But this last allows the title of *Augustus* only to Severus, and reduces Constantine to that of *Cæsar*.

Inroads of the Franks stopt by Constantine, who ravages the country of the Bructeri with fire and sword, and takes a great number of prisoners, whom he orders to be exposed to wild beasts.

Maxentius, the son of Maximian Hercules, raises an insurrection among the prætorians at Rome, and assumes the purple on the 28th of October. Severus, who was then in Italy, marches against them.

VOL. X.

B

Maximian

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

Maximian Hercules takes the field, as if to assist his son, who resigns the purple to him.

Maxentius reigns six years, without ever being acknowledged by Galerius. These two princes were always enemies. From this division proceeded a double nomination of consuls, the one chose by Galerius, the others by Maxentius; which occasions an irregularity and confusion in the annals of the empire. Maxentius's consuls were acknowledged at Rome, and those of Galerius in the rest of the empire. We shall take notice of them all, making M. de Tillemont our guide.

A.R. 1058.  
A. C. 307.

M. AURELIUS SEVERUS AUGUSTUS.

MAXIMINUS CÆSAR.

At Rome.

MAXIMIANUS HERCULIUS AUGUSTUS IX.

MAXIMINUS CÆSAR.

Constantine was likewise consul this year; probably substituted in the room of Severus, who soon lost the consulship, with the empire and his life.

Severus had advanced towards Rome, in order to attack Maxentius. He was betrayed by his own people, and obliged to shut himself up in Ravenna, where Maximian Hercules besieged him, and reduced him to the necessity of putting himself into his hands, upon a promise that his life should be safe. This promise was not kept, and Severus was forced to have his veins opened.

Maximian passes into Gaul; in order to strengthen himself by an alliance with Constantine, to whom he gives his daughter Fausta in marriage, and grants the title of *Augustus*. Constantine had been married before to Minervina, by whom he had a son, the unfortunate Crispus Cæsar.

Galerius enters Italy, in hopes of destroying Maxentius; but is forsaken by a great number of his troops, and forced to save himself by flight.

Maximian

Maximian returns to Rome, and endeavours to strip the purple from off the shoulders of his son.

Not being able to succeed therein, he goes into Gaul, and afterwards to Carnuntum in Pannonia, where Galerius had desired Dioclesian to meet him, in order to give the title of Augustus to Licinius, in his presence, and with his consent. Maximian tries in vain to persuade Dioclesian to resume the purple. Licinius is made *Augustus*.

Africa acknowledges Maxentius.

MAXIMIANUS HERCULIUS X. } AUGG.  
MAXIMIANUS GALERIUS VII. }

A. R. 1059.  
A. C. 304.

At Rome.

No consuls till the 20th of April.

From that day.

MAXIMIANUS AUGUSTUS.

ROMULUS CÆSAR.

Romulus was the son of Maxentius.

Maximin Daia causes himself to be declared *Augustus* by the soldiery, in spite of Galerius, who, being obliged to acknowledge him in that quality, makes no longer any difficulty to grant the same title to Constantine.

Maximian Hercules returning again to Gaul, abdicates the imperial dignity, and pretends to be satisfied with a private station; but harbours all the while ambitious projects in his heart.

Alexander revolts in Africa, against Maxentius, and makes himself emperor.

LICINIUS AUGUSTUS.

A. R. 1060.  
A. C. 309.

We cannot say with certainty who was Licinius's colleague, nor indeed can we be absolutely sure as to his own consulate. Some annals (*Fasti*) say *after the tenth and the seventh consulate*, the tenth of Maximian Hercules, and the seventh of Galerius; as if

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

there had not been any consuls this year in the departments that acknowledged the authority of Galerius.

At Rome.

MAXENTIUS AUGUSTUS II.

ROMULUS CÆSAR II.

Motions of the Franks upon the Rhine, and at the same time Maximian Hercules revolts.

Constantine repulses the Franks, and takes Maximian prisoner in Marseilles. He grants him his life.

A. R. 1061.

A. C. 310.

ANDRÖNICUS.

PROBUS.

At Rome.

MAXENTIUS AUGUSTUS III. sole consul.

Maximian attempts to murder Constantine in his bed, and being detected in the fact, is forced to hang himself.

His statues and images are pulled down, and consequently those of Dioclesian, which were generally placed close by them. He is ranked among the gods by his son Maxentius.

Constantine's expedition beyond the Rhine, against the Franks.

Galerius is seized with a shocking distemper.

Birth, and beginning of the reign of Sapor II. king of the Persians.

A. R. 1062.

A. C. 311.

MAXIMIANUS GALERIUS VIII. }

MAXIMINUS II. }

AUGG.

At Rome, from the month of September only,

RUFINUS.

EUSEBIUS.

Galerius publishes an edict to stop the persecution against the Christians. This edict was published at Nicomedia on the 30th of April.

He

He dies at Sardis, and, on his death-bed, recommends his wife Valeria, the daughter of Dioclesian, to Licinius.

Maximin possesses himself of Asia, which had been in Galerius's department. Galerius's states in Europe fall to the share of Licinius.

Galerius's widow, being used ill by Licinius, takes refuge, with her mother Prisca, in the territories of Maximin, who proposes marriage to her, and, upon her refusing to consent, banishes her to the desarts of Syria.

Maxentius conquers Africa back from Alexander, and tyrannises over it.

He made Rome and Italy groan under a yoke of iron, by his violences and horrid debaucheries.

Mildness and excellence of Constantine's government. He visits and restores the city of Autun.

Maxentius provokes the wrath of Constantine, who prepares to carry the war into Italy.

Constantine implores the assistance of the true God, of whom he had a confused knowledge. A miraculous cross appears to him in the heavens, whilst he is in Gaul. He is converted to Christianity, whilst instructed by bishops. Osius seems to have had a great share in his conversion. He makes the cross his principal standard. *Labarum*.

CONSTANTINUS II. }  
LICINIUS II. } AUGG.

A. R. 1063.  
A. C. 312.

At Rome.

MAXENTIUS AUGUSTUS IV. sole consul.

Constantine forces the pass of Susa, and after gaining several victories over Maxentius's lieutenants, arrives near Rome.

Battle, on the 28th of October, near the bridge Mulvius, in which Constantine gains a complete victory, and Maxentius, endeavouring to save himself by flight, is drowned in the Tiber.

Constan-



## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

Constantine enters Rome in triumph, and makes that capital forget the evils it had suffered under Maxentius.

The prætorians broken, and their camp destroyed.

Constantine is declared the first Augustus by the senate.

Constantine's arch, now subsisting at Rome.

Statue of Constantine holding a cross in his hand.

This prince, in his own name and in that of Licinius, publishes an edict in favour of the Christians.

Maximin had, till then, been a violent persecutor of the Christians; and had even made war upon the Armenians this year, in order to force them to renounce the Christian religion, which they had embraced. But fear obliged him to conform to Constantine's edict.

Here Eusebius marks the end of the persecution ordered by Dioclesian.

Beginning of the indictions.

A.R. 1064.  
A.C. 313.

CONSTANTINUS III. } AUGG.  
LICINIUS III.

Licinius's marriage with Constantine's sister Constantia celebrated at Milan. Interview of the two princes on that occasion.

They issue jointly a new edict, more explicit and more extensive, in favour of Christianity.

Constantine marches to the Rhine to fight the Franks, whom he again defeats and drives back beyond that River.

Dioclesian dies in his retreat at Salona, oppressed with grief. He is ranked among the gods by Maximin and Licinius.

Maximin attacks Licinius, and enters Thrace in an hostile manner. He is defeated near Andrinople, repasses into Bithynia, and does not stop till he reaches Cappadocia.

Licinius

Lacinius orders the edict made at Milan to be published at Nicomedia on the 13th of June, ten years and about four months after the publication of Dioclesian's edict for the persecution.

Maximin likewise issues an edict in favour of the Christians, compelled so to do by his misfortunes.

General peace of the church.

Licinius pursues Maximin, who poisons himself at Tarsus in Cilicia, and dies a few days after in violent agonies.

His family is extirpated by Licinius, who likewise puts to death Severianus the son of Severus, Candidianus the natural son of Galerius, Prisca and Valeria, one the wife, and the other the daughter of Dioclesian. Thus the whole race of the persecutors was destroyed.

Secular games omitted.

VOLUSIANUS II.

ANNIANUS.

A.R. 1065.

A. C. 314.

The council of Arles against the Donatists.

Constantine demands of Licinius a new partition of the empire, and upon his refusal declares war against him.

The battle of Cibalis in Pannonia, in which Licinius is conquered.

Valens created Cæsar by Licinius.

The battle of Mardia between Philippopoli and Andrinople, the success of which remained doubtful.

Peace concluded between the two emperors. Valens put to death. Great part of Illyricum, Macedonia, and Greece, ceded to Constantine.

CONSTANTINUS IV. }  
LICINIUS IV. } AUGG.

A.R. 1066  
A. C. 31

Constantine abolishes the custom of crucifying criminals.

He

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

He celebrates the anniversary of the 10th year of his reign at Rome.

A.R. 1067.  
A. C. 316.

SABINUS.  
RUFINUS.

Constantine the younger born at Arles.

Law permitting and authorising the giving of slaves their freedom in the church in presence of the bishop.

A.R. 1068.  
A. C. 317.

GALLICANUS.  
BASSUS.

Crispus and Constantine, both sons of the emperor Constantine, and Licinianus the son of Licinius, are created Cæsars.

Birth of Constantius, the second son of Constantine and Fausta.

A.R. 1069.  
A. C. 318.

LICINIUS AUGUSTUS V.  
CRISPUS CÆSAR.

A.R. 1070.  
A. C. 319.

CONSTANTINUS AUGUSTUS V.  
LICINIANUS CÆSAR.

A.R. 1071.  
A. C. 320.

CONSTANTINUS AUGUSTUS VI.  
CONSTANTINUS CÆSAR.

Law which abolishes the penalties anciently ordained against celibacy.

Victory gained by Crispus Cæsar over the Franks.

Birth of Constans, the third son of Constantine and Fausta.

A.C. 1072.  
A. C. 321.

• CRISPUS II. } CÆS.  
CONSTANTINUS. II. }

The celebration of Sunday ordained by law.

Licinius drives the Christians from his palace, and thereby begins the equally artful and cruel persecution

persecution which he exercised against them for three years.

PETRONIUS PROBIANUS.

A.R. 1073.

ANICIUS JULIANUS.

A. C. 322.

The barbarians bordering upon the Danube defeated by Constantine in several battles.

SEVERUS.

A.R. 1074.

RUFINUS.

A. C. 323.

**Incursions of the Goths checked by Constantine.**

This prince, zealous to protect the Christians, could not see them oppressed by his colleague, without being grieved. Licinius, on his side, feared them, on account of their attachment to Constantine. Besides this, he was brutal, violent, and cruel. From this disposition of his arose, the war between the two emperors.

The battle of Andrinople, in which Licinius is conquered. He shuts himself up in Byzantium, which Constantine besieges by land.

Constantine's fleet, commanded by his son Crispus Cæsar, destroys that of Licinius.

This last leaves Byzantium, crosses the sea, and goes to Chalcedon, where he makes new preparations. He creates the grand master of his household, M. Martinianus, *Cæsar*.

Constantine passes into Asia. The battle of Chrysopolis. Licinius, defeated, retires to Nicomedia, and by the mediation of his wife Constantia, Constantine's sister, obtains safety for his life, on condition of his quitting the purple, and submitting to the conqueror. He is sent to Thessalonica. The *Cæsar* Martianus is put to death.

Soon after, that is to say this very year, or the next, Constantine caused Licinius, who could not brook being reduced to a private station, but framed plots

plots with the Carbarians, to be put to death. Licinius is declared a tyrant, and his edicts are set aside. His son soon followed him, and was likewise put to death, without any just reason, that we know of, being assigned for this rigour.

Constantius, the second son of Constantine and Fausta, is made *Cæsar*.

A.R. 1075.

A. C. 324.

CRISPUS II.

CONSTANTINUS III. } CÆS.

Constantine, sole master of the empire, labours more effectually than ever to propagate Christianity, and bring about the ruin of idolatry.

First measures taken by this prince with regard to the Arians, who were then springing up.

A.R. 1076.

A. C. 325.

PAULINUS.

JULIANUS.

The council of Nice.

Constantine celebrates his twentieth year at Nicomedia. He celebrated it the next year at Rome.

Edict by which he invites all that were oppressed by his magistrates and officers to have recourse to him.

Law forbidding combats of gladiators.

A.R. 1077.

A. C. 326.

CONSTANTINUS AUGUSTUS VII.

CONSTANTIUS CÆSAR.

Constantine goes to Rome.

Deceived by the calumnies of his wife Fausta, he puts his son Crispus Cæsar to death; and afterwards, having discovered the truth, he punishes Fausta, herself with death.

At Rome, he shews strongly his contempt for all idolatrous superstitions; and the dissatisfaction which the senate and people expressed against him on that occasion, by murmurs and complaints, first made him take a dislike to that capital.

CONSTANTIUS.  
MAXIMUS.

A. R. 1078.  
A. C. 327.

The Constantius who was consul this year does not seem to have been of the imperial family.

The holy sepulchre, and the cross of Christ discovered.

Constantine begins building the church of the Resurrection at Jerusalem.

JANUARIUS.  
JUSTUS.

A. R. 1079.  
A. C. 328.

The death of St Helena, the mother of Constantine.

The beginning of Constantinople. Constantine first intended to build at Ilium, and even began so to do. But he soon gave up that design, and determined in favour of Byzantium, of which he undertook to make a second Rome.

CONSTANTINUS AUGUSTUS VIII.  
CONSTANTINUS CÆSAR IV.

A. R. 1080.  
A. C. 329.

Reasons and authorities are not wanting in support of the opinion that, the building of Constantinople was not begun till this year. But that which we have followed is the most probable.

GALLICANUS.  
SYMMACHUS.

A. R. 1081.  
A. C. 330.

Dedication of the new city, to which Constantine gave his name, on Monday the 11th of May.

No public exercise of idolatry allowed at Constantinople, which its founder made an intirely Christian city.

Church of the Apostles.

The

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

The buildings, being run up in too great a hurry, were not sufficiently solid.

Constantine enriched his city with the noblest prerogatives. He established a senate in it, took great pains to people it, and in less than ten years rendered it the second city in the world.

A.R. 1082.

A. C. 331.

BASSUS.

ABLAVIUS.

Church built by Constantine's order at Mambraë.

Edict rendering perpetual the fourth part of the taxes to which lands were liable.

To this same year is referred the law by which the parties to any suit were allowed to have their difference determined by the bishops. J. Godfrey thinks it a forgery.

A.R. 1083.

A. C. 332.

PACATIANUS.

HILARIANUS.

The Goths conquered by the young Cæsar Constantine.

The Sarmatians forced to submit.

A.R. 1084.

A. C. 333.

DALMATIUS.

XENOPHILUS.

Dalmatius, who was consul this year, was either brother, or nephew to Constantine.

It is beyond all doubt, that Dalmatius the father was decorated with the title of censor; and he was the last that bore it.

It was therefore about this time that Constantine began to promote his brothers and nephews, whom the prudent St Hellena had always taken care to keep under.

Constans, the third son of Constantine, is made Cæsar.

The

The death of the philosopher Sopater may be placed under this year.

Embassies from the Barbarians of the North, the East, and the South, who come to pay homage to Constantine.

The emperor writes to Saper, in favour of the Christians in Persia.

He writes, and makes his children write, to St Antony.

OPTATUS.

ANICIUS PAULINUS.

A. R. 1085.  
A. C. 332.

The Sarmatians, conquered by their slaves, seek shelter in the territories of the empire.

FLAVIUS JULIUS CONSTANTIUS.

RUFIVS ALBINUS.

A. R. 1086.  
A. C. 332.

Julius Constantius, consul this year, was brother to Constantine. Gallus Cæsar and Julian the Apostate were his sons.

Constantine celebrates the anniversary of the thirtieth year of his reign. None of the emperors had reigned so long, since Augustus.

He divides the empire between his three sons, giving each of them his particular department.

He names his nephew Dalmatius Cæsar, and gives Dalmatius's brother Annibalian the title of king, assigning him for his dominions the lesser Armenia, Pontus, and Cappadocia. Dalmatius Cæsar was to have Thrace, Macedonia, and Greece. Constantine did not strip himself by any of these arrangements; but still kept the full enjoyment of all his territories, which were not to be actually divided till after his death.

Caloceru8 revolts in the island of Cyprus.

NEPOTIANUS



A. R. 1087.  
A. C. 336.

NEPOTIANUS.  
FACUNDUS.

The Nepotianus who was consul this year, seems to be the same who assumed the purple in 350, and who was the son of one of Constantine's sisters.

A. R. 1088.  
A. C. 337.

FELICIANUS.  
TITIANUS.

The Persians having broken the peace, Constantine was preparing to march against them in person : when he fell ill of the sickness of which he died.

He is baptized by Eusebius of Nicomedia, and dies on Whitsunday, in the sixty-fourth year of his age, and thirty-first of his reign.

USURPERS under the reign of Constantine.

CALOCERUS in Egypt.

ALEXANDER reigned three years in Africa which he conquered from Maxentius.

VALENS and MARTIANUS were successively created *Cæsars* by Licinius.

# HISTORY

## OF THE REIGN

### OF

# CONSTANTINE.

---

#### SECT. I.

**CONSTANTINE** a great prince, but not exempt from blemishes. When he began to share the sovereign power, Galerius was head of the empire. Galerius gives the title of *Augustus* to *Severus*, and obliges *Constantine* to be satisfied with that of *Cæsar*. *Maxentius* assumes the purple at Rome. *Severus* marches against him. *Maximian Hercules* re-assumes the purple. *Severus*, abandoned and betrayed, surrenders himself to *Maximian*, and is forced to have his veins opened. *Maximian* contracts an alliance with *Constantine*. Exploits of *Constantine* against the *Franks*. *Maximian* gives him his daughter *Fausta* in marriage, and creates him *Augustus*. *Galerius* goes into Italy to dethrone *Maxentius*, and is obliged to fly from thence with shame. *Maximian* attempts to strip the same *Maxentius*, his son, but misses his aim. He passes into Gaul, and from thence repairs to *Galerius* at *Carnuntum*. He is there witness of *Licinius's* promotion to the rank of *Augustus*. *Maximian* consul with *Galerius*. Intricacy with regard to the consulates, during the years that *Maxentius* reigned. *Maximian* returns to Gaul, and again abdicates the empire. *Maximian* forces *Galerius* to acknowledge him as *Augustus*, and thereby procures the same advantage to *Constantine*. New exploits of *Constantine* against the *Franks*. *Maximian* resumes the purple a third time, and is stripped of it by *Constantine*. He attempts to murder *Constantine*, is detected

in

*in the fact, and hangs himself. He is ranked among the gods. His tomb. His statues and images destroyed. Violences of Galerius against all his subjects, and particularly against the Christians. God strikes him with a dreadful distemper. After a year of violent sufferings, Galerius issues an edict to stop the persecution. He dies. Particulars concerning him. Judgment concerning his character. His dominions divided between Licinius and Maximin. Four princes then in the empire. Maxentius, master of Italy, had likewise united Africa to his dominions, by the victory gained over Alexander, who had reigned there three years. He makes a cruel abuse of that victory. He prepares to attack Constantine. Picture of his cruelties. Constantine; a warrior and beneficent. Maxentius and Constantine come to an open rupture. Importance of this war. Constantine's conversion to Christianity. Constantine enters Italy, and gains several victories over Maxentius's troops. Last battle near Rome, in which Maxentius perishes. Constantine's triumphant entry into Rome. Noble use which Constantine makes of his victory. The prætorians broken, and their camp destroyed. Constantine's care to repair all the mischief which Maxentius had done in Rome. Marks of the affection of the people for Constantine. Statue of Constantine in Rome, holding a cross in his hand, with a religious inscription. Edict published at Rome by Constantine in favour of the Christians. Maximin is obliged to conform to it, at least in part. End of Dioclesian's persecution. Beginning of the indiction. Interview between Constantine and Licinius at Milan. Licinius's marriage with Constantia. New edict in favour of the Christians. Constantine marches to the Rhine, and gains a victory over the Franks. Painful death of Dioclesian, after many and long cruel vexations. State of the empire after the defeat and death of Maxentius. The Christians persecuted by Maximin. Maximin attacks Licinius, and carries the war into his dominions. He is conquered, and perishes*

*perishes by a dreadful disorder. His family, and all that remained of the race of the persecutors, is exterminated by Licinius. Secular games omitted. War between Constantine and Licinius. Treaty of peace, by which Constantine aggrandizes his dominions considerably. This peace lasted eight entire years. Licinius persecutes the Christians, first secretly, and afterwards openly. The war increases between Constantine and Licinius. Battle of Adrianople, in which Licinius is conquered. Licinius's fleet is destroyed at the entrance of the Hellespont. He goes from Byzantium to Chalcedon, and is defeated a second time near Chrysopolis. He obtains safety for his life, and is sent to Thessalonica. Happiness of the empire reunited under Constantine only. Joy of the Christians in particular, whose religion triumphs. Death of Licinius and his son. Constantine puts to death his eldest son Crispus, and his wife Fausta. Fable advanced by Zosimus with regard to the motive of Constantine's conversion. Constantine displeases the inhabitants of Rome, by the contempt with which he treats the superstitions of Paganism. He takes a dislike to Rome, and resolves to fix his residence elsewhere. He begins to build near Ilum, but soon prefers Byzantium. Sacred buildings founded at Constantinople. Constantinople an entirely Christian city. Constantine intends to make it equal to Rome. Dedication of the city.*

**I** SHALL not begin this history of the reign of Constantine with so absurd and impious a piece of adulation as Eusebius of Cæsarea shamefully makes use of, when he says, that God only can be a panegyrist worthy of this emperor. I present to the reader a prince dear and respectable to Christianity, which he delivered from oppression, and placed upon the throne; great by his talents; great by his virtues; but not exempt from blemishes, even after he had embraced our holy religion. An interested policy, an ill grounded prejudice, and too much credulity,

Constantine a great prince, but not exempt from blemishes. Euseb. de vit. Const. l. 2.

made him commit inexcusable faults. What ought, however, to comfort us, is that the ten last years of his life, spent in works inspired by a zeal for Christianity, were no longer chequered with any mixture of vice; and the salutary waters of baptism, which he received just before his death, cleansed his soul from all former guilt, and put him in a condition not to lose the reward of what he did for the church of Christ.

When he began to share the sovereign power, Galerius was head of the empire.

I place his name in the title of this book, though it was some time before he began to hold the first rank among the princes who governed the empire. That supreme honour had devolved to Galerius, after the death of Constantius Chlorus: and even Constantine, whose troops had given him the title of *Augustus*, was soon after reduced by him to the inferior rank of *Cæsar*, as we shall see. But as he then began to have a share in the sovereign power, which afterwards centered wholly in him; the conveniency of giving one uninterrupted historical tissue, seems to me preferable to a more scrupulous exactness, which might not be attended with equal perspicuity.

Galerius gives the title of *Augustus* to Severus, and obliges Constantine to be contented with that of *Cæsar*.  
*Lactant. de Mort. Pers. 25.*

The first step that Constantine took after his father's army had proclaimed him *Augustus*, was to demand of Galerius the confirmation of what the soldiers had done for him. To that end he sent him, according to the then established ceremonial, his picture crowned with laurel, Galerius was not at all inclined to receive it. His views and arrangements were very different, as I said before; and he could not expect much deference or affection from Constantine, whom he had cruelly offended. Accordingly, in the first transport of his anger, he was very near ordering both the picture, and the messenger who had brought it, to be burnt. But, on the other hand, he considered that if he refused his consent, a war would be inevitable, and the consequence of it very uncertain. The young prince was acknowledged and beloved throughout all the countries which had obeyed his father; and,

and, if we believe Lactantius, he had the good wishes even of the troops that surrounded Galerius : so that this chief of the empire could not depend upon their fidelity, if he employed them against Constantine. He was therefore of necessity obliged to yield to the circumstances of things, and to consent to what he could not prevent. But at the same time, to vindicate, in some measure, the rights of his authority which had not been sufficiently respected, he conferred upon Severus the title of *Augustus*, vacant by the death of Constantius Chlorus, and ordered Constantine, when he sent him the purple, to rest satisfied with the name and honours of *Cæsar*. Constantine, <sup>Paneg. Maximian. & Const.</sup> with admirable moderation, submitted to this order, and descended without murmuring from the second rank in the empire to the fourth.

Galerius was not absolutely dissatisfied with the actual state of things. If he had not received the <sup>Lactant.</sup> 26. advantage he expected from the death of his colleague, at least he did not lose any of his former possessions. Constantine did not declare himself his enemy, but on the contrary submitted to his orders to a certain degree. A new disturbance gave Galerius other alarms, and proved an evil beyond his power to remedy.

He himself was the cause of it. I have already <sup>Maxentius assumes the purple at Rome.</sup> mentioned his ordering an exact account to be taken of all his subjects and of their possessions, and that this was done with a rigour which degenerated into tyranny. He thought to subject Rome itself to the same treatment, and had already named the officers that were to go thither, and, under pretence of numbering the people, to ravage that capital of the empire, and of the universe. Having thus alarmed and indisposed the citizens, he exasperated the soldiery also ; and continuing what Dioclesian had begun, he weakened the prætorians by a new reduction of their number. In this situation of affairs, Maxentius, son of Maximian Hercules, and son-in-law to Galerius,

Zos. l. II.

took advantage of the imprudent conduct of his sovereign to determine them to rebel, and to raise himself to the empire. He thought it extremely hard that Severus and Maximin should be preferred before a son and son-in-law of emperors, as he was, and be created Cæsars to his prejudice. The promotion of Constantine, who had resented a similar injury which he had received, was an additional incitement to Maxentius \*. Encouraged by his father, who regretted the grandeurs he had been forced to renounce, and having gained over some of the principal officers of the camp and the city, he put himself at the head of the remaining prætorians; and being proclaimed Augustus by them, he mastered Rome without difficulty, put to death Galerius's commander in that city, and some other magistrates, and was received by the people as a deliverer. M. de Tillemont places this revolution on the twenty-eighth of October of the year of Christ 306; the same with which we begin the reign of Constantine.

Severus  
marches  
against  
him.

Lactant.  
26.

Our authors do not say where Severus was at the time we are now speaking of. As Italy was in his department, his absence from Rome, whether owing to neglect, or occasioned by business which required his presence elsewhere, doubtless facilitated Maxentius's success. As soon as he was informed of it, he made all possible haste to prevent the consequences of a commotion which threatened him with ruin; and backed by the authority of Galerius, who was unwilling to have laws prescribed to him a second time, and who had always hated his son-in-law, he collected all the troops that were dispersed in Italy, and marched towards

\* The original expression seems rather to imply that Maximian Hercules opposed his son's design. But such writers as Aurelius Victor ought not to be followed blindly. Let us take from him what is probable, and make no difficulty of believing that Maximian was consulted. This first fact being admitted, no doubt can remain but that so ambitious a prince readily exhorted his son to claim the empire, and assisted him therein, in hopes and with a view of recovering it himself, as in fact he did.

towards Rome. But these troops were far from being inclined to serve him. They had always obeyed Maximian Hercules, and were of course attached to his son. Besides, the pleasures of Rome, which they had long enjoyed, made them wish rather to live there in peace and quiet, than to attack that city in an hostile manner. To confirm them in their sentiments, Maximian revived his claim at this critical juncture.

This restless old man, possessed with an ardent desire to re-ascend the throne, was probably glad to let his son try first what could be done, and afterwards resolved to make his own advantage of his success, and to carry the affair as far as it could go. In this view he went to Rome, under pretence of supporting Maxentius, and of winning the people over to the new prince, by whom he had been sent for. As soon as he arrived there, his son, who had not the least suspicion of his design, proposed to him to re-assume the purple, and made the senate and Roman people request the same. There was no need of violence; Maximian gladly took possession of a dignity which he had quitted with regret. By this means, there were at once in the empire six princes, either *Augusti* or *Cæsars*: Galerius, Severus, Maximin, Constantine, Maximian Hercules, and Maxentius. We are told, that Maximian Hercules would willingly have increased this number by the addition of a seventh, and that he wrote to Dioclesian, exhorting him to take the same step as he had done. But his letters made no impression on Dioclesian, who, firm in his resolves, undertook nothing lightly, or without weighing well the consequences.

Every thing succeeded at first with Maximian and Maxentius. Severus, upon his approaching towards Rome, was abandoned by his soldiers, who had never loved him, and who were now bribed by his enemies: so that his only resource was to fly to Ravenna. Maximian pursued him thither, and prepared to besiege him: but as the place was strong and well provided, he feared lest Galerius should have time to come to the

Maximian  
Hercules  
re-assumes  
the purple.

Paneg.  
Maxim. &  
Const. &  
Lactant.

Eutrop.

Severus  
abandoned  
and be-  
trayed,  
surrender  
himself to  
Maximi-  
an, and is  
forced to  
have his  
veins open-  
ed.

the



*Aur. Vict.*  
*Zos.*  
*Lactant.*

the assistance of a faithful and submissive colleague, if the siege proved long. He therefore had recourse to perfidy : and as he had to deal with a credulous and timid man, he soon persuaded him that he had no design against his life ; but on the contrary, would become his protector the moment he should have reason to cease to look upon him as a rival. Severus believed him, put himself into his hands, and returned him the purple, which he had received from him ten years before. Maximian, like a religious man, would not violate his oath : but he made his son act.

*Euseb.*

*Zos.*  
*Vict. Epit.*  
*Lactant.*

The unfortunate Severus was scarcely out of Ravenna, and beginning to proceed towards his intended place of retreat, when an ambuscade, placed by Maxentius, seized him. He was carried to the three taverns upon the Appian Way ; and all he could obtain there was a gentle death. He was permitted to have his veins opened. He left a son, called Severianus, who had not a better fate than himself, being killed a few years after by Licinius, as we shall observe. Severus's death must have happened towards the beginning of the year of Christ 307.

*Tillem.*

*Maximian*  
*contracts*  
*an alliance*  
*with Con-*  
*stantine.*  
*Lactant.*

Maximian, though delivered from Severus, feared Galerius ; and therefore resolved to strengthen himself against him, by contracting a strict alliance with Constantine. This young prince had no reason, any more than Maximian, to like Galerius : and besides, he began his reign in a very brilliant manner, beloved at home, and formidable to his enemies abroad. The first use that he made of his power, was to grant the Christians the free exercise of their religion, by \* revoking expressly the edict of persecution, which his father had contented himself with not executing. He used all his subjects with that humanity and mildness, of which his father had set him the example, and which he looked upon as the most precious portion

*Lactant.*  
*24.*

*Eus. de vit.*  
*Const. l.*  
*24.*

\* It is thus that I reconcile the different accounts of authors ; some of whom ascribe to Constantius Chlorus, and others to Constantine, the cessation of the persecution in the provinces of the West.

portion of his inheritance. At the same time, he <sup>Paneg. Max. & Const.</sup> checked the incursions of the Franks, whom nothing could hinder from infesting Gaul, and endeavouring to establish themselves there.

These people had no sooner seen Constantine pass <sup>Exploits of Constantine against the Franks. Eumen. Paneg. Const. Aug.</sup> over into Britain, than, taking advantage of his being absent, and at so great a distance, they broke the peace, and again began their ravages. Constantine having succeeded his father, marched against them, conquered them in Gaul, took two of their kings, Ascaric and Gaise, prisoners; and to strike their nation with terror, by making a severe example of those princes, he exposed them to wild beasts, in a magnificent shew which he gave after his victory. Not satisfied with this exploit, Constantine passed the Rhine, and entered the country of the Bructeri\*; which he laid waste with fire and sword. Nothing was spared. The villages were burnt, the cattle slaughtered, the men and women massacred, and those that escaped the sword, and were made prisoners, met with a still more cruel fate. As he judged them incapable of ever performing any really useful service, on account of their perfidy and insurmountable ferocity, they were condemned to the same punishment as their kings, and delivered to wild beasts, whose savage disposition they imitated:

He hoped by this inexorable severity to reduce the Germanic nations, at least to a forced tranquillity. Judging from circumstances, which it was easy to foresee, that his arms might probably be called elsewhere, he was willing to secure the tranquillity of his country before he should be obliged to remove far from it. He took all possible precautions, in order to fortify the natural barrier which the Rhine opposes to Germany. He kept a fleet upon that river: the shore was defended by forts built at proper distances from each other, well provided, and well guarded. He began a bridge at Cologne, to facilitate his passage, and

\* This people lived near the Ems.

and render it convenient, whenever he should have occasion to cross over to the other side; and the terror with which this undertaking struck the Germans was so great, that many of them came to Constantine to implore his clemency, and sue for peace; giving him hostages, and every assurance of an inviolable fidelity. Such was the situation of Constantine's affairs, when Maximian went to Gaul to see his friendship, in the beginning of the year of Christ 307.

Maximian gives him his daughter Fausta in marriage, and names him Augustus.

*Lactant.*  
27.

*Zos.*

*Paneg.*  
*Maxim. &*  
*Const.*  
*Julian. Or.*  
I.  
*Tillem.*

There was already a great connection between them. Constantius Chlorus was the adopted son of Maximian, and had married his daughter-in-law, Theodora, who had given Constantine several brothers and sisters. Maximian cemented this alliance still more closely, by marrying his daughter Fausta to Constantine. This marriage had long been intended, if we believe the testimony of a panegyrist; and I see no reason why we should not, since the emperor Julian says the same, and assures us expressly, that it was an affair agreed on between Constantius Chlorus and Maximian. Constantine had, however, been married before to Minervina, of whom we know nothing farther, and had by her a son named Crispus, who might then be about seven years old, and whose unhappy end is the greatest blot in the life of his father. Minervina might perhaps be dead at the time we are speaking of; or perhaps she was repudiated to make way for Fausta. Certain it is, that she was not a concubine, but a lawful wife. Both Pagan and Christian writers agree in praising Constantine's chastity, and his aversion to all illicit pleasures.

*Paneg.*  
*Maxim. &*  
*Const. &*  
*Anon.*  
*Paneg.*  
*Const.*

Maximian, at the same time that he made Constantine his son-in-law, conferred upon him the name and rank of Augustus. Constantine then took possession of this dignity, looking upon Maximian's nomination as an incontestable title, far stronger than the proclamation of the soldiery after the death of his father. Yet he was not acknowledged in this quality by Galerius till the next year.

While

While these things were doing in Gaul, Galerius <sup>Galerius goes into Italy to dethrone Maxentius, and is obliged to fly from thence with shame.</sup> entered Italy, to avenge Severus, and dethrone Maxentius. His design, if we believe Lactantius, whose zeal is always violent against this prince, was no less than to extirpate the senate, and massacre the people of Rome. This was an enterprise easier formed than executed. Galerius headed a numerous army: but his troops neither esteemed nor loved him; nor did he know at all what he undertook. He had never seen Rome; but, like Virgil's Tityrus\*, imagined that city to be pretty much like those he did know, some small differences excepted. When he saw it, he was terrified at its immense extent, and began to doubt of success. Maxentius, who excelled at debauching the soldiers of his enemies, soon corrupted the fidelity of those of Galerius. Bribed by money and great promises, they exclaimed against the indignity of a war between the father-in-law and his son; affected a religious respect for the rights of their native country; and, as Romans, scrupled to attack Rome. They did not stop at vain clamours; but whole legions deserted, and went over to Maxentius. Galerius then found himself in a position exactly similar to that of Severus, and feared a like disaster. His pride was humbled: he threw himself at the feet of such of his soldiers as still remained with him, and by his prayers, tears, and promises of vast rewards, prevailed on them not to abandon him, but to escort him in his retreat. Thus he fled, without having drawn the sword, or tried the chance of battle.

Lactantius says he would have been totally destroyed, if he had been pursued. But Maxentius, as cowardly and negligent as he was treacherous and artful, thought himself happy in being delivered from his enemy, and never so much as attempted to obstruct his retreat. Galerius, who did not expect this extraordinary tranquillity, took a precaution suitable to his genius, to secure

\* *Urbem quam dicunt Roman, Meliboeæ, putavi.*  
*Stultus ego huic nostræ similem. Virg. Ecl. I.*

secure his flight. He permitted, and even ordered his troops to plunder and ravage all the country through which they passed. This order occasioned the desolation of great part of Italy. The soldiers, left to their own discretion, were guilty of every excess. From this Galerius reaped two advantages. He enriched his own army, and left to those that might attempt to follow him, an exhausted country, in which they would not be able to subsist. Thus he returned back to his own provinces, with the shame of having miscarried in his enterprize, and with a considerable diminution of his forces.

Maximian  
attempts  
to strip the  
same Ma-  
xentius his  
son, but  
misses his  
aim.

Anon.  
Paneg.  
Const.  
Aug.  
Zos.

Lactant.  
18.  
Zos.  
Lactant.

Maxentius, freed from all fears, and intoxicated with his prosperity, gave himself up to all the vices of tyranny. He looked upon the estates of his subjects, and the honour of their wives and daughters, as things which he had a right to command; and thought himself secure in the exercise of every violence. He knew not that a new danger threatened him from his own father. Maximian was far from being satisfied with the vain title of emperor, without having any dominions. His son-in-law reigned in Gaul, and his son in Italy: but their power was not his, and he lived in a state of dependence on them. He tried to make Constantine arm against Maxentius: but not being able to succeed therein, he went in person to Rome, relying solely on himself, and determined since others would not assist him, to execute alone a deed, which his ungovernable ambition prompted him to undertake. He imagined that the troops which had formerly obeyed him, would return with pleasure to their old general and emperor: and his son's bad government seemed to offer him a more favourable opportunity to stir up a sedition. He planned his batteries, set his engines to work, and being naturally rash and bold, easily persuaded himself that he had gained sufficient strength. He then convened an assembly of the soldiers and people, and there inveighed against the bad government of Maxentius, who was present, declared him unworthy of  
the

the empire, and endeavoured to strip him of it by violence, by tearing the imperial purple from off his shoulders with his own hands.

This extraordinary violence seems, in M. de Tille-  
mont's opinion, to authorise the suspicions which  
some writers have thrown out concerning the legiti-  
macy of Maxentius's birth. They have said, that he  
was not the son of Maximian, but a spurious child  
introduced by the empress Eutropia, out of political  
views, which induced her to commit that crime.  
Such a supposition is scarcely probable in itself: the  
authority of the writers who attest it, is not great:  
and in reality Maxentius always enjoyed the rights  
and state of Maximian's son. If that old emperor  
did proceed to the excess I have been speaking of  
against him, it cannot be much wondered at, consi-  
dering his extreme ambition: for Maximian was  
very capable of violating the rights of nature to at-  
tain a throne.

But his measures were badly taken. Maxentius  
found a support in the soldiery, who espoused his  
interests with a high hand against an unnatural fa-  
ther, a turbulent old man, who neither knew how to  
keep the empire when he had it, nor how to be con-  
tented with the private station to which he had re-  
duced himself; but wanted to take back, by a hor-  
rid crime, what he had quitted through fickleness or  
weakness. Maximian was in danger of his life,  
Forced to fly for safety, he was driven from Rome,  
says Lactantius, like another Tarquin the Proud.

He retired in confusion and despair, but not chang-  
ed; and went into Gaul to his son-in-law Constantine,  
whom he endeavoured in vain to infect with his fury.  
Meeting with no encouragement from that prince,  
who neither would espouse his quarrel, nor assist him  
in his views of revenge, he had recourse to his son's  
implacable enemy, Galerius. Lactantius imputes to  
him a design, well worthy indeed of such a man, but  
scarcely probable in the then situation of affairs, of  
killing

*Tille-  
mont. Art.  
9. Anon.  
Paneg.  
Const. Aug.  
Vic. Epit.*

*Lactant.*

*He passes  
into Gaul,  
and from  
thence re-  
pairs to  
Galerius  
at Carnu-  
tum.  
Eutrop.  
Lactant.  
29.*

killing Galerius, and usurping his place. It is true, that the throne was his object in all he did, and that the desire of re-ascending it possessed him even to a degree of madness, and made him ready to destroy every one that stood in his way. But Galerius's power was too well fixed to be easily shaken, and Maximian's views did not tend, at least directly, to overturn it. He proposed to himself, as we shall see, another plan, which miscarried : and all he got by his journey was, being witness to Licinius's nomination to the rank of Augustus.

He is there  
witness to  
Licinius's  
promotion  
to the rank  
of Augustus.

Galerius did not yet acknowledge Constantine as *Augustus*. He looked upon Maxentius as an usurper and a tyrant. It is more than probable, that he thought Maximian's resuming the purple an irregular step, and that he allowed him no other character than that of ancient emperor. Consequently the place of *Augustus*, which Severus had held, was still vacant according to his system, and he intended it for Licinius.

*Eutrop.*

*Vict. Epit.*

Licinius was his countryman, his constant friend, and had done him great services in the war against Narses, king of the Persians. He was imputed an excellent general, and knew how to maintain discipline among the troops. But that was his only merit. In other respects, nothing is more odious than the picture which even the Pagans have drawn of him. They charge him with being shamefully covetous, infamously debauched, intractably obstinate in his temper, extremely passionate, and so great an enemy to learning, of which he himself had not the least idea, that he hated and despised all men of letters to such a degree, as to call them a public poison. The science of the bar was particularly his aversion : but, in general, whoever cultivated any branch of study was suspected by him : and as he joined cruelty to his other vices, several philosophers were condemned by him to punishments which the laws inflicted on none but slaves.

*Aurel. Vict.*

*Euseb. Hist.*

*Ecel. X. 8.*

He was a violent persecutor of the Christians, as far as it was in his power to follow his inclination ; and if he,

he, at certain times, spared them, or even seemed to protect them, that mildness was owing only to his policy, which he knew perfectly well how to accommodate to the circumstances of things. His very soul was savage and ferocious ; and all the defects of a rustic birth and clownish education, were seated with him on the throne ; though he claimed a kind of nobility, by pretending to be descended from the emperor Philip : an idle imagination, which only added the ridicule of vanity to the real meanness of his origin. <sup>Capit. Gord. III. 34.</sup> He retained, however, from his first condition in life, <sup>Vict. Epit.</sup> one laudable way of thinking, estimable even in the greatest prince. Born in a village of Dacia, and accustomed to the labour of husbandry during his infancy, he always continued to esteem those who cultivate the earth : a part of the state too often neglected, and which is nevertheless its basis and support.

After this sketch of Licinius's character, we need not wonder at Galerius's liking him, since he found in him a person so like himself. He had long intended to raise him, as I observed before ; but did not think <sup>Lactant. 20.</sup> proper, in the first change of which he was the cause, to propose to Dioclesian his being created *Cæsar*, because Licinius, being then upwards of forty years old, seemed to him of a proper age to be at once made *Augustus*. He had Constantius Chlorus's place in view for him : but his plan having been discontinued by the promotion of Constantine, he seized the opportunity of Severus's death to execute at last what he had resolved.

Maxentius's usurpation, and Maximian's mad ambition, were still an obstacle : and I take it to have been on account of these difficulties, that Galerius was willing to back what he did with the approbation of Dioclesian, who was looked upon as the father of all the then reigning princes, and the dignity of whose behaviour in his retirement, still bore an awful air of majesty. Galerius therefore intreated him to repair to Carnuntum in Pannonia, where he then was, that <sup>Zon. & Lactant. 29.</sup> they might confer together.

It



It was in this city that Maximian, who was neither expected nor desired, joined them, with views very different from theirs. His design was to endeavour to obtain of Dioclesian by personal intreaties, what he had tried in vain to affect by letters ; to persuade him to resume the supreme authority jointly with him, in order, said he, to preserve the empire, restored to a flourishing condition by their cares and labours during so many years, from being left at the mercy of an imprudent youth, who had thrust himself into a part of the government which he was not capable of managing. Dioclesian easily saw through these artful speeches and specious pretexts of public good, the personal interest which set his colleague to work. But without entering into useless explanations, he contented himself with praising the sweets of retirement ; and probably then mentioned the colworts of his planting, as enjoyments greater than any that grandeur could afford. Thus every thing was transacted quietly at Carnuntum. Licinius was declared Augustus by Galerius, in the presence of Dioclesian and Maximian, on the eleventh of November in the same year 307, in which Severus was killed ; and he had for his department Pannonia and Rhætia, till such time, doubtless, as Italy could be given him, by taking it from Maxentius.

*Vict. Epit.*

*Tillam.*

Maximian  
consul with  
Galerius.  
Intricity  
with re-  
gard to the  
consulates  
during the  
years that  
Maxen-  
tius reign-  
ed.

Galerius, by naming Licinius *Augustus*, confirmed and aggravated Maximian's disgrace. He seems, however, to have been willing to comfort him by some marks of regard, and to have permitted him to retain the honours and title of *Augustus*, since he made him his colleague in the consulship the following year, 308, giving him even the first rank.

I must observe here, that the confusion which reigned in the empire from the time of Maxentius's usurpation, has occasioned a great disorder in the *Fasti* ; by which the consulates of all these years are rendered extremely perplexed : Maxentius never was acknowledged by Galerius, who was head of the empire ; and

and on the other hand, Galerius was not acknowledged at Rome, where Maxentius ruled. Each of these two princes appointed consuls, and would not allow of those that were named by the other. From thence ensued many intricacies, which it is often difficult to clear up. But this is not a place to enter into those discussions. Such as are curious to be informed of them may consult M. de Tillemont.

Maximian, decorated with the nominal title of *Augustus*, and the outside shew of the honours of a consulship which was not acknowledged at Rome, soon grew weary of staying with Galerius. In the year 308, he returned to Gaul, where Constantine was always ready to give him a safe asylum, not having yet learned to mistrust his father-in-law, and the incurable passion to reign which directed all the actions of that ambitious old man; who, the better to deceive Constantine, now affected an uncommon moderation, and quitted the purple a second time. He hoped by this to wipe off all suspicion, and at length attain his ends, by so much the more certainly, as his machinations would be more private and concealed. Constantine's easy temper favoured the perfidious hopes of Maximian. The young emperor not only enabled his father-in-law to enjoy an imperial opulence in his private station; but treated him with the utmost deference; insisted that his subjects should respect and obey Maximian; and personally set them the example, taking his advice, and consulting his pleasure, so as to leave himself little more than the bare honours of the supreme rank, while the other had the far greater share of real power.

Such generous treatment would have satisfied any man capable of the least moderation. But \* as an orator,

\* Nullis muneribus fortunæ explentur, quorum cupiditates ratio non terminat: atque ita eos felicitas ingrata præterfluit, ut semper pleni spei, vacui commodorum, præsentibus careant, dum futura prospectant. At enim divinam illum virum qui primus Imperium & participavit & posuit, consilii & facti sui non pœnitet, nec

Maximian returns to Gaul, and again abdicates the empire. Lactant.

Eum. Paneg. Const. Aug.

orator, whom I have quoted more than once, observes on this very occasion; no gifts of fortune can ever satisfy the greediness of those whose desires exceed the bounds of reason. Their happiness serves only to render them ungrateful. Always full of hopes, and never enjoying what they do possess, they lose the present, in expectation of future things. What difference, adds the same orator, between Maximian and his colleague! This divine man, who first gave to another a share of the empire which he might have kept wholly to himself, and afterwards resigned it all, does not repent what he has done, nor think that lost which he has ceded voluntarily. Truly happy in a private station, he is courted and revered by the masters of the world.

Some time was necessary for Maximian to dispose matters suitably to his views. He therefore remained quiet all the year 308, and part of the following.

Maximian  
forces  
Galerius  
to acknow-  
ledge him  
as August-  
us, and  
thereby  
procures  
the same  
advan-  
tage to  
Constan-  
tine.  
*Euseb.  
Hist.  
Eccl. VIII.  
13. & Lact.  
32.*

In the beginning of 308, Constantine enjoyed the title of Augustus only in the provinces that obeyed him. The ambition of another man procured him the advantage of being acknowledged in that quality by Galerius, and consequently by the whole empire, those countries excepted which were governed by Maxentius.

Maximin, who had been made *Cæsar* three years before by Dioclesian, at the request of Galerius, was highly incensed when he saw Licinius promoted to the rank of *Augustus*. He thought himself injured thereby, and his complaints were not without some foundation. As he was the eldest *Cæsar*, he thought himself justly authorised not to yield up the pre-eminence to one of a later creation, and he wrote accordingly to Galerius, who was greatly exasperated at finding his nephew oppose his will. He had him raised from the dust, depending upon an implicit obedience from him; but

*nec amisisse se putat, quod sponte transcripsit. Felix beatusque vere, quem vestra tantorum principum colunt obsequia privatam. Eumen. Paneg. Const. Aug.*

but in truth he did not deserve it. His own example recoiled upon him. After the violence with which he had treated Dioclesian, he had no right to complain of any want of submission in his own creatures. He insisted, however, on being obeyed ; and returned for answer to Maximin, that his regulations ought to be respected, and that, moreover, Licinius's age was a solid reason for giving him the preference. Maximin insisted still more strongly : the affair turned into negociation ; and Galerius, beginning to give way, proposed abolishing the name of *Cæsars*, and giving to Maximin and Constantine, whose cause was the same, the title of *sons of the Augusti*. This change of words was a mere illusion, which did not at all lessen the injury Maximin complained of. Not being able to obtain justice, he righted himself. His army, assembled by his order, declared him Augustus ; and he sent the news of this event to Galerius, representing what had passed as the spontaneous act of the soldiery. I cannot omit any opportunity of shewing how great the power of the military people then was in the Roman government. Galerius yielded, and consented that the title and honours of *Augustus* should be given to the four princes, himself, Licinius, Maximin, and Constantine. Maxentius was still looked upon as a rebel and a tyrant.

From this arrangement, in which force had a greater share than the laws, a dispute arose concerning the ranks of the several *Augusti*. Galerius was indisputably the first : but the other three set up jarring pretensions, contrary to each other. Licinius was favoured by Galerius. Constantine was the first of the three who had borne the title of Augustus. Maximin insisted on his being the oldest Cæsar. Subsequent events decided the dispute.

Constantine distinguished the æra of his increase of honours, by new exploits against the enemies of the empire. The Franks had taken up arms again, and threatened to invade Gaul. Constantine

New exploits of Constantine against the Franks.

*Bum. Pa-  
neg. Const.  
Aug.*

stopt their incursions the moment he appeared, and that twice in a very short time: for the attempts of Maximian Hercules obliged the young prince to give over his first expedition before he had completed it; and the Franks, taking advantage of his absence, renewed their hostilities, and thereby obliged him to return once more against them. The barbarians, struck with terror at his approach, immediately laid down their arms.

Maximian  
resumes  
the purple  
a third  
time, and  
is stripped  
of it by  
Constantine.

*Id. ibid. &  
Lact. 29,  
30.*

His faithless father-in-law gave him still far greater uneasiness by domestic intrigues, which, joined to the war I have been speaking of against the Franks, at last occasioned the ruin of their author.

Upon the first news of the rebellion of the Germanic nations, Constantine immediately prepared to march against them; when Maximian advised him to take only a small part of his forces, which, said he, would be more than sufficient to master such an enemy. Constantine, active, full of fire, and loving above all things to execute quickly whatever he had to do, readily approved of this advice, in giving which the treacherous old man had two very sinister views. On one hand, he flattered himself that his son-in-law, thus slightly attended, might possibly be killed in battle against those warlike nations; and on the other, that it might not be difficult to seduce the numerous troops left unemployed, when they should be no longer awed by the presence of their prince. Full of these thoughts, the moment Constantine was gone, he set about corrupting the officers and soldiers; and as soon as he knew of his being arrived in the enemy's country, he threw off the mask, resumed the purple for the third time, caused himself to be proclaimed emperor, and, seizing the prince's treasures, gave a largess to those that were willing to share the spoil with him. Many, however, faithful to their lawful prince, refused his gifts. This happened in the country now called Provence.

Constantine,

Constantine, who was then upon the Rhine, was soon informed of these proceedings ; and as he had already gained some advantage over the Franks, by which things seemed to be secured on that side, he flew immediately to the greater danger, which threatened him with ruin. The ardour of his troops was equal to his own : all delay seemed odious to them. From the borders of the Rhine they reached Challon on the Saone, without resting at all in that long march. There Constantine embarked his troops, and transported them by water down the Saone and the Rhone to Arles, where he expected to find Maximian. But the ambitious old man had left that place. Surprized by Constantine's extraordinary diligence, and not having had time to strengthen and increase his party, he fled for safety to Marseille, threw himself into that city, and prepared to defend it, till such time, says Eutropius, as he should find an opportunity of escaping by sea to Italy, where he still hoped that his son Maxentius would protect him. The whole country which he abandoned, returned with joy to its obedience to its lawful master, and the troops which had been seduced gladly renewed their oath of fidelity to him. Constantine was beloved ; and Maximian's whole force consisted now in the soldiers he had carried with him, who were far from being attached to him, as the event will shew.

The reduction of so weak an adversary was no difficult affair. Constantine, presenting himself before Marseille, directed a general assault : but the scaling ladders proving too short, he ordered a retreat to be sounded, and withheld the ardour of his soldiers, who minded no difficulties, nor thought any thing impossible for their courage to effect. He seems to have desired to conquer with less danger and less bloodshed, by means of a private intelligence which he had with the city. For whilst Maximian was upon the walls, Constantine, from the bottom of them, entered into talk with him, and reproved him for his conduct in

gentle terms, to which the old emperor answered with brutal invectives. While they were thus engaged in words, the citizens opened one of their gates, through which Constantine's troops suddenly rushed in. Maximian was immediately seized and carried to his conqueror, who contented himself with giving him a verbal reprimand, and spared his life, out of respect for the affinity between them. He took, however, the necessary precautions for his safety; stripped the old man of the imperial purple, and kept him near his person.

Maximian remained quiet during the rest of the year 309, to which the mad enterprize I have now been speaking of seems to belong. But peace and tranquillity were things contrary to his nature. In the next year, the 310 of, Christ, he formed a new conspiracy, still blacker than the former, and which at last drew upon him the death he deserved.

He attempts to murder Constantine, is detected in the fact, and hangs himself.

Wickedness blinds its followers: and impunity for a first crime generally leads a bad heart to commit others. Maximian was impious and mad enough to solicit his daughter to deliver Constantine up to his fury. Intreaties, caresses, and vast promises were employed to prevail on her to leave the door of the emperor's bed-chamber open at night, and to remove the guards from about it. Fausta was exceedingly perplexed. On one hand she feared her father's rage, if she refused to consent to what he required of her; and on the other she was determined not to betray her husband. She promised to do what was proposed, and gave an account of the whole to Constantine: upon which measures were concerted between them to convict the criminal, by catching him in the fact. To this end an eunuch, whose life was not much valued, was put into the emperor's bed, whilst an affected negligence throughout the whole apartment seemed to invite the assassin to strike his intended blow. Accordingly, in the middle of the night, Maximian arose, and finding the guards either asleep or busied about other matters than their duty, made no doubt

Zos. l. II.  
Eutrop.  
Lactant.

doubt but that Fausta had kept her word. He advanced, went up to the bed-side, killed the person he found in it, and, thinking he had killed Constantine, began to exult with transports of joy, when Constantine himself appeared, surrounded by a troop of armed men. Maximian's consternation may be more easily imagined than described. Struck with terror, he remained dumb and motionless. No excuse could possibly be pleaded, nor could he expect any favour. Constantine thought it enough to let him chuse his death; and Maximian ended with a rope, with which he hung himself, a life polluted with crimes. He was *Vict. Epit. Eutrop.* sixty years old, and perished at Marseille.

Such was the ignominious catastrophe of a prince who had reigned with glory near twenty years. Whilst he was directed by Dioclesian, his fortune was brilliant and happy; when abandoned to himself, his life became a tissue of rash undertakings, crimes, and misfortunes. A strong proof of the wisdom of him whose authority and counsels had contained within due bounds a character so prone to every excess.

Maxentius, willing to seem afflicted for a death which probably gave him joy, ordered the apotheosis of Maximian, and made a god of that prince who was detested by heaven and earth. Constantine was so far from envying him the honour of a fine funeral, that he himself built him a magnificent tomb. Towards the year 1054, this tomb was thought to have been discovered at Marseille. It was opened, and the body, which was found in it entire, was thrown into the sea by the advice of Raimbaud archbishop of Arles. *He is ranked among the gods. His tomb. His statues and images destroyed. Tillem.*

It is pretty singular, that Constantine should erect an honourable monument to Maximian, and at the same time order his statues and pictures to be pulled down. This last operation, odious in itself, became still more so by the outrage it reflected on Dioclesian, whose statues and portraits were generally placed close by those of his colleague. Surely Constantine would *Lactant. 42. Eusb. Hist. Eccl. VII* have



have shewn more generosity, by sparing those representations of Maximian for Dioclesian's sake, than by enveloping his benefactor in the same disgrace with his enemy.

The death of Maximian happened in the year 310. He had been a violent persecutor of the Christians, and, as we observed before, had begun to exercise his cruelties upon them long before Dioclesian's edict obliged him in some measure so to do. As the first of the persecutors, he perished the first with all the marks of divine vengeance. He was soon followed by Galerius, who had been the principal author of the war solemnly declared against the servants of God: and God punished him immediately with his own hand, without employing the ministry of men.

Violences  
of Gale-  
rius a-  
gainst all  
his sub-  
jects, and  
particu-  
larly a-  
gainst the  
Christians.  
*Lactant.*  
31.

This prince, full of his grandeur, was far from thinking of the severe chastisement he was on the point of undergoing. In the beginning of the year 310 he was wholly taken up with preparations for the feasts he intended to celebrate on the first of March of the year 312, on account of the anniversary of the twentieth year of his reign: and as if the joy of the sovereign was to be heightened by the misery of the people, there was no sort of violence which he did not exercise upon his subjects in order to amass immense sums, to make his magnificence be admired. We have already seen what oppressions were occasioned by his order to number the people throughout the whole empire. This new impost was raised with the same unrelenting rigour. Soldiers\*, or rather executioners, were posted every where. In vain did the unhappy people plead their indigence. They were forced either to pay immediately more than

\* Milites, vel potius carnifices singulis adhærebant . . . . Venia non habentibus nulla: sustinendi multiplices cruciatus, nisi exhiberetur statim quod non erat . . . Nulla area sine exactore, nulla vindemia sine custode, nihil ad victum laborantibus relictum . . . Quid vestis omnis generis? quid aurum? Nonne hæc necesse est ex venditis fructibus comparari? Unde igitur hoc, o dementissime tyranne, præstabo quum omnes fructus auferas, universa nascentia violenter eripias? *Lactant.*

than they were worth, or to suffer a thousand torments. Not a barn was without an unmerciful collector, nor a vineyard without a guard. The husbandman and vine-dresser, whose labour furnished others with victuals and drink, were themselves reduced to die of hunger and thirst. Besides the fruits of the earth, gold, silver, and rich stuffs for the decorations of the shews, were exacted with unparalleled severity: so that whilst the unhappy subjects of the empire, by being stripped of their natural riches, were deprived of all means of acquiring others; those very things which they were disabled from getting, were insisted on from them. Thus Galerius, for the sake of frivolous amusements, ruined all that had the misfortune to be subject to his laws. But the Christians, besides the cruelties which they suffered in common with others, were loaded with the additional weight of a violent persecution, which lasted seven years, and, far from being mitigated by that length of time, grew more and more furious from day to day.

At length God took vengeance on this implacable enemy to his worship, and struck him with an incurable disease, the seat of which gives room to think, as I observed before, that it was occasioned by debauchery. Eusebius, and more particularly Lactantius, have left us a description of this disease, which none can read without being filled with horror. I shall only say, that his torments lasted a great while; that all the aid of physic, and all the art of surgery, afforded him no sort of ease; that the rottenness having penetrated to his bowels, a frightful quantity of worms and maggots issued from thence; and that his whole form was inexpressibly shocking. From the waist upwards, a deep consumption had reduced him to a skeleton; while the lower part of his body was so swelled, that no shape of feet or legs could be distinguished, but they looked like skins blown up with wind.

This wretched prince, even whilst he suffered the most excruciating pains, followed at first the natural barbarity

*Euseb.  
Hist. Eccl.  
VIII. 16.*

*God strikes  
him with a  
dreadful  
disease.*

*Lactant.  
33.  
Euseb.  
Hist. Eccl.  
VIII. 16.*

After a  
year's suf-  
ferings.  
Galerius  
issues an  
edict to  
stop the  
persecu-  
tion.  
*Rufin.*  
*Hist. Eccl.*  
VIII. 18.

*Lactant. &*  
*Euseb.*

*Eus. Hist.*  
*Eccl.*  
VIII. 17.

*Lactant.*  
34.

barbarity of his temper. To reward his physicians and surgeons for the services they did him, he put several of them to death : and he still continued the persecution against the Christians with the same fury as before. The long duration of his illness, which lasted a whole year, tamed him, however, at last, and filled him with remorse for the cruelties he had exercised against so many innocent persons. Rufinus says, that one of his physicians, who doubtless was a Christian, helped him to make this reflection, by boldly remonstrating to him, that his distemper was manifestly a visitation from heaven, and could not be got the better of by any human means. That he had long made war against the servants of God, and that God had stretched out his hand against him. Galerius could not deny the justice of this reflection, which the violence of his anguish made him feel most sensibly. Like Antiochus, he was touched with a sort of repentance ; but less pungent and less sincere than the contrition of that old offender. His pride would not suffer him fully to own his error ; but in the edict which he published to stop the persecution, he still endeavoured to gloss over his past conduct.

This edict, though his own work, carries with his name those of the emperors Constantine and Licinius. Maxentius is not mentioned in it, because he was not acknowledged by the other princes. But no reason appears why Maximian was not named. Probably he has been omitted through the negligence of copists. The edict was published in Latin, which was the language of the empire, and Lactantius has recorded it from the original.

Galerius begins with boasting of his good intentions to reform abuses, according to the ancient discipline of the Romans. He ranked the Christian religion among those abuses, and calls the followers of it blind men, who had forsaken the maxims of their fathers, that is to say, idolatry. He acknowledges the fruitless violence of his endeavours to destroy Christianity, and  
at

at the same time does justice to the fortitude of the Christians, several of whom had suffered death, and others, after their temples were shut up, would never go to those of the gods of the empire. He says, that moved with pity for their situation, and commiserating their being without the exercise of any religion, he, out of kindness and indulgence, permits them to renew their assemblies to worship God after their own manner; and he ends with enjoining them to pray for his preservation.

The reader will easily see the difference between such a declaration as this, and an express acknowledgment of the injustice of the persecution. Galerius's illness makes him alter his conduct, but cannot force him to condemn what he has done. Some good, however, resulted from it. The churches enjoyed peace: numbers of persons, detained in prison on account of their being Christians, were set at liberty; and the temples of the true God were restored. But Galerius did not deserve to be rewarded for a peace granted in such a manner as this was. The edict was published at Nicomedia, on the thirtieth of April, 311, and the emperor died the month following, probably at Sardica, the capital of Dacia, his native country. A little before his end, he recommended his wife and his natural son Candidianus, to Licinius, who, instead of being their protector, as he ought to have been on all accounts, proved, as we shall see, their most bitter enemy, and in a few years put them both to death.

Galerius esteemed and loved Valeria, whose name he gave to a small district of Pannonia, which he cleared and rendered habitable, by cutting down large forests, and draining the water of the lake Pelson\* into the Danubé. He loved his native country, Dacia, even to a fault, if it be true, as Lactantius says, that he had thoughts of illustrating it, by

\* If this lake was drained by Galerius, it has since resumed its first form. It is now called the Neusidler-Zee, and lies between the cities of Vienna and Rab.

He dies,  
Lactant.  
35.

Particulars  
concerning  
him.

Aurel. Vict.

Lac-  
Lactant.  
27.

What  
judgment  
may be  
formed of  
his cha-  
racter.

by abolishing the name of the Roman empire, and substituting that of the Dacian empire. All that history has recorded of this prince speaks him a man fond of extremes, and never knowing how to keep within proper bounds. Even if he had not been an ardent and cruel persecutor of the Christians, his ambition, harshness, and injustice in other matters, must have made us look upon him as a bad man. He was ungrateful towards Dioclesian, unjust towards Constantine, and tyrannical towards his people. His shining part was war: but even in that he did not succeed against Maxentius. He reigned nineteen years, two months, and some days, reckoning from the time of his being made Cæsar; and six years and some days from that of his being raised to the rank of Augustus.

Misterrito-  
ries divid-  
ed between  
Licinius  
and Maxi-  
min.

Lactant.  
34.

Though we are not told of his having made any testamentary disposal of his dominions, it may be conjectured, with great probability, that his design was to leave them to Licinius. But Asia Minor, which he had possessed, lay too convenient for Maximin not to excite his cupidity. The moment he was informed of Galerius's death, he resolved to seize on that fine province; and taking advantage of the slowness of Licinius, who remained inactive, he marched into Bithynia, being received every where with joy, because, to gain the affection of the people, he abolished the grievous law of the *census*, to which they had been subjected. Licinius, at length, advanced against him; and the two princes, mutually threatening, and equally afraid of each other, drew up their troops on the opposite shores of the Straights or Bosphorus of Thrace. The dispute was ended by a pacific agreement. Licinius gave up all that his competitor, more active than him, had already possessed himself of, and agreed that Maximin should keep Asia, with the East, and Egypt. For his own share he had Illyr cum, with Thrace, Macedon, and Greece, which were in a manner annexed to it.

By

By this arrangement the empire was divided as follows. Constantine, Licinius, and Maximin, acknowledging each other as *Augusti*, but disputing the point of pre-eminence in that quality, reigned, the former in Gaul, Spain, and Britain; the second in Illyricum; the third in Asia, the East, and Egypt. The center of the empire, that is to say, Italy, and Africa, were in the hands of Maxentius, whom the three other princes called an usurper.

Maxentius began, as I said before, with seizing Rome. It was in this same year, 311, that he reunited to his other dominions Africa, which had at first refused to acknowledge him, and where one Alexander had afterwards caused himself to be proclaimed emperor, and enjoyed that title upwards of three years. Zosimus gives us the best account of this revolution, but still with that mixture of perplexity and obscurity which never fails to characterise the narrations of that writer.

Maxentius, having got the better of the attacks made upon him by Severus and Galerius, and finding his power well established in Italy, claimed Africa, as being dependent on it, and part of the dominions of Severus whom he had conquered. Accordingly he sent thither his statue, or portrait, which was the form of taking possession. This occasioned a division between the troops then in Africa. Part of them, and even the greatest, submitted to Maxentius: but others, out of attachment to Galerius, would not promise to obey his enemy. As these last were the weakest, they resolved to retire to Alexandria, where Maximin, who reigned in Egypt, would have sheltered them from harm. But their communication with that place was cut off, and they were obliged to return to Carthage, there to submit to the law of the strongest.

Maxentius, who did not rely much on this forced submission, had thoughts of going to Africa himself, to make the inhabitants of that country acknowledge him

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

him in person. Cruelty and revenge were another inducement to him to take that step, in order to punish those whom nothing but force of arms had been able to subject to his laws. Besides all this, he mistrusted Alexander, who commanded in Africa, in quality of vicar to the prætorian prefect. Alexander was, however, by no means formidable ; but having neither courage nor steadiness of mind ; but being, on the contrary, effeminate, indolent, and old. But even with these defects, Maxentius was still inferior to him in every respect. A superstitious belief in the answers of the *aruspices*, or perhaps his own cowardice, which he chose to conceal under that specious veil, made him drop an expedition of the utmost importance to him. Upon a report of the priests, that the entrails of the victims they had sacrificed did not afford any favourable presages, he gave up the design of going to Africa, and abandoned himself entirely to the pleasures of Rome.

*Aurel. Vict.  
& Zon.*

That he might, however, have some security against Alexander, he demanded of him his son, as an hostage. Alexander, fearing lest the youth, who was handsome, should be sacrificed to the tyrant's shameful and brutal lust, refused to send him : upon which Maxentius, highly incensed, employed assassins to murder Alexander privately. This odious step was the very thing that hastened the revolt. The assassins were discovered : and the soldiers justly enraged, and calling to mind all the old reasons they had to hate Maxentius, shook of his yoke, and invested their chief with the purple. This happened in the year of Christ 308. Alexander, notwithstanding his incapacity for business, enjoyed the imperial power in Africa, unmolested, for three years, because he had to deal with none but the wretch Maxentius.

In 311, Maxentius at last awaked from his lethargy, and prepared to make war upon Constantine. But first he resolved to reduce Africa ; in which he met with no great difficulty. He sent thither his prætorian

prætorian prefect Rufius Volusianus, with a small number of troops, and one Zenas, a man otherwise little known, but thought to be a good officer, to be his counsellor and assistant. These two commanders defeated Alexander, who was taken prisoner, and strangled; and Africa thereupon submitted to Maxentius.

In this little war, or in the commotions which preceded it, the city of Cirta in Numidia, sustained a <sup>Aurel. Vict.</sup> siege; but whether for siding with, or taking part against Alexander, is more than we can say; the expression of the original author being equivocal. It suffered greatly from the siege, and was afterwards repaired by Constantine, when it took the name of its benefactor, and was called Constantina.

The conqueror Maxentius abused his good fortune with all the cruelty of a grovelling soul. He ruined <sup>He makes a cruel use of this victory.</sup> Africa by tyrannical researches, for which Alexander's revolt was made the pretext. Informers had a fine opportunity, says Zosimus, which they improved to the utmost, to accuse whomsoever they envied, on account of their birth or riches, of having favoured that rebel. None were spared. Numbers were put to death, and confiscation of their effects was the most favourable treatment any met with. Maxentius wanted even to destroy Carthage, and thereby deprive the Roman empire of one of its finest ornaments. He triumphed over it, as if that city had still been the rival of Rome. But he had not time to complete his vengeance on that unhappy place; doubtless because the war against Constantine seemed a more important object. <sup>Zos. & Aur. Vict.</sup>

He pretended, as I said before, to be extremely exasperated on account of his father's death, and to be determined to have satisfaction for it. But the real motive that animated him, was ambition, and a desire to enrich himself with the spoils of Constantine. He did not do himself justice in daring to measure his strength with such an adversary. Detested and despised, <sup>He prepares to attack Constantine. Zos. & Lact. 43.</sup>



spised, he attacked a prince who was beloved and esteemed by all his subjects.

Picture of  
his vices.

Anon. Pa-  
neg.

Const. Aug.

The Christian writers are not the only ones who paint Maxentius with the blackest colours. The Pagans are not more favourable to him. Zosimus avers, that Maxentius exercised all sorts of cruelties and debaucheries in Rome, and throughout all Italy. To these odious excesses Aurelius Victor adds cowardice, timidity, and such excessive sloth, as, according to a panegyrist of those times, did not suffer him to set his foot beyond the walls of his palace. He was a stranger to all military affairs. The field of Mars never saw him. His exercise was confined to the delightful walks of his gardens, or his marble porticos. To go but to one of his villas, was, with him, a great expedition. He prided himself upon this shameful inaction; and was not ashamed to say, that he was the only emperor, and that the other princes fought for him on his frontiers. So great was Maxentius's idleness and effeminacy. As to his other vices, we find, in a Christian author, a detail of what Zosimus and Victor have summed up in two words.

Euseb.

Hist.

Eccl. VIII.

14. & de

vit.

Const. I.

23, & 34.

Maxentius, says Eusebius, when first he became master of Rome, to give an advantageous idea of the mildness of his government, ordered the persecution against the Christians to be stopped. But that was only an affected piece of lenity: and if he had not the religion of his fathers so much at heart as to display his cruelty in defence of it; his passions, to which he gave an unbounded loose, made him commit the most horrid violence against all his subjects without distinction. Brutally debauched, he forced wives away from their husbands, and afterwards sent them back polluted and dishonoured. Nor was it the lower class of people only that he treated in this manner: his outrages extended to the families of senators, and to all that was most eminent in Rome. Nothing could conquer the fury of his desires, which,  
always

always reviving the moment after they had been satisfied, flew from one object to another, without leaving any virtue safe. He failed, however, in his attempts against that of the Christian women, who, fearing death less than they did the loss of their honour, bid defiance to the tyrant's utmost rage. Eusebius mentions one of them in particular, who, with an heroism which the morals of Paganism would have authorised, but which the law of the gospel does not permit us to praise, killed herself to save her honour.

Sophronia \*, a Christian lady, married to one of the most illustrious of the senators, had the misfortune to please Maxentius. The tyrant's satellites had already beset the house, and her timid husband was ready to let them carry off their prey; when she, desiring a few moments to dress herself, went into her room, took up a knife, and plunged it to her heart. We are not told whether this tragical event occasioned any disturbance in Rome: but it did not mend Maxentius, who persisted in his infamy as long as he lived.

His cruelty was equally great in every other respect. Insatiably rapacious; whoever was rich, was sure to be criminal in his eyes; nor could the possessors of any thing that excited his cupidity, escape death. Patience, mildness, and submission, never disarmed his wrath; and still less the rank or dignity of the person. It is impossible, says Eusebius, to reckon up the number of senators whom he put to death under various, but always false pretences.

Following the maxim of the bad princes, he put all his trust in the soldiery, to enrich whom, he exhausted the public finances. "Enjoy yourselves, said *Ann. Po* he to them, spend, and squander away what you *neg.* please: every thing is yours." In a quarrel which arose between the people and the soldiers, he *Euseb. & Aurcl. Vict.* gave the latter leave to kill the former, and accordingly

\* Eusebius does not name this lady. It is from Rufinus that we learn who she was.

ingly vast numbers of them were murdered. By thus indulging the troops in every licentiousness, he secured to himself creatures ready to execute his most desperate orders ; and not only Rome, but all Italy, was filled with the ministers of his tyranny.

*Anon. Pa-  
neg.* The public funds could not long suffice for the enormous expences by which he bought the affection of his troops. Unjust confiscations, taxes upon all the orders of the state, even the peasants not excepted, and the plunder of temples, were added to them. The consequence of so bad an administration soon was, a want of even the necessaries of life, and so violent a famine, that the oldest man then living did not remember ever to have seen the like in Rome.

*Euseb. &  
Aurel. Vict.* To render his character completely infamous, Max-entius joined to his other crimes impiety and magic. Eusebius charges him with having ordered, when he was preparing for the war against Constantine, abominable sacrifices, in which women big with child and tender infants were the victims ; in hopes of discovering in their palpitating entrails, what would be the fate of his enterprize, and of turning upon them the misfortunes that might threaten him.

*Musc.* After this picture of Maxentius, it would be needless to observe, that nothing was less like him than Constantine, who not only had all the contrary virtues, but, when the quarrel between them broke out into open war, cleared himself of the only fault he had in common with his enemy, by renouncing idolatry, and becoming a worshipper of the true God.

*Constan-  
tine war-  
like and  
beneficent.* Warlike and beneficent, Constantine was equally careful to oppose his enemies abroad, and make his subjects happy at home. The Franks furnished him with perpetual causes of triumph. Most of the people that composed this league, the Bructeri, the Chamavi, the Cherusci, and several others, united together, in the year 310, to make a mighty effort, and prepared to enter Gaul, where they had already tried in vain to gain a settlement for upwards of sixty years. Con-stantine

*Max. Pa-  
neg.  
Const. Aug.*

stantine marched against them, and, before he gave them battle, did a thing, which, though highly brave, deserves rather to be condemned, than commended, in a prince. Disguising himself, and taking with him only two attendants, he advanced to the enemy's camp, and entered into conversation with some of the soldiers, in order to be informed of their designs. More fortunate than prudent, he returned back without being discovered; and attacking the Franks afterwards with advantage, he totally defeated their army. Thus the union of the principal forces of the league served only to accelerate Constantine's victory, which would have cost him much more time, if he had been obliged to conquer all the different nations that opposed him, one after another. M. de Tillemont thinks it was for this important exploit, that Constantine took the surname of *Maximus* or *Greatest*, which was afterwards confirmed to him by posterity.

He well deserved it on every account; though still less for his success in war, than for his care and goodness towards the people that lived under his empire. He suppressed informers by severe laws, and put an end to those horrid vexations to which the best of men were perpetually exposed by their means. He visited his provinces, reformed abuses, and established good order every where, making them enjoy all the blessings of peace. Eusebius speaks of a journey which Constantine took to Britain, with the same intent. We learn from the panegyrist Eumenes, that Treves, where this prince usually resided, and which had suffered greatly from incursions of the barbarians in former times, was restored and embellished by his care: and that he built there a great circus, a square, basilics, and a public court of justice. This orator wished his native country Autun, no greater happiness, than that Constantine might vouchsafe to direct his steps thither.

VOL. X.

E

His

*Anon.*  
*Paneg.*  
*Const. Aug.*  
  
*Eus. de vit.*  
*Const. I.*  
25.  
*Eum.*  
*Paneg.*  
*Const. Aug.*

*Eum. Grac.*  
*Act. Flav.*  
*Nom.*

His desires were accomplished. Constantine went to Autun in the year 311, and was moved with compassion when he saw the miserable condition to which the ravages of war, and the weight of grievous taxes, had reduced that city and the country round about. Resolving to apply a speedy and effectual remedy to these evils, he did not so much as give the senate and other orders of the city who had come out to meet him, time to lay their complaints before him; but prevented them, by asking what they thought would be necessary to make them easy and happy. Transported with joy and gratitude, they threw themselves at his feet. Constantine could not refrain from tears at so moving a sight; tears, says Eumenes, happy for us, and glorious for the prince who shed them. He inquired into their situation; and immediately, without making them wait for the favour, remitted them five years arrears which they owed to the treasury, and abated upwards of a quarter part of their usual annual imposts. This city, to honour so good a sovereign, assumed his name, and passed a decree ordering that it should be thenceforth called Flavia. But this name did not prevail over that of Augustodunum, which it had borne since the days of Augustus, and which it still retains.

The rupture  
breaks out  
between  
Maxen-  
tius and  
Constantine.  
*Naz.*  
*Pneg.*  
*Conts.*

It was in this same year, 311, that the rupture broke out between Constantine and Maxentius. They had never been sincerely united, though they had not proceeded to war, but acknowledged each other as colleagues, at least for a time. What makes me suppose this, is that Constantine's statues subsisted, as we shall see, and were revered in Rome, of which Maxentius was master. But the difference between their characters and principles was too great, not to produce a real division in their hearts, notwithstanding all appearances of peace.

*Anonym.*  
*& Naz.*  
*Paneg.*  
*Const. Aug.*  
*& Zes.*

Maxentius first lifted up the standard of war. Constantine respected the appearance of union between them, and therefore avoided coming to extremities. He

He even made advances to his father-in-law, inviting him to live in peace and harmony : but his overtures were fruitless. Maxentius, puffed up with pride, and as full of ambition as he was destitute of talents, refused his offers, rejected his proposals. Proud of his numerous armies, he thought of nothing less than conquering all Constantine's share of the empire, and perhaps that of Licinius too. He did not openly declare war against this last : but he provoked Constantine most outrageously, by ordering his statues to be pulled down and treated with ignominy. This insult was a manifest act of hostility : and the prince against whom it was committed, seeing no longer any prospect of preserving peace, resolved to go in earnest to war with his equally audacious and despicable enemy. He was even glad to find that the circumstances of things were such as forced him not to suffer Rome to be any longer harassed and oppressed by a detested tyrant. To facilitate his success, he secured the friendship of Licinius, by then proposing the marriage, which afterwards took place, between his sister Constantia and that prince. Maxentius, on his side, entered into an alliance with Maximin. But neither Licinius nor Maximin took any actual part in the quarrel, which was ended between Constantine and Maxentius,

*Euseb. de vit.  
Const. l. 26.*

This war was really a great one : not on account of its duration, for that was short ; but by reason of the importance of its object, the formidable preparations for it, and the great variety of exploits which it occasioned. But what renders it infinitely more considerable with respect to us, is the miraculous manner in which the Almighty was pleased to intervene, and its being the epoch of the conversion of Constantine, who restored peace to the church, and put an end to the continual persecutions under which she had laboured from her very cradle.

Those who speak most modestly of Maxentius's forces, say he had an hundred thousand fighting men. Zosimus makes his infantry amount to an hundred

*Strength  
of the two  
contending  
princes.*

and seventy thousand, and his cavalry to eighteen thousand. *Lactant. 44.* Severus's army, of which he became master, had furnished him with great numbers, which he afterwards increased by new levies in Italy and Africa. For the subsistence of these numerous troops he had provided vast quantities of corn, which, being preserved for the soldiers only, reduced the rest of his subjects to extreme want and misery. According to the same Zosimus, Constantine set out from Gaul with ninety thousand foot and eight thousand horse; and this we suppose to have been the case, without minding the language of panegyrists, who, to add to the splendour of the victory, by lessening the forces with which it was gained, say Constantine had fewer troops than even Alexander had when he undertook the war against the Persians, that is to say, not forty thousand men. What we readily believe upon their authority, is that Constantine could not take with him, in this expedition against Maxentius, all the troops he had then on foot, because he was obliged to leave part of them in Gaul, to defend that country against the incursions of the Germans, during his absence.

The conversion of Constantine to Christianity.

*Eus. de vit. Const. I. 27—82. II. 48—60.*


Constantine was thoroughly sensible of the advantage his enemy had over him in point of strength: and God made use of his uneasiness in this respect, to wean him from the worship of impotent idols, and bring him to the knowledge of His truth. To this great end, things had been long prepared. Constantine, born of a father who esteemed and loved the Christians, had imbibed the same sentiments in his early years. He saw with horror the cruelties which Dioclesian and other princes exercised against them; and took particular notice of the divine vengeance so visible in the punishment of Maximian and Galerius. In consequence of these impressions, he was always favourable to those that followed the law of Christ; and the very first use he made of the imperial power, was, as we said before, to abolish every remnant of persecution. But still he had not got rid of the false ideas

ideas in which he had been educated, concerning a multiplicity of gods. He allowed every one to worship his own; whilst he himself paid homage to those he had been taught to revere; not knowing that the true God will be honoured alone, because he alone deserves our worship. The greatness of the danger to which he was going to be exposed in fighting against Maxentius filled him with serious reflections. He knew that his enemy had recourse to magic charms and sacrifices, to procure the assistance of the powers of hell. He, on the contrary, invoked that God whom he as yet knew but in a confused and imperfect manner, and prayed him to manifest himself unto him, and to be his protector. God heard his prayer, which proceeded from a sincere heart; and, with a goodness of which not only Constantine was the object, but of which the effect was to extend to the whole Christian church, granted him a signal prodigy, which, says Eusebius, it would be difficult to believe, if it was not very strongly attested. But, continues that writer, I have the account from the emperor himself, who has averred the truth of it to me upon oath.

Constantine, as he was marching with his army, towards evening, when the day began to decline, saw, in the sky, just over the sun, the figure of a luminous cross, with this inscription, "By this thou shalt conquer." His army saw, as well as himself, this miraculous phenomenon, which struck all the beholders with great astonishment. Constantine, though he lived in the midst of Christians, and was extremely kind to them, had so little notion of Christianity, that he did not know the meaning of this cross. A dream informed him of it. In the night, Jesus Christ appeared to him with his cross, and commanded him to have a representation made of that which he then saw, and to use it in all his battles as a sure defence against his enemies. Constantine obeyed. The moment he awaked, he sent for workmen, to whom he described the form of the cross he  
had



had seen, then made them draw a sketch of it, and afterwards ordered them to execute it magnificently. The following is the description which Eusebius gives us of it.

A long pike, covered with gold, was traversed at a certain height by a piece of wood which made it a cross. To the upper part, which rose above the arms, was fixed a crown of gold and precious stones, in the middle of which appeared the monogram of Christ, formed by the two letters X and P, crossing each other in this well-known manner, .

From the two arms of the cross hung a purple standard, covered with embroidery of gold and jewels, so resplendent, that it dazzled the eyes of those that saw it. Under the crown and monogram were placed the busts of Constantine and his children, of gold. This trophy of the cross became Constantine's imperial standard. The Roman emperors had always had their peculiar standard, which was called *Labarum*; and which, loaded with representations of false gods, was looked upon by their armies as an object of religious veneration. Constantine, by substituting upon his *Labarum* the name of Christ instead of the images of the Pagan gods, disaccustomed his soldiers from an impious worship, and brought them by degrees to pay their adorations to that Being to which they are due. This precious ensign was

*Eus. de vit.  
Const. II.  
9.*

*Id. Ibid. I.  
31 IV. 21.*

committed to the care of fifty of the emperor's guards, chosen from among the stoutest, bravest, and most pious of that body, who were charged to surround and defend it, and to take it by turns upon their shoulders, when any of them should be tired. Constantine had several others made after the same model, not so rich, to be the military ensigns of all the troops that composed his army. He ordered too that even the arms of his soldiers should be marked with a cross, and that they should likewise bear it upon their shields and helmets,

The

The exact place where this miraculous cross appeared to Constantine is not known with certainty. But the sequel of facts in Eusebius determines us, as well as M. de Tillemont, to think it was in Gaul that this celestial prodigy was wrought. The time was certainly the year of Christ 311, when Constantine was making preparations for the war against Maxentius.

The truth of the fact, attested by Constantine himself, cannot be doubted. It made a great noise; and an orator of that very time, a Pagan by religion, mentions it plainly, though he disguises and dresses it up after the manner of the ancient fabulous stories. Nazarius says, that a celestial army was seen heading that of the prince, and that the soldiers of both these armies mutually exhorted and encouraged one another. Even this account, thus altered from the real fact, contains a manifest acknowledgment of a miraculous assistance sent from heaven.

I have already observed how little Constantine was acquainted with the first principles of Christianity. As soon as the miracle I have been speaking of had determined him to embrace our holy religion, he sent for bishops to instruct him in the fundamental articles of the Christian belief. It is surprizing that Eusebius does not name the masters of so illustrious a proselyte. Zosimus has been more explicit, merely out of malice. This writer, full of gall against Constantine and the Christians, ascribes this change in the emperor, which he stiles impious, to the lessons of an Egyptian who came to him from Spain: a vague description; but in which, by separating the truth from what is false, it is easy to know Osius, the greatest man then in the church. Osius was not an Egyptian, but he was bishop of Corduba in Spain: and the extraordinary marks of esteem, confidence, and affection, which Constantine never ceased to bestow upon him as long as he lived, concur to give us room to think that he respected in him the apostle of his conversion.

Constantine,

*Tillem.*

Constantine, becoming a Christian himself, brought his family over to the profession of the true religion. He brought his children up in it. His mother-in-law Eutropia, the widow of Maximian Hercules, his wife Fausta, and his sister Constantia, embraced Christianity. But his most glorious conquest of this kind was his mother Helena, who, to her faith in Christ, joined an exact practice of the precepts of the gospel, and, by her eminent piety, has justly deserved to be ranked among those models which the church honours and proposes to her children.

Constantine enters Italy, and gains several victories over Maxentius's troops.

The assurance of being protected by heaven was a strong encouragement to Constantine in the war he had undertaken against Maxentius. Besides this, the number of troops excepted, he had all sorts of advantages over his rival, both with respect to their personal qualifications, and to the justice and merit of their causes. Even if we abide by Zosimus's account alone, it is manifest that the good of the empire required that Constantine should remain conqueror.

Anon. & Naz. Paneg. Const. Aug.

He took the necessary steps to be so, marching every where at the head of his troops, whilst Maxentius, indolently shut up in Rome, made war only by his lieutenants. Constantine first presented himself before Susa, which is one of the keys of the Alps and of Italy. This place, which was then very strong, and provided with a good garrison, refused to submit without fighting, though offered in that case the most favourable treatment: upon which Constantine, who was not disposed to lose time in besieging it in form, ordering his scaling ladders to be placed against the walls, and set fire to the gates. The flames spread with such rapidity and violence, that both the inhabitants and the garrison were soon glad to implore the clemency of him whose offers they had before rejected. The conqueror heard their prayers. Entering Susa, he immediately gave orders to extinguish the fire, which would otherwise have consumed the whole place; and being now master of the pass of Italy, he advanced towards Turin.

There

There he found an army waiting in good order, ready to give him battle. A body of horse completely armed after the manner of the eastern cavalry, was its principal strength. Constantine attacked the enemy boldly, posting himself over against these cuirassiers. The fight was obstinate, and the slaughter great. The defeat of the enemy's horse seems to have been what decided the general fate of the battle. Constantine, who knew that, confined as they and their horses were in their armour, they could only advance forward, and that the least motion either backward or on either side was extremely difficult to them, opened his ranks to receive them, and afterwards closing upon them, his soldiers, with great clubs, knocked down both horses and riders, and killed them all, without losing a single man on their side. After the destruction of this body, in which Maxentius had placed his greatest hope, the rest of his army soon gave way, and fled towards Turin. But that city shut its gates against them, and this occasioned the greatest slaughter of the fugitives. Turin received the conqueror with joy, and gave the signal to all Gallia Transpadana to espouse the cause of Constantine. This prince entered Milan soon after, in the midst of triumphant shouts and acclamations; and the whole country on the left of the Po, from Turin to Brescia, acknowledged his laws. His clemency helped greatly to facilitate his conquests. He was not one of those haughty conquerors who mark their progress with terror and devastation. The cities which submitted to him had cause to bless their fate, experiencing from him nothing but benevolence and goodness.

At Brescia he was again opposed by a great body of horse, which was also put to flight, and retired to Verona, where a new army was assembling by Maxentius's order. Ruricius Pompeianus, a commander of great repute, headed it, and thought to stop Constantine before that city, which he hoped to make the barrier of that conqueror's rapid progress. He not only was  
mistaken,

mistaken, but set out with a fault, which shews that he little deserved the character he bore. He ought carefully to have guarded the borders of the Adige, which the enemy was obliged to pass in order to reach Verona: but by his neglecting to take that absolutely necessary precaution, Constantine, by sending a detachment higher up the river, where it was narrower, less deep, and not at all defended, obtained an easy and unmolested passage, after which he immediately invested Verona.

Ruricius, after making several sallies, none of which succeeded, fearing lest the city should be at last taken by storm, left it privately, and raised a supply of fresh troops, with which he returned, determined either to fight Constantine, or make him raise the siege. The emperor was by that means between the city which he besieged, and an army of enemies whose numbers were considerable. In this situation he formed his plan with equal bravery and judgment; leaving part of his troops in his camp to continue the siege, whilst he, with the rest, marched against Ruricius. He had fewer men than his adversary, and was forced to draw his whole army out in only one line, in order to make a front equal to that of the enemy. But his prudence and valour made amends for his want of numbers. As soon as he had given his orders, he threw himself into the midst of the battle, being always foremost in the most dangerous places, with so little care of himself, that his principal officers could not help complaining of it to him after the victory, asking him \*, "why he had endangered them all by exposing his own person to such eminent peril; and why he did not let them fight for him, instead of his fighting for them?" The battle began in the evening, and lasted till the night was

\* *Quid egeras, imperator? in quæ nos fata projeceras, nisi te divina virtus tua vindicasset? Quæ hæc est impatientia? aut quo tibi manus nostras; si versa vice pugnas ipse pro nobis?*  
*Anon. Paneg.*

was far spent. Ruricius was killed upon the spot, his army was destroyed, or dispersed, and Verona, having no longer any hope or resource, submitted to the discretion of the conqueror. Constantine used his advantage with moderation. He did not take away the life of any one that submitted; but he kept the soldiers as prisoners of war; and as their number was too great to be easily guarded, he ordered them to be put in chains made of their own swords: so that, as the panegyrist observes \*, their arms, which had not been able to defend them in battle, secured them as captives.

Aquileia and Modena followed the example of Verona, and the whole country quite up to Rome was opened to Constantine. But Rome itself would not have been an easy conquest, if Maxentius had persisted in keeping himself shut up in that city. No event had hitherto been able to determine him to leave it; and his resource against so many disgraces, heaped upon him one after the other, had been to suppress, as much as he could, the news of his bad success. Upon the enemy's approach, he altered his resolution; less through reason, than through a blindness in which the Pagans themselves have acknowledged the hand of God. He flattered himself with hopes of debauching Constantine's army by the same artifices with which he had succeeded fully against Severus, and partly against Galerius: and besides this, the soothsayers and the books of the Sibyls, which he consulted, had agreed in foretelling him that the enemy of Rome would perish in the battle he was going to fight. An equivocal answer; but which he interpreted in his own favour; not doubting but the person who was coming to attack Rome with an army, must be the enemy meant by the prediction. Perhaps too his courage might just then be heightened by a small disadvantage which Constantine had suffered in a trifling

Last battle, near Rome, in which Maxentius perished.

Lactant.  
43.  
Zos.

\* Ut servarent deditos gladii sui, quos non defenderant repugnantes. *Anon. Paneg.*

*Aur. Vict.  
Eus. de vit.  
Const. I.  
38.  
Zos.*

trifling skirmish. Impelled by these motives, and at the same time piqued at the reproaches of the people, who, whilst he was giving games in the Circus, had openly reproached him with his cowardice, he marched out of Rome at the head of his army, and encamped along the Tiber, between the bridge Mulvius and a place called the Red Rocks. There he himself prepared the cause and instrument of his ruin. He built over the river a bridge composed of two parts fastened together only by iron pins, which were easily knocked out, and then the bridge opened and formed a wide chasm in the middle. His design was to entice Constantine upon this bridge, and then to have it open, that he might fall into the river and be drowned. But his artifice turned against himself.

*Lactant.*

Constantine, supported by just hopes, encouraged by his past success, and animated by his confidence in the God he adored, received a fresh proof of the protection of heaven, a little before the battle. He was warned in a dream to mark the arms of his soldiers with the sign of the cross, or the monogram of Christ, which had hitherto been placed only upon the *Labarum*: and it was upon this that he established the holy practice of which I lately anticipated the mention.

*Pincyr.*

He was greatly rejoiced to see Maxentius come out to meet him, in order to trust his fortune to the decision of a battle. To fight, and to conquer, he doubted not would be the same. Accordingly, as soon as he drew near the enemy, he ranged his troops in proper order. Maxentius was likewise prepared on his side: but he had taken his measures badly. He had left himself so little space, that his hind ranks were quite close to the Tiber; so that if they were pushed ever so little, they must of necessity fall into the river.

Constantine, as usual, did the duty of a soldier and a general. He drew up his army advantageously, gave proper orders, fought valiantly himself, and was well seconded by his troops, always victorious when  
headed

headed by him. Those of Maxentius were numerous, and brave ; but they wanted a better leader. Their commander had neither skill, courage, presence of mind, or resource. Consequently they could not long dispute the victory. They were broken at the first onset. The bravest stood their ground, and were killed : the rest, stupified and blinded, threw themselves into the Tiber, where most of them were swallowed up. Maxentius himself fled to his bridge : but, whether it was owing to the multitude that endeavoured to pass over with him, or to some other accident, the building, which was but weak, broke, and all that were upon it fell into the river. A few escaped by swimming : but Maxentius was drowned. *Ess. & Zos.*

This happened on the twenty-eighth of October ; on which day six years before he had seized on Rome, and usurped the imperial purple. With him was extinguished, or at least buried in total obscurity, all that belonged to him. His wife, whether the daughter of Galerius, or another, was alive when he perished, as was also a son of his. But from the time of his death no farther mention is made of either of them in history. His first son Romulus, whom he had made Cæsar, and twice consul, died before him ; and we had made medals of this young prince from which we learn his apotheosis. That is all we know of him. *Tillem. A. C. 312.*

The day after his victory Constantine made his triumphant entry into Rome, where the joy of all the inhabitants was equal to his own. The terror of Maxentius's name was so great, that people would not at first give credit to the news of his death, for fear of his vengeance in case it should not prove true. But the body of the tyrant, which lay some time in the mud, having been found and known to be his, his head was cut off, and Constantine ordered it to be stuck upon a lance and carried before him in his triumph, as a proof of the deliverance of the Romans. *Constantine's triumphant entry into Rome. Zos. Panegy.*



mans. This sight, frightful in itself, was to the people an object of festivity and joy ; nor were the pale and bloody remains of the detested tyrant contemplated less eagerly, than the face of the conqueror rayed with glory.

The orator Nazarius, celebrates the pomp of this great day with an eloquence which heightens its splendour, and displays the solid motives of the public joy. " Never \*, says he, did any day shine upon the Roman empire, happier than this, since the first building of the city. Not one of the boasted triumphs of antiquity can be compared to this of Constantine. No captive generals were led in chains before the conqueror's chariot ; but it was preceded by all the Roman nobility, freed from the shackles they had borne, No barbarians were thrown into prison ; but consulars were released. Foreign captives were not the ornament of this great festival ; but Rome restored to liberty. She gained nothing from the enemy ; but she recovered herself. No plunder added to her riches, but she ceased to be the prey of a tyrant ; and, which is the height of glory, in lieu of servitude she resumed the rights of empire. Instead of prisoners of war, every one figured to himself another sort of captives.

" They

\* Nullus post urbem conditam dies Romano illuxit imperio, cujus tam effusa, tamque insignis gratulatio aut fuerit, aut esse debuerit. Nulli tam læti triumphi, quos annalium vetustas consecratos in literis habet. Non agebantur quidem ante currum victi duces, sed incedebat soluta nobilitas. Non coniecti in carcerem barbari, sed deducti e carcere consulares. Non captivi alienigenæ in troitum illum honestaverunt, sed Roma, jam libera. Nihil ex hostico accepit, sed seipsam recuperavit, nec præda auctior facta est, sed esse præda desivit, & (quo nihil adjici ad gloriæ magnitudinem protest) imperium recepit quæ servitium sustinebat. Duci sane omnibus videbantur subacta vitiorum agmina, quæ urbem graviter obsederant. Scelus domitum, victa perfidia, diffidens sibi audacia, & importunitas catenata, & cruenta crudelitas inani terrore frendebat. Superbia atque arrogantia debellatæ, luxuries coercita, & libido constricta exu ferro tenebantur. *Naz. Paneg. Const. Aug.*

"They thought they saw the most pestiferious monsters disarmed and loaded with chains. Impiety subdued, perfidy vanquished, and audaciousness reduced to despair; whilst tyranny, wrath, cruelty, pride and arrogance, licentiousness and debauchery, those dreadful enemies whose horrid excesses we had felt so long, now trembled with impotent rage."

Constantine crowned his glory by the noble use he made of his victory. Zosimus writes, that he punished none with death except the principal partisans of the tyrant. Some moderns have thought that Maxentius's son was of this number. But the silence of history with regard to that infant prince is no proof that Constantine took away his life. I chuse rather to abide by the testimony of a cotemporary orator, who says expressly, that \* the conqueror's sword was not unsheathed after the ending of the battle, and that he spared the heads even of those whose deaths the Romans demanded.

I find but one well-attested act of severity on the part of Constantine after his victory over Maxentius, and that without effusion of blood, and for a very just cause. The prætorians, those troops so corrupted and enervated by the pleasures of Rome; seditious to excess; so often stained with the blood of their emperors; who had scarce ever been able to suffer a good prince to reign, and had placed so many bad ones upon the throne; had lately attached and devoted themselves to Maxentius. Constantine broke them, and destroyed their camp, built, as we observed before, by Sejanus, under Tiberius. By breaking the prætorians, he did a service to Rome and to the empire, and at the same time he did not deprive himself of the necessary guards about his person: for other bodies had been already instituted to that end by former emperors under the names of

\* Constantinus victoriæ licentiam sine prælii terminavit; gladios ne in eorum quidem sanguinem destringi passus est quos ad supplicia (Roma) poscebat. *Anon. Paneg. Const. Aug.*

of *protectores* and *domestici*. The city guards were probably continued, for the safety of the public.

*Anon.*

*Paneg.*

*Const. Aug.*

The other troops that remained of the tyrant's army could not but be liable to strong suspicions. Constantine therefore, not chusing to keep them near him, sent them to the Rhine and the Danube, there to forget the pleasures of Italy, and fight against the Barbarians. Perhaps he incorporated among them the broken prætorians, thereby reducing them to the level of legionary soldiers.

Constantine's care to repair all the mischief which Maxentius had done in Rome.

*Anon. &*

*Naz.*

*Paneg.*

*Eus. de vit.*

*Const. l. 41, & 43.*

The senate, which had been cruelly harassed and oppressed by Maxentius, found a deliverer in Constantine. We have already seen the orator Nazarius reckoning as the finest ornament of this generous conqueror's triumph, the nobles and consulars taken out of the prisons into which the tyrant had thrown them. Constantine likewise recalled the banished, and restored to their estates those who had been unjustly deprived of them. Besides these acts of beneficence towards great numbers of private persons, he expressed, both by his speeches and his actions, an ardent zeal for the honour of the senate in general, which he re-instated in its ancient rights, and rendered more illustrious than before, by adding to it the greatest men of the different provinces, that this august assembly might contain the choicest flowers of the whole empire.

He made the people love him, without flattering or corrupting them. The poor felt his liberalities of all kinds. Mild, affable, and easy of access, serenity and majesty were pictured in his countenance. Knowing how fond the Romans were of shews he treated them with games, at which he assisted in person; carrying his complaisance in that respect beyond the bounds prescribed by Christianity, of which he perhaps did not yet know all the severity. But, on the other hand, he was ever watchful to prevent every licentiousness that might have disturbed the tranquillity of the city. He kept the people within the bounds of their duty

by

by a prudent firmness, and as much through their affection and respect for him, as through the fear of punishment.

The embellishing of the city was likewise an object of his care. He built baths, and decorated the great circus with new and magnificent ornaments, and several porticos. In these expences, his modesty was apparent; as the honour of the buildings still reflected more on their original founders, than on him who only adorned them. *Aurel. Vict. & Nazar.*

One of the most detested parts of Maxentius's tyranny was his unbounded debauchery and lust, which respected no law, nor made any scruple of employing violence when seduction could not compass his ends. Constantine, always temperate, always chaste, knew none but lawful pleasures. Under his \* empire, no handsome woman had cause to repent that nature had been bountiful to her. Beauty was not in his eyes an incentive to licentiousness, but the ornament of modesty.

I have already said, that Constantine made a law against informers. A revolution brought about by a civil war was a fine opportunity for those pests of society to avail themselves of. How many researches, how many accusations, would they not have set on foot, if the conqueror had been disposed to listen to them? Constantine prevented the evil, ready to spring up anew, by laws more severe than the former, condemning informers to suffer death, if they failed to prove any part of their allegation. *Tillem. Const. 27. & 31.*

Another law, well worthy of the justice and humanity of a great prince, provided for the relief of the poor, whom the collectors of the public money often loaded with heavier taxes than fell to their share, purely that they might favour the rich. Constantine made

\* Nullam matronarum cujus forma emendatior fuerit, boni sui piguit, quum sub abstinentissimo imperatore species luculenta non incitatrix licentiæ esset, sed pudoris ornatrix. *Nazar.*

made a new regulation to prevent this odious and tyrannical partiality.

By a conduct so prudent in every respect \*, he repaired, if we believe a panegyrist, in only two months that he staid at Rome, the evils of a six years tyranny: or, if there be any exaggeration in this expression, at least he cannot be refused the praise of having put that city in a way to recover the flourishing condition which became the capital of the world.

Marks of  
the affec-  
tion of the  
public to-  
wards Con-  
stantine.  
*Anon &  
Naz. Pa-  
neg.*

So many virtues succeeding an assemblage of every vice could not but secure to Constantine the admiration, respect, and love of the people, who accordingly ran from all parts of Italy to see with their own eyes the benefactor and deliverer of the empire, in whom the most valuable qualities of the mind and heart were accompanied by the personal advantages of a graceful body, a pleasing countenance, an easy deportment mixed with a becoming dignity, and the firmness of a man blended with the bloom of youth.

Africa, which Maxentius had re-conquered, as I said before, and re-united to his dominions the year before his fall, submitted with pleasure to Constantine's laws. The head of the tyrant, who had desolated it by his vexations and cruelties, was sent thither. A pleasing sight to the inhabitants of that province, and a strong invitation to them gladly to receive the laws of the prince who had avenged their cause.

*Lactant.  
44.*

The senate shewed its gratitude to Constantine, by assigning him the first rank among the Augusti. Maximin was indeed entitled to that pre-eminence, as the elder associate to the honours of the imperial dignity: But the virtues of Constantine justly determined the senate to decide the question in his favour.

That was not the only mark of the public affection for this prince. Every means were employed to shew it; and to eternize his memory: statues, shields, and  
crowns

\* Quidquid mali sexennio toto dominatio feralis inflixerat, bimestris fere cura sanavit. *Nazar.*

crowns of gold and silver ; and edifices were consecrated to his name and glory, though built by Maxentius. I have already said that the city of Cirte in Africa, which he helped to recover from the injuries it had suffered from that tyrant in the war against Alexander, assumed the name of Constantine. But the noblest and most lasting monument of the victory gained over Maxentius, is the triumphal arch which the senate and Roman people erected to Constantine, and which still subsists to this day. The inscription upon it deserves to be inserted here.

IMP. CÆS. FL. CONSTANTINO MAXIMO  
P. F. AUGUSTO S. P. Q. R.  
QUOD INSTINCTU DIVINITATIS MENTIS  
MAGNITUDINE CUM EXERCITU SUO  
TAM DE TYRANNO QUAM DE OMNI EJUS  
FACTIONE UNO TEMPORE JUSTIS  
REMPUBLICAM ULTUS EST ARMIS  
ARCUM TRIUMPHIS INSIGNEM DICAVIT.

*Antiq.  
Expl. T.  
IV. &  
Nardini  
Romævetus.  
VI. 15.*

That is to say : *To the Emperor Cæsar Flavius Constantine Augustus, the Greatest, the Pious, and the Happy, who by the inspiration of the Divinity, and the greatness of his courage, with the help of his army, avenged the republic by his just arms, and at the same time rescued it from the tyrant and all his faction ; the senate and Roman people have dedicated this triumphal arch, as a monument of their gratitude.*

On one side of the arch are the words *LIBERATORI URBIS, To the Deliverer of the city* ; and on the other, *FUNDATORI QUIETIS, To the Founder of public tranquillity.*

It is to be observed, that we do not find in this inscription the ancient titles which the emperors had used to take. No mention is made in it either of the tribunitian power, or the proconsular power, or even of Constantine's consulship. We may therefore the less wonder at the omission of the quality of high-priest, which would otherwise deserve some attention.

The naming of the army, and giving it a share in the honour of the exploit and of the monument, was the consequence and effect of the enormous power which the soldiery had obtained in the empire.

Antiquarians observe that the *basso-relievos* and other carvings upon this arch are of two different kinds of workmanship. Those on the upper part are good, and seem to them to have been borrowed and removed from Trajan's Square. They think they see in them the taste of that emperor's age, and some of his exploits. The others are of the same date as the arch itself, and prove by their clumsiness how much the polite arts were decayed in the days of Constantine.

The decree for erecting this arch was, doubtless, passed immediately after the defeat of Maxentius. But it appears from the monument itself, that the building was not finished and dedicated till the tenth year of Constantine's reign, that is to say, till the year of Christ 315, or 316.

Statue of  
Constantine in  
Rome,  
holding in  
one hand a  
cross, with  
a religious  
inscription.  
*Euseb.*  
*Hist. Eccl.*  
*IX. 9.*

The essential part of the glory of a Christian prince would be wanting in Constantine, if he had not ascribed to Christ a victory which he owed to his divine protection. But he acquitted himself faithfully of that great duty. He was neither puffed up by the endless praises he received, nor by the profusion of honours that were heaped upon him: and that they might be directed to their proper source, he ordered that a statue which was erected to him in the most frequented part of the city, should hold in its right hand a cross, with an inscription, in which he himself addressed the Roman people in these words: BY THIS SALUTARY SIGN, THE TROPHY OF TRUE VALOUR, I DELIVERED YOUR CITY FROM THE YOKE OF THE TYRANT, AND RESTORED THE SENATE AND ROMAN PEOPLE TO THEIR ANCIENT SPLENDOUR.

We should have been glad to give this inscription in its original language: but we have only Eusebius's translation of it into Greek.

It was likewise a duty of religion incumbent on Constantine to deliver the Christians, his brethren, from the oppression they had groaned under for ten years past. He had granted them liberty of conscience in his dominions, in the beginning of his reign. He found them in possession of the same privilege in those he conquered from Maxentius: and Licinius, now his ally and his friend, could not fail to protect them at his request. But they had still an enemy in Maximin, who, after suspending the persecution against them in consequence of Galerius's edict, soon renewed it with great fury, as I shall have occasion to relate more fully in the sequel of this work: besides this, Constantine looked upon him as his secret enemy, and Maxentius's papers had discovered to him their mutual intelligence. However, as both sides dissembled, and still kept up an outward shew of friendship, Constantine made no doubt but that decency on one hand, and fear on the other, would oblige Maximin to conform to the desire of his colleagues. Upon this supposition, before he left Rome, he issued in his own name and in that of Licinius an edict, by which, after amplifying the former favours granted to the Christians, he permitted them to assemble publicly and build churches.

Edict published at Rome by Constantine in favour of the Christians.

Lact. 43,

44.

Euseb. Hist. Eccl. IX. 9.

He sent his edict to Maximin, who was extremely mortified at seeing it. He hated the Christians, and did not like to be forced by his colleagues, whom he considered as rivals, to act in his own dominions in a manner contrary to his inclination. On the other hand, not to grant any part of their demand, would be declaring war against them. In this perplexity, he took a middle way, and, in a rescript addressed to his prætorian prefect Sabinus, after mentioning Dioclesian and \*Galerius, whom he calls his lords and fathers, he at first expresses a desire to maintain, in imitation of their example,

Maximin is obliged to conform to it, at least in part.

\* The text says *Maximian*; by which I am confident, is meant Maximian Galerius, and not Maximian Hercules, whom Maximin could not call his father.



example, the worship of the gods of the empire. But afterwards, considering the great number of the Christians, and that the state would be deprived of useful subjects by banishing or proscribing them, he forbids any ill treatment to be used towards them, and declares that his design is to bring them by caresses and mildness to what he calls the right way. Such was the mitigation which Constantine's piety procured to the Christians of Asia and the East: Their enemies ceased to make war against them, but they did not enjoy the free exercise of their religion; nor indeed were they totally exempt from the danger of being killed: for if Maximin found an opportunity of having a Christian thrown privately into the sea, he never missed it. However, as all public executions ceased, and as the laws expressly forbid at least all open violence against the Christians, Eusebius reckons this year, the 312th of Christ, and the tenth of the persecution ordered by Dioclesian, as the last, and the epoch of the peace restored to the church. Lactantius postpones that happy event to the time of Maximin's ruin.

*Lactant.*  
38.

The end of  
Dioclesian's per-  
secution.

*Euseb.*  
*Hist.*

*Book. VIII.*  
16.

Beginning  
of the in-  
diction.  
*Tillem.*

Interview  
between  
Constantine and  
Licinius at  
Milan.

Marriage  
of Licinius  
with Con-  
stantia.

*Lactant.* 45.  
*Zoe.*

New edict  
in favour  
of the  
Christians.  
*Euseb. X.*  
5.

This same year (312) is that in which several of the learned place the beginning of the Roman indiction, the origin and use of which we leave to the examination of chronologers.

Constantine, after having staid somewhat more than two months at Rome, where he probably took possession of his third consulship on the first of January 313, removed to Milan, to be present at the celebration of the nuptials between his sister and Licinius. These two emperors had always lived in harmony, and were now glad to cement their union more closely by a personal alliance.

While they were together at Milan, they made a new edict in favour of the Christians, to explain and enlarge that which was dated from Rome. They added to it an important article, permitting them to take possession, without any proceedings at law, and without

without paying any thing, of the churches and cemeteries of which they had been stripped; and as those places had passed, by sale, or by donations of the emperors, into the hands of private persons, the edict ordered the treasury to indemnify such proprietors as should be dispossessed.

This edict, however, was not confined to the Christians only. It granted liberty of conscience to the professors of any religion whatever. There are even expressions in it not over orthodox, and much more agreeable to the uncertainties of the Pagans with regard to the divine nature, than to the clear and positive system of Christianity: from whence it follows, that Constantine was even then not well informed, and that he thought he might lawfully shew a very great degree of complaisance for a colleague, who never was a Christian; and for subjects, of which the greatest part adhered strongly to their ancient errors.

Constantine did not stay long at Milan. Early in the spring he was upon the borders of the Lower Rhine, whether he was called by a new danger which threatened Gaul; and his arrival hindered the Franks from passing the river. But his plan was not to remain posted over against them, merely to guard it. He wanted to give them such a lesson, as should cure them, at least for some time, of the desire of making incursions upon the territories of the empire. With this view, he laid a snare for them. He spread a report, that a sudden commotion upon the Upper Rhine obliged him to go thither to check it: and in effect he removed to some distance, leaving upon the spot a number of troops with orders to keep themselves concealed as much as possible. The Franks, deceived by appearances, and thinking none were in the way to oppose them, passed the river, and began, as usual, to ravage the country: upon which Constantine, who had a fleet ready, immediately fell down the Rhine to the place where they were, and at the same time his other troops sallying out from this ambuscade, fell upon

Constantine marches to the Rhine, and gains a victory over the Franks: Anon. Peg. Const. Aug. Zos.

upon the plunderers, who, having no resource either by land or by water, were soon cut to pieces. Besides a great number of dead, which they left upon the spot, the Romans took many prisoners, on whom Constantine inflicted the same punishment as he had before subjected others of their countrymen to on a like occasion. They were exposed to wild beasts: a cruel treatment, if it was not absolutely indispensable.

Painful  
death of  
Dioclesian,  
after a se-  
ries of  
great trou-  
ble.

Whilst Constantine triumphed over tyrants and Barbarians, Dioclesian was at length punished for his hatred of Christianity, and ended by a painful death, a life in which he had not had one moment's peace of mind since the fatal edict by which he kindled up the persecution against the worshippers of the true God. From that moment, he was struck with a long and grievous illness, of which he never rightly recovered. Forced afterwards to strip himself of the empire, much against his will, his retirement seemed to promise him some tranquillity; but he found it filled with thorns. His statues beaten down with those of Maximian Hercules, by the side of which they were placed, gave him the first cause of uneasiness. But the melancholy fate of his wife Prisca, and of his daughter Valeria, overwhelmed him with bitter grief.

Lactant.  
62.

35.

50.

39—41.

They had enjoyed the honours due to their rank during the life of Galerius, to whom Valeria was married, and at whose court Prisca remained with her daughter. Galerius dying, recommended his wife to Licinius, in whom he had a great confidence, founded on the many favours this last had received at his hands. But Licinius, whose heart was bad, instead of respecting the widow of him to whom he owed every thing, quarrelled with her about her dower, and used her very ill, in order, as afterwards appeared, to force her to marry him. Valeria thinking to find better treatment from Maximin, who was married, fled into his territories with her mother, her husband's natural son Candidianus, whom she had adopted, and Severianus, the son of Severus. She was greatly mistaken in her hopes.

hopes. Maximin, whose passions knew no bounds, and who, besides, thought perhaps of turning to his own advantage the pretensions which the daughter of Dioclesian might have to the whole empire, no sooner saw her at his court, than he solicited her to marry him, offering to that end to repudiate his wife. Valeria, who was virtuous, and had retained, from her former attachment to Christianity, at least the strictness of its morals, was thoroughly sensible of the indecency of Maximin's demand. She therefore answered resolutely, that it would ill become her to listen to a proposal of marriage while she was yet in mourning for her husband, the adoptive father of the very person who wanted to succeed him; that Maximin's offering to divorce his wife, shewed him to be of so unfeeling a disposition, as could not but give her room to apprehend that she herself might be treated with equal inhumanity, if she ever put herself in his power; and, in short, that a princess of her rank ought not to think of a second marriage. Maximin was highly incensed at this refusal, for which he revenged himself upon Valeria with all the cruelty of a tyrant. He stripped her of her estate, and took from her the ladies that attended her, some of whom, especially those which were her greatest favourites, he even condemned to death, upon a false charge of adultery. The eunuchs that waited on her were put to the most cruel torments; and she herself was banished with her mother, sometimes to one place, and sometimes to another, their exile being never fixed to any particular spot. Valeria, from the remotest part of the deserts of Syria, informed her father of her sufferings. Dioclesian felt them severely, and begged, both by letters and messengers, that his daughter might be sent to him. But his request was disregarded; and he had the additional mortification of being no longer able to relieve, from misery and bondage, all that was dearest to him in the world.

To

*Vict. Epit.* To this grief, already very violent, was added a new one, which quite over-powered him. Constantine and Licinius having invited him to Milan for the ceremony of Constantia's marriage, he excused himself on account of his age and infirmities. The two princes thereupon wrote him menacing letters, in which they accused him of having favoured Maxentius, and of having then an understanding with Maximin. These reproaches have not the least shadow of truth, and I wish it were possible to lay the blame of them upon Licinius, rather than upon Constantine. Dioclesian was alarmed by them, and feared for his life. His head, weakened by old age and illness, could not sustain this violent blow. He was seized with such an agitation of body and of mind, as did not suffer him to rest either day or night; but he rolled himself sometimes upon his bed, sometimes on the ground, and spent his whole time in sighs, groans, and tears. A situation like this could not but soon bring a weak old man to the grave. According to some authors, he did not wait for that effect; but either starved, or poisoned himself. A memorable example, which ought for ever to have cured all sovereigns of the thought of abdicating their power. In the judgment of men, Dioclesian may seem to deserve pity. In the eyes of God, he merited the greatest humiliation for his pride, and an unnatural death for his cruelties against the saints.

*Lactant. 42.*

*Euseb. Hist. Eccl. VII. 17.*

*Lactant. & Vict. Epit.*

*Vict. Epit.* He died in his retirement at Salona, in the ninth year after his abdication, the sixty-eighth of his age, and the 313th of Christ. Great honours were paid to his memory: and a magnificent tomb was erected to him, which was still covered with purple in the time of Constantius the son of Constantine. He was ranked among the gods: a prerogative, says Eutropius, which never was bestowed upon any other man who died in a private station. This apotheosis equally misplaced and irreligious, cannot be laid to the charge of Constantine, who then professed himself a Christian. It must be imputed to Licinius and Maximin, who had

*Ann. Marc. L XVI.*

*Eutrop.*

had offended Dioclesian whilst he lived, and whom it cost nothing to honour him after he was dead.

This was perhaps the very last thing these two princes did in concert. War broke out between them shortly after, and made a new change in the empire, of which it will now be proper to view the situation at the time we are speaking of.

By the defeat and death of Maxentius, the Roman State of the empire was shared between three masters: Constantine, who possessed all the West, except Illyricum; Licinius, who reigned in Illyricum, under which the defeat and death of Maxentius. Thrace, Macedonia, and Greece, were included; and Maximin, who held Asia Minor, Syria, and Egypt. Constantine and Licinius were allied, Maximin feigned a desire to keep up a good understanding with his colleagues: but in fact he hated them, and was suspected by them. Besides his connections with Maxentius, other causes of enmity made an actual division between them, notwithstanding the outside shew of harmony and good will which policy induced them reciprocally to keep up. The reader may remember that Maximin was made Cæsar in prejudice of Constantine, and that Constantine, in his turn, was declared the first Augustus by the senate, in prejudice to Maximin. An open war had been very near breaking out between Maximin and Licinius on account of the succession to Galerius, and the treaty of partition to which they agreed out of necessity, and through fear of each other, had neither decided their pretensions, nor ended their animosities. Even Christianity became a subject of strife and hatred among the three princes. Constantine professed it, Licinius protected it, and Maximin was its implacable enemy. This last article requires some explanation and detail.

Maximin, the nephew and creature of Galerius, The Christians persecuted by Maximin. Euseb. Hist. Eccl. VIII. 12, and IX. 1-9. could not fail to espouse the sentiments of his uncle and benefactor. He was, of himself, so bigotted to superstition, as to create new priests and new pontiffs in almost all the cities and towns of his dominions,

*Lactant.* 38 and blindly to put an intire confidence in soothsayers  
 —38. and astrologers, with which he filled his court. This was more than enough to render him an ardent persecutor of the Christians, whose virtues he likewise hated, because every vice was centered in his own person. His unbounded avarice ruined the provinces: his excessive drinking destroyed his reason, and often made him give orders at night which he repented the next morning: and his horrid and tyrannical debaucheries were such, as no modest person can even attempt to describe. Crowning all these detestable qualities with an equally mad and stubborn attachment to idolatry, he at first shed torrents of blood of good and holy men: but finding afterwards, that the most cruel kinds of death served only to increase Christianity, instead of destroying it; he took another method, which he boasted of as a proof of his mildness and indulgence, and which consisted in putting out the right eye, and hamstringing the left leg of all the Christian prisoners, and then sending them to work in the mines, where they were treated with inexpressible barbarity. The edict published by Galerius just before his death, ordering the persecution to be stopped, forced Maximin to grant the Christians some respite. But it did not last long. Again master of his actions, by the death of that emperor, and at liberty to follow his own inclination, he renewed his fury against them, with this only difference, that, not to contradict himself openly, he now sought for pretences, and endeavoured artfully to cloak his violences.

To defame Christianity by attacking its author, he industriously published false accounts of the death of Jesus Christ, newly fabricated with such consummate impudence and ignorance, that the death of our Saviour, ordered by Pilate, was by them placed under the fourth consulship of Tiberius, that is to say, full five years before Pilate ever entered Judea. Yet as these acts were full of abuse and blasphemy against Christ, Maximin set a great value on them, com-

commanded that they should be posted up in all the public places of the city and in the country, and ordered all school-masters to make their scholars learn them by heart.

At the same time a duke (*dux*,) or general of the Roman troops in Syria, having taken up two women of bad fame at Damascus, forced them by menaces to swear that they had been Christians, and, as such, witnesses of the abominations which the Christians practised in their assemblies. He drew up a verbal process of this declaration, and sent it to the emperor, who triumphed in it, and ordered it to be published throughout the whole extent of his empire.

Though men thus traduced might appear, to those who knew no better, objects worthy of public chastisement ; yet Maximin, still continuing to brag of his pretended mildness, and to act in consequence thereof a feigned part, would not proceed against them as of his own accord. But he instigated the cities of his dominions to demand the expulsion of the Christians, whose numbers, he made them say, polluted and defiled them. Antioch set the example, which was soon followed by all the rest. It was the way to please the sovereign. Maximin returned a favourable answer to their petitions, of which he was himself the secret author, and issued accordingly an ordinance, which was engraved on plates of brass, and fixed up in all the cities, to perpetuate the shame of those he hated.

In this ordinance, which Eusebius has preserved, Maximin boasted of the happiness of his reign, calling it the reward of his zeal for the worship of the gods. He congratulated himself on the fidelity of the earth, which, said he, restored with ample interest the seed intrusted to it ; on the constant order of the seasons, which he did not suffer any alteration, prejudicial to the health of the body ; and on the profound peace which his dominions enjoyed. But the divine Providence thought proper to confound this haughty and  
impious



impious language, by sending barrenness and famine, which desolated the country ; a contagious distemper which depopulated it, and which attacked particularly the eyes, as a palpable vengeance for the many Christians whose right eyes the tyrant had ordered to be put out ; and lastly, an unhappy war, to which Maximin's own rashness first gave birth, and of which the bad success was but the beginning of his misfortunes.

This war is particularly remarkable for having been the first that was undertaken on account of religion. Would to God it had also been the last ! Maximin, through one of those odd turns of mind which cannot be accounted for, not satisfied with persecuting the Christians in his own dominions, extended his furious zeal to a people who were not subjects of the empire. Christianity flourished among the Armenians : though we cannot say exactly when or how they first received it. The Roman emperor declared war against them, in order to force them to return to idolatry : but all he got by it was fatigue and disgrace to himself and his army. Terrified by the union of Constantine and Licinius, and judging that he must either destroy them, or perish himself, he desisted from a prosecution of this expedition.

The wrath of heaven not only avenged the Christians, but turned to their honour and advantage, by affording them a glorious opportunity of exercising their pious charity. Amidst the horrors of the pestilence and famine, they alone shewed a tenderness and compassion, burying those that died of the infection, and distributing bread to the famished poor. A behaviour by which they made even the Pagans themselves praise and bless the God whose worshippers fulfilled so well the duties of humanity.

Such was the situation of affairs with regard to the Christians, who began to be looked upon in a more favourable light, when their persecutor received from Constantine and Licinius the edict passed at Rome in their behalf ; to comply with which, at least in part,  
he

he published the order of which I before gave the substance. It was much against his will that he mitigated his rigour : and he looked upon the necessity which his colleagues laid him under in that respect, as a new injury done to him. He dissembled, however, his resentment ; and secretly made preparations to attack Licinius, and fall upon him, if possible, when he should neither expect it, nor be prepared to receive him.

He was very near succeeding. Whilst Licinius <sup>Maximin</sup> was at Milan, for the ceremony of his marriage, <sup>attacks Li-</sup> Maximin put himself at the head of an army of seventy <sup>cinus, and</sup> thousand men, which he had assembled in Bithynia, <sup>carries the</sup> passed the Streights without opposition, took Byzantium <sup>war into</sup> after a siege of eleven days, forced Heraclea to <sup>his domi-</sup> submit, and was marching on, when Licinius met <sup>nions.</sup> him. This prince, upon the first notice of the danger, <sup>Eus. IX.</sup> had hastened with only a few men from Italy to Andrinople, from whence he gave immediate orders for <sup>10.</sup> collecting the neighbouring troops, and having got <sup>Lactant.</sup> together thirty thousand men, he put himself at their <sup>45-46.</sup> head ; less with a design to fight the enemy with such unequal forces, than barely to stop his progress.

Maximin was full of confidence. The number of his troops; and his first successes, elated his courage. But above all, he depended upon the predictions of his priests and astrologers, who promised him certain victory : and in the enthusiasm of his superstitious joy, he made a vow to Jupiter to extirpate Christianity, after he should have conquered Licinius. He even flattered himself that he should not have occasion to fight : hoping that his prodigality towards the soldiers, on one hand, and Licinius's more severe government of them, on the other, would bring his adversary's army over to him voluntarily. His projects did not end there : for he purposed, after destroying Licinius, to march against Constantine, to strip him, and to make himself master of the whole empire.

But

But Licinius was protected by heaven. Of this there can be no doubt, since he remained conqueror. Whether we ought to believe upon the credit of Lactantius, that an angel appeared to him in a dream, and dictated to him a form of prayer, which he remembered, and made all his officers and soldiers get by heart, and by repeating of which before the battle, he gained the day, is what I shall not pretend to determine. That so signal a favour should be granted to a Pagan prince, and especially to one whom we shall soon see become a cruel persecutor of Christianity would indeed be very wonderful.

He is conquered, and perishes soon after by a shocking death.

What is certain, is that the two armies engaged on the last day of April, in the plain called Serena, between Andrinople and Heraclea, and that Licinius, notwithstanding the inequality of his forces, gained a complete victory. The greatest part of Maximin's army perished: the rest abandoned him; and he himself, disguised in the habit of a slave to conceal his flight, did not think himself safe till he had left the sea between his conqueror and him, and was arrived at Nicomedia. Nor did he stay even there: but continuing his route towards the East, the first place he stopped at was in Cappadocia, where he assembled a fresh body of troops, with which he thought he might be able again to try his fortune.

Lactant.  
48.

Licinius crossed over into Bithynia; but did not hurry himself to pursue a fugitive who could not escape him. He was still at Nicomedia on the thirteenth of June, when he published there the edict which he and Constantine had made at Milan, granting liberty of conscience to all the subjects of the empire, and to the Christians, in particular, several advantages. Dioclesian's first edict of persecution was published in the same city, about ten years and four months before.

Euseb.

The peace of the church was now full and general. For Maximin, convinced that his priests and gods had deceived him, first vented his fury upon them, massacring

massacring those that were about him ; and afterwards did justice to the Christians, by an edict greatly in their favour.

But his penance was as insincere as that of Galerius : nor was it more effectual to disarm the vengeance of a justly incensed deity. Upon the approach of Licinius, who was advancing to complete the ruin of his adversary, Maximin retired to Tarsus in Cilicia, leaving his best troops to guard the passes of mount Taurus. He had not the courage to put himself at the head of this body, which was his last resource : and when he learnt the news of its defeat, he gave himself up to despair, resolved upon death, and after eating and drinking as much as he could by way of bidding a last farewell to pleasure, he swallowed poison. The victuals with which he had loaded his stomach, hindered the venom from taking a speedy effect. Its operation became slow, and was attended with dreadful torments. For several days he felt a violent fire in his bowels, which preyed upon and actually consumed him, till he was quite dried up, and looked like a burnt carcase. That his punishment might have the nearer affinity to his crimes, his eyes dropped out of his head ; and when blind, he thought he saw Jesus Christ ready to judge him. He begged for mercy, implored his forgiveness, and died amidst these dreadful torments of body and of mind, towards the month of August in the year of Christ 313.

The conqueror Licinius exterminated the family of this unhappy prince, and all that remained of the race of the persecutors. Maximin's wife was drowned in the Orontes : a death to which she had sentenced numbers of innocent and virtuous ladies. Her son, eight years of age, and her daughter, who was but seven, and was then betrothed to Candidianus the son of Galerius, were put to death. Candidianus himself, and Severianus the son of Severus, likewise lost their lives, upon a suspicion of their intending to assert their claims to the empire : and lastly, Prisca and Valeria, one the

*Lactant.  
49. & Euseb.  
sch.*

*Tillem.*

*His family, and all that remained of the race of the persecutors, is exterminated by Licinius. Lactant. 80th & Euseb. ix. 11.*

widow, and the other the daughter of Dioclesian, after being hunted and pursued for fifteen months; during which they perpetually changed their retreat, to avoid falling into the hands of their implacable enemy, could not escape the vengeance of heaven, of which Licinius was only the instrument. They were discovered at Thessalonica, condemned, and publicly executed, and their bodies thrown into the sea.

We are not told what crime was imputed to them. Probably they were accused and convicted of corresponding with Candidianus and Severianus, in whom they might well repose more confidence than in Licinius, who had always used them ill. Their real crime before God, was their having had the weakness to renounce the truth after having known it, and to defile themselves with idolatrous sacrifices, contrary to the light of their own conscience. It does not appear that they ever atoned for this fall; but, on the contrary, there is great reason to believe that they professed the impieties of Paganism to their death.

Maximin had not even the poor advantage of being honoured after his death: a distinction which had been granted to the other persecuting princes. As he was succeeded by the person whose arms had conquered him, his memory was stigmatized by the most dishonouring decrees. He was declared a tyrant and a public enemy: his honours were destroyed, his monuments razed, his statues thrown down, and his pictures torn or defaced. Every kind of ignominy was heaped upon him: and he by so much the more deserved this treatment, as he had never shewn himself in the least worthy of his usurped grandeur.

Secular  
games  
omitted.  
*Zos. l. II.*

Zosimus observes that the year of the third consulship of Constantine and Licinius, which was that of the defeat and death of Maximin, ought to have been distinguished by the celebration of secular games; an hundred and ten years having elapsed since those that were given by Septimius Severus. He takes no notice of those of the emperor Philip, of which he per-  
haps

haps was ignorant. But, like a zealous idolater, he is very angry with Constantine for omitting that important ceremony, of such essential consequence, says he, to the happiness of the Roman empire. • This is a strong testimony in favour of the piety of Constantine, who either abolished the most solemn festivals of the Pagans, or countenanced their being disused, and consequently dropped.

There now remained but two princes in the empire, <sup>War between Con-</sup>Constantine and Licinius, who had hitherto been <sup>stantine</sup> closely united, but whom difference of sentiments, <sup>and Licini-</sup>temper, and interest, soon divided. Zosimus attests, <sup>us.</sup> that Constantine demanded of Licinius a new partition of the empire, after the death of Maximin: and I do not in this see any thing either difficult to believe, or unreasonable to be asked. As they were the only two remaining <sup>Aurel. Vict.</sup>*Augusti*, their territories ought to be equal. But if Licinius added the countries which had obeyed Maximin, that is to say, Asia Minor, the east, and Egypt, to Illyricum taken in its full extent which I have already described more than once, his share was much greater than that of Constantine, who had only Italy, Africa, Gaul, Britain, and Spain. It would have been idle in Licinius to alledge the right of conquest: for besides that, Constantine might have claimed a share in the victory, as having secured the tranquillity of Licinius's operations, by defending the frontiers of the empire against the barbarians of the north; his right was fixed by the nature and constitution of the state. He and Licinius were not confederates, or allies, but colleagues. Their dominions were not parted or severed. Though there was not so great and frequent an intercourse or communication between them, as had subsisted between Dioclesian and Maximian, yet they were two heads of one and the same empire. Consequently all things ought to have been equal between them: and he that had the least or weakest share, was not only interested; but had a real right to demand such an augmentation as

should restore a perfect equilibrium between them. I cannot therefore see that Zosimus has the least sort of reason to accuse Constantine of injustice and perfidy on this occasion; unless there was some prior agreement between them, which that author does not explain.

Licinius was far from relishing Constantine's demand. The bare mention of diminishing his dominions affronted him highly: and as he was brave and experienced in the art of war, he was not at all alarmed at the necessity of having recourse to arms.

Such was, undoubtedly, the true cause of the war which broke out between Constantine and Licinius the very year after the death of Maximin. It is added, that Licinius favoured a conspiracy carried on in Italy against his colleague. If so, Constantine is still farther justified.

*Anon. Vales. ap. Ammian. Zos.*

The two emperors, each at the head of his army, met near Cibalis in Pannonia. This city lay between the Drave and the Save, not far from Sirmium. This position shews that Licinius had let his antagonist get the start of him, and bring the war into his country. He had a vigilant enemy in Constantine, whose activity was such, that whilst he undertook and conducted in person a difficult and dangerous war, he directed the holding of a council at Arles, for the affairs of the Donatists. But this last transaction does not belong to my plan, to which I therefore confine myself.

The two armies soon engaged, and the battle was sharp and obstinate. It lasted from morning till night: when at length Constantine's right wing, getting the better of its opponents, led the way to a complete victory. Licinius, conquered, and finding no resource, fled to Sirmium, and from thence, after breaking down the bridge which was in that city over the Save, to Andrinople, there to raise new forces in order to stop the progress of his enemy.

Constantine, master of the field of battle and of the camp of the vanquished, went to Sirmium, repaired the

the bridge which Licinius had broken, and immediately marched in pursuit of him. He crossed the upper Mœsia and Aurelian's Dacia, being received every where as conqueror, and arrived at Philippopolis in Thrace, where he was met by an ambassador from Licinius, with proposals for an amicable agreement. But he himself had rendered this impracticable, by a new and extraordinary step, the motive of which is not easy to be guessed, and which could not but incense Constantine to the highest degree. Licinius, after the battle of Cibalîs, created a Cæsar, and his choice fell upon Valens, a man otherwise little known, of whom Constantine speaks with the utmost contempt in an answer which Peter Patricius has preserved, and who was probably destitute of recommendation, or at least had none by his birth. The degrading of this rival was a preliminary on which Constantine insisted before he would listen to any terms; and on Licinius's refusing to agree to it, a second battle was fought near a place called Mardia, between Philippopolis and Andrinople.

Neither of the parties could claim the victory, nor could either of them be said to be vanquished, in this engagement: but their nearly equal losses facilitated an accommodation.

Constantine, however, gave the law. Valens was deposed, and even killed by order of Licinius, who had raised him in hopes of promoting his own interest, and who sacrificed him without the least difficulty the moment he found him hurtful to his views. A much more sensible mortification to him, was his being obliged to relinquish great part of what he possessed in Europe. By the treaty that was now concluded, he reserved to himself, on this side of the sea, only Thrace, the lower Mœsia, and the lesser Scythia towards the mouth of the Danube, and abandoned all the rest to Constantine, who by this means gained by the war a considerable increase of power, great part of Illyricum, Macedonia, and Greece.

This

*Anon. Val.*

*les.*

*Zos.*

*Petr. Patric.*

*Leg. in com.*

*pore Hist.*

*Byz.*

*Anon. Val.*

*les.*

*Zos.*

*Treaty of*

*peace, by*

*which Con-*

*stantine*

*enlarges*

*his domi-*

*nions con-*

*siderably.*

*Zos. & Eut.*



This peace  
last eight  
years.

This peace, though concluded upon very unequal terms, had not the fate of most forced peaces, which generally are only a short interval spent in preparations for a new war. It lasted eight whole years, and consequently gave the Roman empire time to recover, in some degree, from the continual shocks and convulsions it had suffered ever since the death of Constantius Chlorus. The two emperors were sufficiently powerful to respect and fear each other, and they seemed to live in perfect harmony for a considerable time. Three years after the peace of Andrinople, that is to say, in the year of Christ 317, they mutually agreed to raise their sons to the dignity of Cæsars. Constantine had two; Crispus, born of his first wife Minervina, and who was then entering on the age of puberty; and Constantine, the eldest of his children by Fausta, and who seems to have been born in the preceding year, 316. Licinius had by Constantia a son, who, at the time we are speaking of, was but twenty months old. These three young princes, the two last of which were but infants in the cradle, were created Cæsars, and appointed consuls for the three following years: and the better to signalize the union of the two imperial families, Licinius took the consulship with Crispus Cæsar, and Constantine with the son of Licinius.

*Fillem.  
Const. art.  
41.*

Licinius  
persecutes  
the Chris-  
tians, first  
under-  
hand, but  
afterwards  
openly.  
*Eus. Chron.  
& de vit.  
Const. I. 49  
— 54. & II.  
1, 2.*

In the year 321 the seeds of discord began again to grow between the two emperors. This I judge from the alteration in Licinius's conduct with respect to the Christians. Till then, he had protected them; but in that year he drove them from his palace. A proof that he no longer courted or valued the friendship of Constantine, whose zeal for his religion, and affection for those that professed it, he well knew. But that very circumstance, indeed, was one of the motives which induced Licinius to suspect the Christians. He imagined that all his subjects of that persuasion were, in their hearts, attached to Constantine, that their prayers were for him, and that they wished to see him their master. Yet he could not accuse them of the least

least seditious behaviour. History does not say that any one Christian conspired against Licinius, or refused to obey him in matters purely temporal. But he was determined to believe that they hated him; and in consequence of that belief he hated them, and would have declared open war against them, had he not been withheld by his fear of Constantine. Thus divided between two jarring sentiments, he took a middle course, and, not daring to break the law by which he himself had agreed, jointly with his colleague, to allow the Christians the free exercise of their religion, he resolved, without ordering a persecution, to harass and torment them in such a manner as should produce the same effect.

With this view he published a law, by which he prohibited all intercourse among the bishops, and forbade their visiting one another, and especially their holding assemblies and councils to deliberate upon the common affairs of their churches. "This," says Eusebius, "was a well invented artifice to find a pretence to persecute us. Of two things, one could not but be the case. Either we must disobey this law, and thereby render ourselves liable to punishment; or, by submitting to it, we must have violated the laws of the church. For it is not possible that the weighty affairs of religion can be determined otherwise than by councils."

At the same time Licinius removed, as I said before, from about his person and palace, all such as professed Christianity. Old officers, probably eunuchs, or freed-men, whose long services had merited important posts, were not only driven away with ignominy, but stripped of their estates, which the prince confiscated to his own profit, and given as slaves to masters of his choosing, who made them suffer all the hardships of the meanest servitude.

To authorise the infamous calumnies that were published against the Christians, this emperor, though in fact abandoned to the most shocking debaucheries,  
and

and guilty of innumerable adulteries, pretended an extraordinary zeal for purity of manners, and undertook to reform what wanted no reformation. By a second law, he forbade the Christian women to assemble in the same churches as the men, or to go to the same places of instruction; insisting that the bishops, instead of explaining themselves the doctrine and mysteries of their religion, should appoint women to catechise the women. This regulation was manifestly impracticable, and tended to deprive one half of the world of the most necessary of all knowledge. This law was therefore not more respected than the former: upon which Licinius, in the same spirit, made a third, ordering, for the convenience of the public, said he, that the Christians should hold their assemblies, not within the cities or inclosed places, but in the fields and in open air.

The non-observance of these ordinances furnished Licinius with the pretence he wanted, to throw off the mask, and vent his fury upon the Christians. He began with those that were employed in the garrisons of the cities, whom he commanded to sacrifice to idols, on pain of being cashiered. He afterwards attacked the bishops, not by a general and open persecution; but, without appearing in it himself, by stirring up against the most illustrious of them the governors of provinces, who, upon accusations as false as they were atrocious, used them cruelly, imprisoned them, and often put them to death, with the additional disgrace of having their bodies cut in pieces and thrown into the sea. The shepherds being thus destroyed, the flocks dispersed, and forests, caves, and desarts became again, as in Dioclesian's persecution, the asylum of the saints. It was chiefly in Pontus that these cruelties were exercised: and at the same time that the bishops were killed, the churches were either shut up, or demolished. To this time also belongs the glorious victory of the forty martyrs at Sebasta in Armenia.

It is proper to observe that the Christians were not the only people who had reason to complain of Licinius's government. He was the curse of all his subjects. Lust, rapine, cruelty, and every vice centered in him. Thence arose endless acts of oppression, dreadful violences committed against the best and most respectable of women, and horrid condemnations and proscriptions of the first men of the state: nay, so far did this barbarous prince forget all sentiments of humanity, as to punish even those who pitied the misfortunes of their fellow creatures: enacting, by an express law, severe penalties against such as should carry food to the prisoners, or procure them any kind of relief.

A prince of this disposition, who resolved the ruin of Christianity, was not likely to desist from his purpose. After having laboured at it for three years, he at length determined, towards the beginning of the year 323, to give it a final blow, by ordering a persecution like those of Dioclesian, or even more severe, when war broke out anew between him and Constantine.

It is difficult to say which of the two was the aggressor. The language and expression of Eusebius seem to imply that it was Constantine, who, after having repeatedly, but in vain, warned Licinius to spare his faithful subjects, at last resolved to vindicate the cause of the persecuted and oppressed servants of God. According to another writer of that time, Licinius first broke the pretended friendship of which he had so long affected to wear the appearance. He found fault with Constantine's having entered his territories, or at least approached too near to them, with an army, in order to repel an invasion of the Goths; complaining of it as an infraction of their treaties, and obstinately insisting on having satisfaction for it. This would have been a poor reason, if it had been the only one! Let us rather say, that the two princes were bent upon war; that the zeal of the one, the fears

The war breaks out anew between Constantine and Licinius.

Eus. de vit. Const. II. 3.

Anon. Vales. apud Annep.

fears of the other, and the policy of both, concurred to render the rupture inevitable; and that it is of little consequence to know which of them began that which they both desired equally.

We do not find that Licinius had been engaged in any war since the treaty of Andrinople. Constantine, during the same interval, was chiefly busied with pacific cares. In the year 315, he celebrated at Rome feasts for the tenth year of his reign; on which occasion Eusebius attests that this pious prince, leaving to the people their profane rejoicings, addressed his devotion and thanksgivings to the only living and true God. He also made a great many laws, of which we may have occasion to speak hereafter. But his arms had not remained quite idle, nor his troops without exercise. In the year 320, Crispus Cæsar, his son, gained a victory over the Franks. He himself, two years after, fought several times, and always with advantage, in Pannonia and Moesia, against the Sarmatians, who had passed the Danube; and after obliging them to quit the Roman territories, he followed them over that river, and defeated them in their own country. I have spoken of his expedition against the Goths, which perhaps covered a greater design. What is certain, is, that in the beginning of the year 323, all his preparations were made for the war against Licinius.

*Max.  
Paneg.  
Const. Aug.  
Euseb.*

As he knew the greatness and importance of the naval forces of his adversary, who had in his department Egypt and Phœnicia, countries always famous for their flourishing marine, he had taken care to be able to dispute the empire of the sea, by having a considerable fleet ready to oppose him. He collected what ships he had, and built so many new ones, that his fleet, when joined in the harbour of Pirææ, where its general rendezvous was, amounted to two hundred ships of war, and two thousand transports. His land-forces, consisting of an hundred and twenty thousand foot, and ten thousand horse, assembled near Thessalo-

nica,

nica, where he himself was. So numerous and well-disciplined an army might easily have swelled the vanity of a less religious prince. But Constantine placed his chief confidence in the trophy of the cross, *Euseb. II.* which he ordered to be carried at their head; and *4, 5.* desired also to be accompanied in this war by holy ministers and bishops, whom he looked upon, says Eusebius, as the guardians of his soul.

Licinius, on the contrary, redoubled his zeal for idolatry. He multiplied the number of sacrifices, and consulted the priests of his false gods, diviners, oracles, and magicians. He made his quarrel a quarrel of religion: and having assembled the principal officers of his troops, in a wood, he declared, by a speech which Eusebius has recorded, that he meant to avenge the insulted gods of the empire, and that the issue of this war should determine whether they, or the God of Constantine, ought to be adored. He thought he might more safely give this kind of challenge to Christianity, as his numbers were superior to those of his adversary. His fleet amounted to four hundred and fifty ships of war, and his land-army to an hundred and fifty thousand foot, and fourteen thousand horse. He stationed his fleet at the mouth of the Hellespont, and went himself to Andrinople at the head of his army.

He there met, or waited the coming of Constantine, who, always careful to make the enemy's country the seat of war, advanced from Thessalonica thither, with his army. Licinius was encamped on an eminence which covered Andrinople, having the Hebra before him, and keeping himself upon the defensive. Constantine longed to attack him: but the river was an obstacle, and the two armies remained in sight of each other for several days, without engaging. This inaction was far from suiting the fire and vivacity of Constantine, who to put an end to it, resolved to surprize and deceive the enemy.

He

The battle of Andrinople, in which Licinius is conquered.

He ordered wood to be cut, and cables to be prepared, as if he had intended to throw a bridge over the Hebra : and whilst Licinius's men were employed in trying to hinder the progress of this work, he, with a small detachment went higher up the river, to a place where he knew it to be fordable, passed over himself, and was soon after followed by his whole army. Licinius, thus unexpectedly attacked, and unable to retreat, was forced to fight.

His troops behaved but poorly. Disconcerted with shame and confusion at having suffered themselves to be thus surprised, their spirits drooped : whilst those of Constantine, highly elated, looked upon the success with which they had passed the river as a pledge of victory. The event answered their hopes. Licinius's army was routed, and entirely defeated, his camp was forced and taken, and he himself fled with all possible speed to Byzantium, leaving thirty-four thousand of his men dead upon the field of battle, and the rest dispersed in the neighbouring woods and mountains. The next day, and the following, all these vanquished fugitives submitted to the conqueror, and were kindly received.

*Eus. II.*  
10.

Licinius's  
fleet is de-  
stroyed at  
the mouth  
of the Hel-  
lespont.  
*Zos. &*  
*Anon.*  
*Valer.*

Constantine immediately pursued Licinius, blocked him up by land in Byzantium, and at the same time sent orders to his fleet, which was commanded by Crispus Cæsar, and had removed from Piræa to the ports of Macedonia, to go in quest of that of the enemy, and fight it. Crispus accordingly sailed to the mouth of the Hellespont, where Licinius's admiral, Abantus, then was. Both sides prepared for battle : and as the space was narrow, Constantine's commanders judged that eighty of their best ships would be as many as could engage without embarrassing the fight. Abantus, holding them in contempt, bore down upon them with two hundred ships, thinking easily to surround them. But the precipitation and disorder which generally attend presumption, and the difficulty of tackling about in a confined channel, turned against Li-  
cinius's

cinus's people the advantage they thought to reap from their superior force. Their ships ran foul of one another, broke their oars, and were soon disabled from resisting the enemy, who advanced in good order, undisturbed in any of their operations. Several of Licinius's ships, perished, sinking with the troops on board them. The advantage was, however, not decisive on the other side, when night came on and separated the combatants, who retired, some to Elæus, a haven of Chersonesus, and others to the port of Ajax, towards Asia.

The next day Abantus, hoping to have his revenge, set sail with a north wind, in order to try another battle. Constantine's admirals remained in the road of Elæus, perhaps because they foresaw what was likely to happen. Towards noon, the wind turned from north to south, and blew a violent storm, which entirely destroyed Licinius's fleet. An hundred and thirty ships were wrecked, and five thousand soldiers drowned. Constantine's fleet, whose battle the winds had fought, having then no longer any obstacle in its way, sailed round towards Byzantium, to block up Licinius by sea, as he was already besieged by land.

Constantine had carried on the siege with vigour. He had erected several great works, and among the rest a platform, or terrace, as high as the walls of the city, with several wooden towers upon it, filled with archers and slingers, who annoyed the besieged in such manner, that none of them dared to appear upon the walls which he was now preparing to batter. In this extreme danger, Licinius, plainly seeing that he must inevitably be undone if he staid till the enemy's fleet arrived, took the only step he could take, and fled to Chalcedon with his best troops; not despairing of being still able to raise in Asia a sufficient force to try his fortune again. He likewise thought to encrease his strength by creating the grand master \* of his household,

His flies from Byzantium to Chalcedon, and is conquered a second time near Chrysopolis.

Vict. uterq.

\* The title of this office was *magister officiorum*. By officia was understood all ministry relative to the service of the prince, not



household, M. Martinianus, Cæsar : and as soon as he had associated him to the sovereign power, he sent him to Lampsacus, to prevent or at least retard the passage of the enemy. He hoped by this to gain time to look about him, to recollect himself, and to raise forces enough to enable him to stand another battle. Nor was he quite mistaken in his plan : for we find that he was at the head of an hundred and thirty thousand men, when his adversary crossed the Streight.

Constantine had, however, not lost any time. The moment he knew of Licinius's retreat to Asia, he resolved to follow him. To that end he made all the necessary preparations, assembling his fleet, on board of which he embarked his army ; and quitting the siege of Byzantium, which was no longer of the same importance to him, he landed at the Sacred Promontory, situated at the entrance of the Euxine Sea, two hundred stadia, or twenty-four miles above Chalcedon. There he drew up his troops, and offered battle to the enemy.

*Eus. de vit.  
Const. II.  
15.*

Eusebius tells us, that Licinius then proposed terms of accommodation ; and, which is still more difficult to believe, that Constantine listened to them. He does not say what the conditions of this agreement were to have been : and it certainly is not easy to guess what they could be between two princes, one of whom was in a situation to demand whatever he pleased, the other not yet so far reduced as to be forced to give up every thing. The same author adds, that Licinius had a treacherous intent, and that it was owing to him that the treaty broke off. I cannot help observing, that the whole of Eusebius's work upon the life of

not excepting even military ones. So that this officer, besides superintending what was done within the palace, had also the command of the several bodies of troops destined for the emperor's guard. His authority extended even over the troops of the frontiers, and those who commanded them. As we have no such post, we have not any title that answers to it.

of Constantine is a panegyric, and that no small care and attention is required to distinguish in it what may be relied upon as truth, from that which cannot. I see, for example, no reason to doubt what he says of Constantine's religious practice of having a tent erected, just without his camp, for a cross which was deposited there; or of his retiring thither, and spending a considerable time in prayer, before the beginning of a battle. But can any one believe, upon the word of Eusebius, that this prince, in whose life we shall soon find stains of the blackest dye, was favoured by heaven during his acts of devotion, even with prophetic revelations? It is pity that a writer, so valuable in other respects, has not joined to the many advantages he had for writing a good history, the essential merit of strict fidelity. The truth is, that his writings are of a piece with his life. Ambition and flattery ruled his actions, and also directed his pen.

However it may have been with regard to the pretended negotiation between the two princes, certain it is that their quarrel was at last decided by arms. 2<sup>aa</sup>. Licinius, finding that all Bithynia sided with Constantine and acknowledged his laws, recalled Martinianus from Lampsacus, and rather than perish without drawing a sword, chose to hazard a battle. The armies engaged near Chrysopolis, which was a sort of suburbs and the sea-arsenal of Chalcedon; Socrat. I. 2. and Licinius was totally defeated. Of a hundred and thirty thousand men which he had, a hundred thousand were killed or taken prisoners. The rest dispersed; and he himself fled to Nicomedia, destitute of every resource but the very doubtful hope of moving his conqueror by submission and prayers. Zos.

He employed to that end the interest and solicitations of his wife, the sister of Constantine; and only desired safety for his life, which was promised him, on condition that he should renounce all pretensions to the empire, and put himself in the power of his brother-in-law, now his lord. The agreement was executed. He obtains his life, and is sent to Thessalonica.

executed. Constantine advanced towards Nicomedia, and Licinius went out to meet him, divested of every mark of the imperial dignity, called him lord and master, and begging mercy and forgiveness. Constantine repeated his former promise, and sent him to Thessalonica. He spared, with greater reason, the life of the young Licinius; but stripped him of the title and honours of Cæsar. As to the new Cæsar, Martinianus, he put him to death: and this act of rigour, which may be looked upon as necessary, was the only one he committed after his victory. The rest of the vanquished were treated with clemency, as is attested not only by Eusebius, but also by Aurelius Victor, who assures us that the conqueror received graciously, and protected all who had borne arms against him, and even continued them in the possession of their dignities and fortune.

Constantine's generosity contributed greatly to gain him the hearts of all. Byzantium and Chalcedon opened their gates to him immediately after the battle of Chrysopolis, and all the people of Asia and the East soon acknowledged him.

Happiness  
of the em-  
pire re-  
united un-  
der the  
sole go-  
vernment  
of Con-  
stantine.  
*Rufin.*  
*Hist.*  
*Mæcl. VIII.*  
*15. & X. 9.*

It must have been a great satisfaction to the Romans, to see the civil wars at last ended, and the whole empire happily re-united in peace under one monarch. I have already observed, that from the death of Constantius Chlorus to the fall of Maxentius, and afterwards to that of Maximin, that is to say, during full seven years, disorder, riot, and confusion, prevailed every where. The state was destroyed by forced partitions between princes either jealous of each other, or at open enmity: the necessary intercourse between the several parts of the empire was cut off: travellers found no safety either by land or by sea: continual wars, or preparations for war, the raising of troops, fabricating of arms, equipping of fleets, cruel taxes, horrid vexations, battles, murders of princes, followed by the ruin of their families and friends: these, and many others, were the dismal calamities which

which empire the suffered in that unhappy time. By the death of Maximin, there remained but two emperors, Constantine and Lucinius, who seemed to be united : and the people began to breathe. But neither the apparent harmony between these princes, nor the public tranquillity, which was the fruit of it, was, or could be of long duration. Either open wars, or, which was almost equally fatal, perpetual heart-burnings and mistrusts, the necessary concomitants of an insidious peace, filled up the ten years during which they enjoyed the empire jointly ; and nothing but the ruin of Licinius could at last establish a perfect calm. Constantine then, sole master of all the vast extent of territories which acknowledged the laws of Rome, made the whole world taste the sweets of a firm and solid peace. The people then forgot their past sufferings, and vied with each other which should be foremost to express their gratitude towards a prince born to make them happy. The Christians in particular had great cause to rejoice in the complete triumph of their holy religion, the exercise of which now took place throughout all the empire. Joy of the Christians in particular, whose religion triumphs. Those of the west had enjoyed peace for some years. But we have seen with what rigour the Christians of the East were lately treated by Lucinius, and how he renewed against them the violences and cruelties of Dioclesian and of Decius. Constantine did not content himself with barely putting an end to the persecution. He was desirous, as much as in him lay, to repair the mischief it had done : and to that end he published an edict which gave the faithful of the East cause to rejoice for their preceding humiliation.

This edict, which Eusebius has transmitted to us, Eus. de vit. Const. II. 32. contains the most favourable orders in behalf of the confessors of the name of Christ. The emperor begins with expressing a profound veneration for their virtue. " I know, says he, that they whose hopes " are in heaven, and who have established those " hopes upon solid foundations in the holy and eternal

## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

“city, want not the favour of men ; and that they  
“enjoy a glory by so much greater, as they are raised  
“above all terrestrial weaknesses and affections.  
“But it is my duty, as well as interest, to protect  
“them ; and it would be shameful in a prince, who  
“professes himself the minister and servant of God,  
“not to bestow upon them all the honours and ad-  
“vantages that are in his power to grant, to make  
“them some amends for their long and grievous  
“sufferings under the enemies of the true religion.”

Accordingly he revokes all condemnations pronounced against the confessors, whether sentenced to banishment, confined to islands, sent to work in the mines, or subjected to painful and servile labour. He orders, that those who have been degraded from the military service on account of their professing Christianity, shall have it at their option either to be restored to their former posts, or to receive an honourable dismissal, with a provision for the remainder of their lives. He returns them their forfeited possessions, and restores them to all the rights and privileges of which they had been unjustly deprived.

As several had died by martyrdom, or by various accidents of human life, Constantine orders that their inheritances shall descend to their lawful heirs, or, in default of heirs, to the churches of the places where their estates or other effects are situated. The possessors of these estates, howsoever they may have acquired them, are commanded to give a just and true account of them, and to quit their possession, but without being obliged to repay past arrears, which might fall too heavy upon many. The exchequer is not treated more favourably in this respect than private persons. Several lands, gardens, buildings, and other things of value had been taken from the churches, and united to the imperial demesnes. The emperor's intention is, that all be restored, especially the places consecrated by the burial of the martyrs : and if any one has purchased from the treasury,

sury, or received as a gift any possessions of this kind, though he blames the greediness of such purchasers, he nevertheless promises to use them with mildness and equity.

By these means Christianity flourished universally, and the Christians were restored to their former possessions, whether the property of individuals, or that <sup>46.</sup> of their community in general. Encouraged and assisted by the prince, they repaired their churches, and built new ones, larger than the former, on account of the vast numbers of proselytes that were made by the freedom they now enjoyed of exercising their religion: and comparing this peaceable and happy state with the tyranny under which they had lately groaned, they thought they never could sufficiently praise in the first place God, the author of their deliverance, and next the man whom the divine mercy had been pleased to make use of for that glorious end.

I know not whether this great prosperity dazzled Constantine, and made him forget the moderation he had practised till then. But certain it is, that the lustre of his glory was soon after tarnished by actions which historical fidelity obliges us to relate.

When he conquered Licinius, he promised him that his life should be safe: but the very next year, at far- <sup>The death of Licinius and of his son.</sup> thest, he put him to death, by ordering him to be strangled. Zosimus and Eutropius accuse him of <sup>Zos.</sup> perfidy in this affair, and St Jerom, in his Chronicle, has not scrupled to copy the words of this last.

Socrates furnishes us with a defence in favour of Con- <sup>Socrat. l.</sup> stantine. He says that Licinius, in his banishment, carried on intrigues with the barbarians in order to recover the throne. The thing is in itself not improbable: and the authority of Socrates is sufficient to counterbalance that of Zosimus and Eutropius. But oneugly circumstance still remains against Constantine, (for we are stating the evidence for and against him.) We may easily suppose that Constantine was influenced by a cruel and suspicious policy, when he ordered the death

132364

*Fullen.*

death of Licinius, if we consider, that after destroying the father, he killed the son, who was his own nephew, a young prince upon whom history does not throw the least shadow of blame, and who indeed is fully justified by his tender age, being but eleven years old when he was put to death. The young Licinius perished in the year of Christ 326, and thereby delivered the family of Constantine from its only remaining rival.

The fatal catastrophe of Licinius is an example which Lactantius would have added to his catalogue of the tragical deaths of the persecutors of Christianity, if he had brought his work so low down. The disasters of this unhappy prince did not end entirely even with his death; for his memory was branded by a law of Constantine, in which he is called an usurper, and his edicts are annulled.

Constantine puts to death his eldest son Crispus Caesar, and his wife Fausta.  
Zoe.  
Philostorg.  
II. 4.  
Eutrop.  
Vict. ulter.  
que.

The conqueror might, doubtless, have shewn more generosity towards an enemy who had been his brother-in-law and his colleague. But he was an enemy, from whom he himself might have expected the same treatment if it had been his fate to be conquered. Be it so.—It can, however, not excuse, what is in itself absolutely inexcusable, the cruelties which Constantine exercised upon his own family, in putting to death his eldest son and his wife, without taking time, though the lives of persons who ought to have been so dear to him were at stake, either to examine the accusations against them, or to let the first transport of his wrath subside.

In the year of Christ 326, Constantine had four sons; Crispus, by his first wife Minervina; Constantine, Constantius, and Constans, by his second marriage with Fausta the daughter of Maximian Hercules. Of these four princes, the three eldest were Cæsars. Crispus and Constantine had been decorated with that title both at the same time, in the year of Christ 317. Constantius had received the same honour in 323. Constans did not attain to it till long after.

So

So numerous and flourishing a family ought to have been the happiness and support of the prince who was its head and father. But the difference of mothers, and the uncertainty of the succession to the throne, so long exposed to be the prey of the first invader, filled the house of Constantine with mistrusts, jealousies, and all the crimes that follow those fatal passions when heightened by expectations of vast interest.

Crispus was inferior to his brothers, in that his mother was not a woman of great birth: but in every other respect he was evidently their superior. He was sixteen years older than the eldest of Fausta's sons, and had given remarkable proofs of his valour, not only in the wars against the Franks, but also in that which ruined Licinius, and re-united the whole empire under the power of Constantine. His character was amiable, and promised great things; and his education had been directed with uncommon care by the famous Lactantius, the greatest master of his age. Eusebius and the orator Nazarius praise him, *Euseb. Chr.* and history does not charge him with any one fault, at least that is proved.

His merit was the very thing that ruined him. Fausta, whose eldest son was then but ten years old, looked upon Crispus, not as a brother, but as a dangerous rival to her children: and in consequence of this she resolved to ruin him with his father, by throwing upon him the most odious suspicions. She accused him of having endeavoured to corrupt her, in order to open his way to the throne by incest. Fausta might still be young enough to give some sort of colour to this accusation, which Constantine received with an unpardonable credulity. He was then at Rome, to which city he had been carried by the desire of celebrating in his capital the twentieth year of his reign. He banished his unhappy son to Pola *Ann. Marc.* in Istria, and soon after caused him to be put to *l. XIV.* death there either by the sword, or by poison.

This



This first act of cruelty brought on a second. Helena, the mother of Constantine, was extremely afflicted at the violent and unjust death of her grandson. She inquired into the cause of it, detected Fausta's wickedness, and informed the emperor of the truth of the affair. This discovery gave room to watch Fausta's conduct : and it was found, that whilst she affected such bitter zeal against the pretended incestuous proposal of Crispus, she was in fact guilty of adultery with the meanest officers of the palace. Constantine, again unable to moderate his rage, carried his vengeance to the utmost length. Fausta was, by his order, put into a hot-bath, and suffocated by the steam. Such was the end of this princess, the daughter, wife, and sister of emperors, and the mother of three princes who attained to the empire. But the family from which she sprung was as much defiled with crimes as it was distinguished by grandeurs ; and in the detestable intrigue by which she deserved death, we plainly see the daughter of Maximian Hercules, and the sister of Maxentius.

So tragical a scene could not happen in the imperial family, without involving numbers in the same ruin. Accordingly Eutropius says that it cost the lives of several of Constantine's friends : and a severe distich was then handed about, taxing the prince with luxury and cruelty, to this effect : “ \* Why should we wish for the golden age of Saturn ? That which we live in is of pearls ; but such as Nero used.” We are sorry to find in the life of the first Christian emperor actions so contrary not only to the holiness of Christianity, but even to the laws of human virtue. Such is the imperfection of our nature, that religion does not reform those who content themselves with embracing only its outward forms and practices, without taking its spirit. Constantine's attachment to Christianity seems to have depended greatly upon the temporal prosperities with which

\* Saturni aurea secla quis requirat ?

Sunt hæc gemmeæ, sed Neroniani. *Sid. Apoll. V. Ep. 8.*

which God had been pleased to favour him. Of this we have strong proofs in his speeches and letters, recorded by Eusebius, where he often insists, and lays a great stress upon the visible punishment of those princes who had been persecutors; and where few traces can be found of the inward virtues which constitute the essence of our holy religion. God forbid, however, that I should pretend to judge a prince to whose piety every Christian is indebted, and whose offences the sacred waters of baptism, which, as I observed before, he received towards the end of his life, are sufficiently efficacious to have washed away.

There is even room to think that Constantine did penance for the most inexcusable of his crimes, the death of his son. A modern Greek, but who quotes more ancient authorities, says that Constantine, reproaching himself with his injustice towards an innocent son, fasted, prayed, and wept; and made a public acknowledgment of his fault, by erecting to him a statue with this inscription: "Such was my innocent and unfortunate son." I see nothing in all this but what may have been very true; and the punishment of Fausta proves beyond dispute, that the death of Crispus was a subject of bitter grief to Constantine. Eusebius's silence, the reason of which may easily be guessed, does not at all disprove what Codinus says: and as to the other cotemporary writers, either they are not exact, or they have been too much curtailed. *Codin. Orig. C. P.*

The fabulous tale advanced by Zosimus, and refuted many ages ago by Sozomen, does not deserve our notice. That writer, whose envenomed pen is always dipt in gall when he speaks of Constantine and of Christianity, says that this prince, conscious of the greatness of his crimes, applied to the Pagan priests in order to make atonement for them; and that upon their declaring that they knew of no means in their religion by which it was possible for him to expiate *Fable advanced by Zosimus in regard to the motive of Constantine's conversion. Zos. l. II. Sozom. I. 5.*

expiate such offences, he had recourse to the Christians, who were more tractable; and this, according to that historian, was the origin of Constantine's conversion to Christianity. Every part of this story is false. Paganism allowed of, and promised expiation, for the most atrocious crimes, as the fabulous history of the heathens proves by many examples. But an absolute evidence of the falsity of Zosimus's calumnious invention, is that Constantine was a Christian fourteen years before Crispus was put to death. So gross a blunder is worthy of a writer who confounds the Tanais with the Danube, and makes Maximian Hercules die at Tarsus in Cilicia.

Constantine incenses the inhabitants of Rome by the contempt he shews for the superstitions of Paganism.  
Zos.

He takes a dislike to Rome, and resolves to fix his residence elsewhere.

What may in some small measure have contributed to make Zosimus mistake the date of Constantine's Christianity, is that this prince gave a remarkable proof of his zeal against the practices of idolatry, during his stay at Rome in the year 326. In a solemn feast which he then celebrated, perhaps on account of its being the twentieth year of his reign, the troops of the emperor's guard, should, according to an ancient custom of the Pagans, have gone up to the capitol in great pomp, there to offer sacrifices to Jupiter. Constantine not only abstained from those impious superstitions, but openly ridiculed them, and, to use Zosimus's own words, trampled them under his feet. This drew upon him the hatred of the senate and people of Rome, who were bigotted to their old errors. They murmured against the emperor, and loaded him with odious epithets. He was informed of it, and thereupon took a dislike to Rome, to which he had no attachment able to counterbalance his now just dissatisfaction and resentment.

Constantine was born at Naissus in \* Mœsia, and spent the greatest part of his youth at the court of Dioclesian in the East. It was in Britain that his father's army proclaimed him emperor: and almost at the same time Italy was invaded by Maxentius. He therefore

\* Dardania, to which Naissus properly belonged, was part of Mœsia.

therefore probably saw Rome for the first time, when he entered it in triumph as conqueror of that tyrant. He then made some stay there; but never fixed his residence in that city: and from that time, down to the twentieth year of his reign, we always find him, by the dates of his laws, and by other historical monuments, both in war and in peace, either at Milan, at Arles, or in Illyricum; and if he did sometimes visit Rome, it was only for a moment, just to shew himself. He therein followed the example of his last predecessors, who had looked upon their capital with an eye of indifference. It is therefore not to be wondered at, if the obstinate attachment of the Romans to their idolatrous practices weaned Constantine entirely from a city which he was otherwise not fond of, and determined him to seek a residence where he should no longer behold the shocking exercise of an impure worship; and as he had a taste for magnificence, he purposed nothing less than building a second Rome, equal to the first in beauty and magnitude, or at least not much inferior to it.

Whether this design was consistent with sound policy, is a point which I shall not undertake to determine. The Roman empire already contained in itself the seeds of great divisions: which surely could not be lessened by giving it two capitals. Another inconvenience, then too distant to be foreseen, but which afterwards proved to be of very great consequence, concerns the ecclesiastical government. The bishops of new Rome could not brook being subjected to those of the ancient city. Thence arose contests, quarrels, and ruptures, which, though patched up for a time, ended at last in a deplorable schism between the Greek and the Latin churches.

This was a misfortune which Constantine never thought of. Full of his idea, which he believed would even be of service to Christianity, he began to build in the plain between ancient Ilium and the sea, on the very spot where the Greeks had fixed their camp.

He begins to build near Ilium: but soon prefers Byzantium.

Zet. &

**Summ. II.** camp when they besieged Troy. We are not told  
**3.** what were his reasons for chusing this place. Besides  
**Rom. Hist.** the beauty of the climate, and the advantages of the  
**Vol. XIV.** situation, one may, perhaps not unreasonably, be  
 allowed to conjecture, that looking upon the country  
 of the Trojans as the cradle of the Roman nation, he  
 intended to execute a plan formed long before by Julius  
 Cæsar, and which Augustus is likewise thought \* to  
 have adopted. A more personal motive might also  
 weigh with Constantine. He drew his paternal ori-  
 gin from Dardania in Europe, where his grandfather  
 Eutropius had held the first rank, and where he  
 himself was born. Now the Dardanians of Europe  
 may pass for a colony of those of Phrygia; and, as  
 we observed before, some fabricators of genealogies  
 endeavoured to derive the pedigree of Claudius II.  
 the first author of the rise of the reigning family,  
 from the ancient Dardanus. Upon this supposition;  
 Constantine, by building near Ilium, raised a monu-  
 ment which re-united the origin of his family and that  
 of Rome, and revived the ancient claims of kindred  
 between the emperor and the nation. Whoever con-  
 siderers how much the generality of princes and great  
 men are susceptible of such chimæras as these, will, per-  
 haps, not think my conjecture altogether improbable.

This plan, however, was not carried into execution.  
 The foundations were laid, the walls raised, and some  
 of the gates of the intended city already built, when  
 Constantine left the work imperfect, Byzantium justly  
 appearing to him a more proper place. He says, in  
**Ord. Theod.** one of the laws of the code, that he acted on this oc-  
**ca. XIII.** casion by the order of God. But this vague expres-  
**de. V. l. 7.** sion, susceptible of several meanings, cannot induce  
 us to believe, upon the faith of Sozomen, that God  
 warned him in a dream to prefer Byzantium. The  
 Greeks, posterior to the founding of Constantinople,  
 were passionately fond of magnifying and extolling  
 the

\* It is very probable that Horace had this in view when he  
 wrote his Third Ode, Book III. *Iustum & tenacem, &c.*

the splendour of that city, and endeavoured to enhance its glory, by making it the object of miracles. In this spirit, Philostorgus tells us, that whilst *Philost. III.* Constantine himself was marking out the boundaries of the city, some of those who attended him, thinking he took in too great a space, asked him what compass he intended to inclose; and that Constantine answered, "As much as shall be directed by him that goes before me." As if an angel had guided him in that operation. But laying aside all fables, the situation of Byzantium, the finest perhaps of any in the world, both for convenience and for pleasure, was a very sufficient motive to determine Constantine.

This city, as every one knows, occupies the entrance of the channel through which the Euxine Sea empties itself into the Propontis. Consequently it stands near three seas, and is equally well situated to receive the products of Asia and those of Europe. Its harbour, the circuit of which, according to *Proc. B. I. 5.* Procopius, is forty stadia, or five thousand paces, opens to the east, and is so well sheltered from all other winds, that ships ride there in perfect ease and safety, except when a storm comes from that quarter. Procopius, however, does not make even that exception: but launching out into a kind of enthusiasm, which rather diminishes the weight of his testimony, he asserts that the bason which forms the harbour is always serene and calm. The boisterous waves, says he, respect their barrier at the entrance of the port, and, as if awed by the presence of the city, go no farther. Even if the sea runs high beyond the bar, and the angry winds exert their greatest power, as soon as a ship, continues he, has entered the haven, it proceeds forward without being steered, and without the least danger. The bason is every where a safe port: it is every where deep enough for any ships, and they can lie so close to the shore, that while their sterns are afloat, their prows rest upon the land: as if the two elements disputed the glory of serving the queen of cities.

But

But setting aside the exaggerated embellishments, with which this writer has decorated his description, the port of Constantinople, as formed by nature, is certainly a most noble one : and this great advantage is what chiefly gave rise to the story of the ancients concerning the founders of Byzantium. Upon their consulting the oracle of Apollo, says the fable, where they should settle ; they were told to build over against a city of blind people : meaning the Chalcedonians, who were so called, because being the first possessors of those countries, and at liberty to chuse their place of habitation, they had pitched upon the worst. For there is no comparison between the situation of Chalcedon in Asia, and that of Byzantium in Europe.

Byzantium was always a considerable city, and is frequently mentioned in the Grecian and Roman histories. We have spoken of the siege which it sustained against Severus, and Constantine himself besieged it in the war against Licinius. It therefore was a place of consequence, though not of the first order : the assistance of a great prince was still requisite to enable it to enjoy all the advantages of its happy situation.

The foundation of Constantinople.  
*Zoe. & Sever. II.*  
S.

Constantine enlarged its circuit. The ancient Byzantium occupied only the point of the promontory next the channel, where the sultan's seraglio now stands. Consequently it stood entirely upon the Euxine Sea. Constantine extended its walls fifteen stadia farther, to the other sea, thereby inclosing the whole neck of the isthmus. This space also was enlarged by his successors. Buildings were erected even in the sea, upon piles ; and Constantinople, increasing rapidly, soon became what it now is, one of the largest cities in the world.

At the same time that Constantine raised his new walls, he likewise built within them, erecting among other edifices a magnificent palace for himself, a fine square surrounded with porticos, a circus or hippodrome for chariot-races, fountains, and all other buildings necessary either to adorn or be of service to a capital.

He

He also built fine dwelling-houses in different parts of the city, and made presents of them to the lords of his court, to induce them to settle there with their families. He used every means to draw inhabitants to his favourite city, lavishing privileges, largesses, and daily distributions of corn, oil, and meat. Eighty thousand bushels of corn, brought from Alexandria, Socrat. II. 13. Tillem. were distributed every day: for Constantine employed the Alexandrian fleet in victualling new Rome, leaving to old Rome only that of Africa. He had the peopling of this infant city so much at heart, that he not only bestowed prerogatives and favours on those who settled in it; but even enacted, by a very rigorous law, that neither the inhabitants of Asia properly so called, nor those of Pontus, should be able to leave any kind of lands to their heirs, if they had not a house in Constantinople. This severe order remained in force an hundred years; at the end of which it was repealed by the younger Theodosius, Cod. Theod. Nov. tit. 12 p. 7. the city then no longer wanting any such support.

Among the buildings that were to adorn the new city, Constantine's piety could not suffer him to forget those which are devoted to the purposes of religion. He converted the temples of the idols, of which he found several in old Byzantium, into churches of the true God: he enlarged the church of Peace\*, or of St Irene, which subsisted before, but was small and homely; and he entirely rebuilt that of the Apostles, with extraordinary magnificence. He surrounded it with porticos, under which he chose his place of sepulture, in order, says Eusebius, to partake, even after his death, of the prayers that should be addressed to the holy propagators of the gospel, for whom he had always had a singular veneration. He likewise raised several other sacred buildings. The middle of the

\* Irene is a Greek word, *εἰρήνη* which signifies peace. It is also the name of an illustrious martyr who suffered death at Thessalonica in the second year of Dioclesian's persecution. The text of our author does not determine clearly which of these two is meant.



the ceiling of the finest room in his palace was enriched with jewels set in the form of a cross, which he looked upon as his protection and safeguard : and the same sign of our redemption shone in several parts of the city. In other places were fountains embellished with representations of the good shepherd, of Daniel in the lions den, and of other subjects taken from holy writ. In short, Constantinople became an entirely Christian city : and if all its inhabitants did not immediately renounce their old superstitions, every vestige of idolatry was at least banished from it. No images of false gods were worshipped in the temples, no altars reeked with blood, no victims were burnt with fire, nor were there any Pagan festivals. Constantinople was never defiled with those unhallowed rites, except during the short time that Julian reigned.

The care which Constantine thus took to purge his new city from every symptom of idolatry, strengthens what we have already observed, after Zosimus, concerning the principal motive which made this religious prince take a dislike to Rome.

He even made the vain and frivolous objects of the superstitious veneration of the Pagans serve to adorn the triumph of Christianity. He removed to Constantinople several of the statues of their false deities, of which he changed both the form and use. Zosimus, like a zealous Pagan, laments a Cybele disfigured by order of the prince ; images of Castor and Pollux taken from their temple, which was destroyed, and placed by way of ornament in the Hippodrome ; and the tripods of the Delphic oracle. Eusebius speaks of a Pythian Apollo, and an Apollo Sminthius, exposed in Constantinople, not to worship, but to the ridicule of the people. These were the things which made it be said of Constantine, that he robbed all the cities of the empire to adorn his own : and it is pretty singular that St. Jerom should have used this very expression in his Chronicle.

Constantine

Constantine intended to render his new city equal in all respects to ancient Rome: and to that end he added to its real advantages, those which arise from the ideas annexed to distinctions and prerogatives of honour. He granted to the inhabitants of Constantinople the same exemptions and immunities as were enjoyed by those of Rome: instead of the laws by which Byzantium had been governed, as a Greek city, he substituted the Roman civil law, and ordered that all affairs should be judged by it: the general police of the city, its magistracies, and tribunals, were regulated after the same manner as in Rome: and lastly, Constantinople had a senate, which its founder invested with the same titles and honours as that of Rome, but which, however, never attained to the same degree of splendour. In latter times, when the partition of the Roman territories into an Eastern and a Western empire was thoroughly settled, the consulship was also divided between the two imperial cities: Rome furnished one consul, and Constantinople the other.

The raising of Constantinople to the point of grandeur which I have been speaking of in this short description, was the work of many years, and of several princes. But all that could be done at the time of building it, was executed with great dispatch. The foundations of the wall which was to inclose the city on the side next the land, were not laid till late in the year 328, and the solemn dedication of the city was performed on Monday the 11th of May, 330. Constantine, like most other princes, was willing to enjoy. But he could not force the laws of nature. His buildings, too hastily run up, wanted solidity: and the church of the Apostles stood in need of being repaired in less than twenty years after it was finished.

The ceremony of the dedication was both religious and civil. Eusebius says that Constantine, by the churches which he built in Constantinople, at the same time that he honoured the memory of the martyrs, consecrated

Constantine intends to make it equal to Rome. The senate of Constantinople. Tillem. Const. art. 67.

Dedication of the city.

Zos. l. II. Tillem. art. 64.

Euseb. de vit. Const. III. 49.

consecrated his city to the God of martyrs. This was solemnly accomplished in the festival of its dedication. The public rejoicings came afterwards; when the prince gave games in the circus, and distributed provisions to the people. The anniversary of this great day was ordered to be celebrated for ever, both in the church by a particular service, and in the city by chariot-races and a suspension of all proceedings at law.

Tullem. art.  
67.

Macrat. L  
16.

It was doubtless during the solemnity of the dedication of the city, that Constantine changed its old name of Byzantium, and gave it his own, calling it *the City of Constantine*, *Κωνσταντινούπολις*, from whence we have made *Constantinople*. He likewise wished to have it called the *New* or *Second Rome*, and made to that end an express law, which was engraved on a pillar of stone erected in one of the public squares, near his own equestrian statue.

Thus far I have traced the steps by which Constantine rose, through his virtues and the protection of heaven, to the highest pitch of human power. This prince was not only a warrior; but he also possessed every quality becoming his sublime rank. He was a wise legislator: zealous for the propagation of Christianity, and ardently desirous to abolish idolatry. In these last lights I shall now endeavour to describe him.

## SECT. II.

*Constantine's laws against the corrupt practices of the judges and other officers. In relation to the duty of judges. Against the rapaciousness of lawyers. For the maintenance of the order of justice and of the laws. Against the rigour of testamentary dispositions. Severe laws for the punishment of crimes. Against defamatory libels. Against informers. Against extortion. To prevent the too rigorous treatment of such as were indebted to the Exchequer. To lessen the taxes, and to render them more equal. To mitigate the rigour of confiscations. For the more humane treatment of prisoners. All prisoners set at liberty on account of a public rejoicing. Law against rash accusers in cases of high treason. To restrict usury, and abolish a sort of contract tending to strip the debtor. To protect husbandry. Laws in favour of minors, widows, and other helpless persons. Humane attention in favour of slaves. Law to prevent the murder of children, whose parents are not able to maintain them. Laws in favour of liberty. Laws for maintaining purity of manners. Laws concerning the soldiery. He weakens the authority of the office of pratorian prefect. The frontiers left defenceless, if we believe Zosimus. Constantine's taste for the arts and sciences. Laws in favour of those who professed them. Constantine's Christian piety. He gloried in the public profession of Christianity. He abolishes crucifixion. He forbids branding criminals upon the forehead. He builds a magnificent church over the holy sepulchre, which the piety of his mother Helena had discovered. The cross found. Churches built by St Helena at Bethlehem and upon the mount of Olives. Charity and humility of St Helena. Her death. She was a prudent and intelligent princess. Honours paid to her memory. A church built by Constantine's order at Mambre. His respect for the episcopacy. Protection granted by him to the church. He loads the ecclesiastics with privileges and favours. Law ordering the celebration of Sunday. Law exempting celibacy from the penalties*

*it was subject to according to the old law. Law forbidding combats of gladiators. Constantine's great caution with respect to the prevailing superstitions of the times. He however undertook and advanced considerably the ruin of idolatry. Destruction of the temples of Heliopolis, Aphacus, and Ægas in Cilicia. A great number of idolaters undeceived. The pillar for measuring the Nile removed from the temple of Serapis into the Christian church at Alexandria. The happy and rapid increase of Christianity. The conversion of the Iberians. Constantine's letter to Sapor, in behalf of the Christians of Persia. Sapor's elder brother, Hormisdas, a fugitive from his own country, fled to Constantine, and was a Christian. Constantine's personal conduct regulated by piety. His forgiveness of injuries. His aversion to all immoderate praise. His remonstrance to a greedy courtier. He was too good natured. He ought to be looked upon as a great prince. Injustice of Julian the apostate's reproaches against him. Homage paid to Constantine's greatness by strangers and barbarians. The rebellion of Calocerus, speedily quelled. Rejoicings on account of the thirtieth year of Constantine's reign. He dies, full of glory. His memory has always been blessed. Writers who flourished under his reign. Constantine himself. Eusebius of Cæsarea. Lactantius. The writers of the Byzantine history. Eumenius and Nazarius, orators. Optatianus, panegyrist. Commodianus and Juvenius. Constantine's aversion to the philosophers of his time. Sopater put to death. Conclusion of this work.*

Constantine's laws against the corrupt practices of the judges and other officers,

**I**N undertaking to shew Constantine's wisdom as a legislator, I do not mean to accumulate here all the laws which he published during a reign of upwards of thirty years, and of which many enter into details fitter for the province of jurisprudence than of history. I shall take only what is most general, relative to the great ends of government, and the common good of society.

The love of justice, and zeal against the oppressors  
of

of the people, are the first qualities of a sovereign who knows his duty. I doubt whether any prince ever expressed his sentiments in this respect more emphatically than Constantine did in a law of the year 325, addressed to all the subjects of the empire. “\* If  
 “any one, says he, of what rank or condition so-  
 “ever, is confident that he can prove plainly and  
 “manifestly any injustice done to him by those who  
 “exercise authority in my name, whether they be  
 “judges, counts, ministers, or officers of my palace,  
 “let him apply to me personally : I will hear him  
 “myself, I will take cognizance of his cause ; and  
 “if I find his allegations true, I will avenge myself  
 “on the man who shall have deceived me by a false  
 “appearance of integrity ; and, on the contrary, in-  
 “crease the wealth and honours of him, who shall  
 “have discovered and proved the crime. So may  
 “the supreme Being ever favour and protect me, and  
 “keep the republic safe and flourishing.”

*Cod. Theod.*  
*l. IX. tit.*  
*l. leg. 4.*

Such was the prince's intention, attested even by oath, in regard to the first officers of the state, who were accountable to none but him. As to the inferior ministers of justice, who were often guilty of equally great misdemeanors, and that with less caution or fear of shame, Constantine orders their superiors to check and stop them ; and in case of negligence on the part of the magistrate, he directs the parties aggrieved, to have recourse to his supreme authority.

The words of the law are very remarkable, and threaten the utmost rigour. “ Let the officers be-

“longing to the courts of justice cease their rapines :  
 “let

*Cod. Theod.*  
*lib. I. tit. 7.*  
*leg. 1.*

\* Si quis est, cujuscumque loci, ordinis, dignitatis, qui se in quemcumque judicum, comitum amicorum, vel palatinorum meorum, aliquid veraciter, & manifeste probare posse confidit, quod non integre atque juste gessisse videatur, intrepidus & securus accedat, interpellet me : ipse audiam omnia, ipse cognoscam ; & si fuerit comprobatum, ipse me vindicabo . . . de eo qui me usque ad hoc tempus simulata integritate deceperit : illum autem qui hoc prodiderit & comprobaverit, & dignitatibus & rebus augebo. Ita mihi summa Divinitas semper propitia sit, & me incolumem præstet ut cupio, felicissima & florente republica.

“ let them cease from this moment, or death shall be  
 “ their reward. Let them not require any thing from  
 “ the pleaders for either public or private audiences  
 “ of the magistrate. Access to the judge ought to  
 “ be equally free to the rich and the poor. Let the  
 “ greediness of those who expedite the acts, be con-  
 “ fined within the bounds of a moderate recompence.  
 “ If any mal-practices be committed in either of these  
 “ respects, let the persons injured have recourse first  
 “ to the head of the tribunal. If he neglects to apply  
 “ the proper remedy, we permit all men to lay their  
 “ complaints before the commander of the province,  
 “ or the prætorian prefect, in order that we ourselves,  
 “ being informed of the crime by one or other of  
 “ them, may order death to be inflicted upon the  
 “ offender.”

In relation  
 to the duty  
 of judges.  
*Lib. II. tit.  
 28. leg. 1.*

The administration of justice requires care and vi-  
 gilance. Constantine knew it, and nothing is finer  
 than the laws which he prescribed to the judges in re-  
 gard to the exercise of their functions. He requires  
 them to be armed with unwearied patience ; to hear  
 both sides with strict attention ; to give them time  
 to explain themselves ; and to interrogate them him-  
 self, in order to be more fully informed. But he does  
 not the less insist upon quick dispatch, which was by  
 so much the more necessary then, as the Roman law  
 limited an absolutely fixed time, within which all in-  
 structions relative to any suit were to be given in, and  
 after which none were allowed to be produced, but  
 judgment was given by fore closure. If this delay  
 happened through the fault of the party concerned,  
 he could blame none but himself ; but if it was ow-  
 ing to the judge, Constantine orders the sufferer to  
 be indemnified out of the possessions or estate of that  
 judge.

*Tit. 6. leg.  
 2.*

Against  
 the rapa-  
 ciousness  
 of lawyers.

I have mentioned several times, in the course of  
 this history, efforts made to curb the greediness of  
 the advocates, who, strictly, were not allowed to re-  
 ceive any thing at all from their clients. The exe-  
 cution of this injunction was difficult, and perhaps  
 impracticable

impracticable in its full rigour. Accordingly, Constantine did not pretend to revive it ; but he thunders against the infamous bargains of those advocates, who, examining not the right, but the wealth of those that wanted their assistance, obliged their clients to make over to them by strong deeds the best and fairest part of what they were worth, either in land, cattle, or slaves. The emperor declares such advocates as shall make this odious traffic of their talents, unworthy to be admitted into the company of honest men, and he excludes them from the bar.

We see by these regulations how attentive Constantine was to maintain the order of justice, and the observance of the laws. He respected this double object to so great a degree, as not to suffer that even the rescripts of the princes should be able to invade it. This he declares solemnly in two constitutions ; by one of which he orders that these rescripts, in whatever manner obtained, shall have no force when they are contrary to the laws ; because the judges ought rather to conform to the public and general laws : by the other, he forbids the admitting of rescripts in things already judged, and orders that the person who has obtained them shall not be so much as heard.

To render affairs as simple as possible, and obviate chicanery, Constantine began to loosen the irksome fetters of the old forms of law, which were all so very strict, that a mistake of a single syllable rendered an act invalid. This prince exempted testators from that extreme rigour, by ordering that the last wills of dying persons should be executed, even though expressed in the ordinary terms of common language. His successors entered into his spirit ; in consequence of which, stated forms were abolished by the authority of Constantius, and still more expressly by the younger Theodosius.

Rigid in punishing all heinous crimes, Constantine renewed the old punishment of paracides, which had been abolished by a law of Pompey : and in cases of violent

*Tit. 10.  
leg. 1.*

*For the maintenance of the order of justice and of the laws.*

*Lib. I. tit. 1. leg. 1.*

*Lib. IV. tit. 16, leg. 1.*

*Against the rigour of testamentary dispositions.*

*Eus. de vit. Const. IV. 26.*

*Cod. Justin. lib. II. tit. 58.*

*Severe laws for the punishment of crimes,*



violent invasion or forcible usurpation of the possessions of another, he insisted that the punishment should neither be eluded nor deferred on account of the rank or quality of the offenders. He ordered by *Cad. Theod. lib. IX. tit. 18. leg. 1. & tit. 1. leg. 1.* an express law, that the senators, who should be guilty of such crimes in any of the provinces, should be tried and punished upon the spot by the ordinary judges of the place, without any regard to the privilege granted to their dignity, of being judged only by the governor of Rome.

His decrees against defamatory libels are very rigorous. Not satisfied with declaring, that those works of darkness shall not hurt the reputation of those they attack, he orders them to be burnt, and their authors, if discovered, to be forced by the magistrates to prove what they have advanced, under pain of being treated as calumniators if they fail therein: and even if their proofs are sufficient, that does not exempt them from the punishment due to their malignity and audaciousness.

I have already spoken of Constantine's laws against informers. These noxious wretches had two principal points in view. Sometimes they accused persons; at other times their informations turned upon estates or effects belonging to the Exchequer, and unjustly possessed, as they pretended, by private persons. They coloured their vexations with the pretence of love of the public good, or zeal for the prince's interest; whilst their real motive was the prospect of gain, and hopes of an oftentimes bloody plunder. The emperor's detestation of these odious robbers was equal to that in which every citizen held them. He calls them execrable monsters, monsters to be abhorred as one of the greatest banes of human life; and orders that, whenever they accuse any one, and are not able to prove their allegations, the judge shall condemn them to have their tongue cut out, and afterwards to be put to death. As to the claiming of possessions alienated from the prince's demesnes without a law-ful

ful title, he directs those affairs to be prosecuted by the solicitors of the treasury, who are not only enjoined not to hear informers, but to punish them.

By this last article Constantine's intention seems to have been, that the revenues of the treasury should neither be neglected by those who were appointed to take care of them, nor be exacted with rigour and injustice. In another place he threatens the solicitors of the treasury with punishment, if they do not perform their functions diligently : but at the same time he charges them strictly not to torment his subjects with groundless or unjust suits, and bids the injured parties complain to him, if that should happen, with full confidence of having ample justice done them. Against extortion.  
Tit. 18. leg.

To secure his people in the undisturbed possession of their property, was one of the chief objects of his care, to which he sacrificed even his own interest. It was in this spirit that, when he celebrated the tenth year of his accession to the throne, he published a constitution by which he confirmed the *bona fide* possessors of lands formerly belonging to the imperial demesnes in the full and quiet enjoyment of what they held, whether by gift of the princes, or by any other title : and four years after, he forbid reviving any, even lawful, claims and pretensions of the treasury against private persons, if the time limited for prosecuting those demands had elapsed ; and to abolish them entirely, he ordered all deeds and writings concerning them to be burnt. He thought it so essentially incumbent on him to protect his subjects against all extortion, that he may be said to have carried his severity against those who were guilty of it even too far. For if any one of his intendants was convicted of that crime, he condemned him to be burnt alive, by an express law, in which he assigns a remarkable reason for this severity. " They\* that belong to us, says he, are " more obliged than other men to observe our ordi-  
" nances,

\* Gravior poena constituenda est in hos qui nostri juris sunt et nostra debent custodire mandata.

"nances, and consequently are more guilty when they fail therein."

It is in levying the taxes of a state that there generally is too much room for imposition and extortion.

*L. XI.*

*tit. 1. leg. 3.*

*& tit. 7.*

*leg. 1.*

We find Constantine, by several laws, extremely attentive to hinder the farmers of the revenues, and their clerks, from exacting of the people more than was due, and to punish all offenders of that kind.

To prevent the too rigorous treatment of such as were indebted to the Exchequer.

*Tit. 7.*

*leg. 3.*

The insolence of the judges, as he himself calls it, had introduced imprisonment, whipping, and other corporal punishments, which they inflicted upon those who did not pay regularly the taxes they were assessed at. Constantine condemns and forbids all such violences. "Prisons, says he, are made for criminals ;

"if any one obstinately refuses to contribute towards the necessities of the state, he may be put under the guard of a soldier : his effects shall answer for what he owes ; but his person shall be exempted from all bad treatment : and we hope that this indulgence will induce our subjects to be so much the more ready to help us to bear the public burdens."

This law destroys one of the calumnies advanced by Zosimus, who accuses Constantine of having used the severest and most cruel means, not excepting even racks and tortures, to raise a tax famous in history under the name of *Chrysargyrum* : an impost which was levied every four years upon all traders. Zosimus has likewise followed his inclination to revile Constantine, when he makes him the inventor of this tax, the antiquity of which may be traced beyond the reign of Alexander Severus. Constantine was more disposed to ease his people, than to burden them. Great numbers of his laws breathe a spirit of indulgence, of which I shall add some farther examples to those I have already given.

*Lamprid. Al. Sev. c. 32.*

To lessen the taxes, and render them more equal.

By a regulation, which was to last for ever, he at once abated a fourth part of the land tax : and as this assessment was levied according to a register in which many complained that they were over-rated, he

he ordered a new mensuration to be made in favour of the plaintiffs, to bring things nearer to an equality. *Enu. de vit. Const. 2, 3.*

He moderated the effect of confiscation pronounced against criminals. We have in the Theodosian code a law of this prince, which declares the particular fortune of the wives of persons condemned, together with whatever may have been given to, or settled upon them before the prosecution commenced, not subject to forfeiture. He extends the same favour to their emancipated children: and if they have others, not emancipated, the emperor orders an account to be sent him of the number and pretensions of these last, in order, doubtless, to procure them some mitigation of the misfortune intailed upon them by the offence of their fathers. *To mitigate the rigour of confiscations. Cod. Theod. Lib. XIX. tit. 42. leg. 1.*

Constantine's humanity was likewise manifested by a law relating to prisoners detained in custody on account of any crime laid to their charge. He orders their trial to be brought on with all due speed, because death in a prison is too hard a fate, for an innocent man to suffer, and too mild a one for a real criminal. He forbids shutting them up in dungeons; so as to deprive them of the sight of the sun, or the enjoyment of light, before they are tried and condemned; as he also does loading them with bolts and chains either so heavy, or so closely fastened, as to torment them, or gall their flesh. A loose chain is sufficient to secure the person of the prisoner, without putting him to much pain. Lastly, the same law denounces punishments against jailors who treat their prisoners with cruelty. *For the more humane treatment of prisoners. Lib. IX. tit. 3. leg. 1.*

Such was Constantine's love of mildness, that upon an occasion of public rejoicing, commiseration conquered even his resolution to maintain the strictness of the laws. His son \* Crispus and his mother Helena *All prisoners set at liberty on account of a public rejoicing. Tit. 3. leg. 1.*

\* With regard to the event which occasioned the public rejoicings alluded to in this law, I follow the interpretation of J. Godfrey, which, though it admits of some difficulties, seems to be the most probable conjecture that can be formed.

Helena being to come to Rome, great preparations were made for their reception : and to increase the public joy, the emperor ordered all prisoners to be set at liberty, except murderers, poisoners, and adulterers.

Laws against rash accusers in cases of high-treason.

*Tit. 5. leg. 4.*

He does not, as we see, except from this act of grace, even persons charged with high-treason. This kind of accusation, which had occasioned so much injustice and cruelty under former emperors, did not seem to Constantine an object for which no rigour was too great. His intention undoubtedly was, and ought to be, that this crime should be punished when it was proved : but such were his confidence and exalted sentiments, that he rendered the prosecution of it difficult and dangerous to those that undertook it. As in this case the accused were put to the rack, of whatever rank or dignity they might be, Constantine, by a new law, subjects the accusers themselves to the same punishment, if they do not bring sufficient proofs : and as to slaves and freed-men offering to impeach or turn evidence against their masters or patrons, he orders them to be put to death without being heard.

To restrict usury, and abolish a sort of contract tending to strip the debtor.

*Lib. II. tit. 33. leg. 1.*

*4 lib. III. tit. 2. leg. 1.*

1.

The condition of debtors was very hard according to the Roman laws, as the reader may have seen in several parts of the history of the republic : and the rich who lent, were not satisfied even with the advantages granted them by law. They not only exacted monstrously usurious interest, but had introduced a sort of contract, by which the borrower mortgaged the whole or part of his real estate, as a security for the money he received, with this rigorous clause, that if he did not pay it within the stipulated time, the mortgaged estate should become the property of the creditor. Constantine corrected this double abuse, as far as the circumstances of things permitted. He undoubtedly thought it would be in vain to attempt absolutely to suppress that degree of usury which had always been authorised by the laws of the state : but he reduced it to the old standard, which fixed

fixed the interest of money lent at twelve per cent, In regard to the mortgaging of land for security of the debt, he abolished entirely those iniquitous contracts, which tended to make a few moneyed men masters of every real estate: and ordered, that notwithstanding the expiration of the fatal term, the debtor should always have a right of redemption upon tendering payment of the sum he had received.

This regulation, at the same time that it eased individuals, was also calculated for the welfare of the state, which cannot but be hurt by too unequal a distribution of the wealth of its citizens. The public good requires, that the lower class of men be not entirely stripped. On them depend all the labours the most necessary to society: and they cannot perform them, if they are reduced to misery. In this respect, none deserved greater care than those whose occupation is to cultivate the earth. Accordingly Constantine expresses in several of his laws, an uncommon attention to prevent any interruption of their work. He forbids seizing, even for the imperial dues, either the oxen that draw the plough, or the slaves that drive them. He likewise forbids those who travel by public authority, to take those oxen for the use of their carriages; and he also exempts all husbandmen from the task of mending the high roads, and other such like labours, during the times of sowing and reaping, in which he enjoins every one to respect occupations so useful to mankind.

All those whose situation or circumstances entitle them to favour, according to the principles of natural equity, experience Constantine's benevolent care in the laws of which he is the author. Thus, by a new regulation, he increases the resources and means of defence of minors against the frauds of their trustees and guardians. By another law he orders that minors, widows, and infirm people, who have law suits, shall not be obliged to plead in person before the prince, but shall, if they chuse it, have their causes judged upon

To protect  
husbandry.

*Lib. II. tit.  
30. leg. 1.  
& VIII. 4.  
I. & XI.  
16. 4.*

*Laws in fa-  
vour of mi-  
nors, and  
other help-  
less per-  
sons.  
Cod. Theod.  
II. 16. 1.  
& Cod.  
Just. V.  
37. 22.  
Cod. Theod.  
I. 10. 2.*

upon the spot ; or, on the other hand, be at liberty to lay them before the throne, if they fear the power of their adverse parties in the provinces where they live. When new taxes are to be imposed, he orders the detail of the assessment to be made in each city, and not by the principal citizens, but by the magistrates of the province, lest the power of the rich should lay the heaviest share of the burden upon the poor.

Humane  
attention  
in favour  
of slaves,  
II. 25. 1.

Even the slaves seemed to Constantine objects not beneath his care. In the partition of lands, which necessarily occasioned a partition of slaves, he forbids separating husbands from their wives, or fathers and mothers from their children : and if this humane attention be neglected or overlooked, he orders the public officer to remedy it, by putting together in the same habitation those whom the sacred ties of nature have united.

Law to  
prevent  
the murder  
of chil-  
dren,  
whose pa-  
rents are  
not able to  
maintain  
them.  
XI. 27. 1.

A law of great importance, because it relates to an infinitely tender concern, is that by which he secures the lives of the children of the poor, and saves their parents the commission of a crime. It is known that the Roman laws gave fathers an absolute power of life and death over their children : and this power was often unmercifully exercised upon new born infants, whose fathers were so barbarous as to murder them, because they were not able to maintain them. Constantine, to prevent these horrid cruelties, and at the same time preserve citizens to the state, orders the prætorian præfect, as soon as a child is brought to him which the father cannot provide for, instantly to lend his assistance, because the wants attending the first moments after the birth of an infant admit of no delay ; to furnish it immediately with food and all other necessities : and to defray this expence, which charity and sound policy recommend with equal force, he renders not only the imperial treasury, but even his own particular revenues liable.

Constantine

Constantine signalizes also in several laws, his zeal <sup>Laws in fa-</sup> to protect the liberty of the citizens of his empire. <sup>vours of li-</sup> He not only restores to the enjoyment of that pre- <sup>erty.</sup> cious right, those who had lost it under the tyranny <sup>V. 6. 1.</sup> of Maxentius; (some may perhaps think his own <sup>IV. 8. 1.</sup> interest had as great a share in this, as equity;) but by <sup>& 2.</sup> posterior laws he procures to those who have been unjustly reduced to servitude, all imaginable facility to recover the liberty they were born to; not allowing prescription, even of sixty years, to be pleaded <sup>Cod. Just.</sup> in any case of this kind. <sup>VII. 22.</sup>

This prince, who respected and personally observed <sup>Laws for</sup> the rules of chastity, could not but shew, in the laws <sup>maintain-</sup> which he passed, his zeal for this virtue, nor do <sup>ing purity</sup> otherwise than exert his authority to prevent the con- <sup>of man-</sup> trary abuses. We have already observed, that in his <sup>nors.</sup> act of grace granted in the year of Christ 322, to all criminals, he excepts adulterers, whom, in his law, he ranks with murderers and poisoners.

He increased the penalty before decreed against <sup>Cod. Theod.</sup> rapes; ordering the most rigorous punishments to <sup>LX. 24. 1.</sup> be inflicted not only on the ravisher, but also on the woman, if she had given her consent: and even sup- posing that consent not to be fully proved, yet, judg- ing it extremely difficult for her to be absolutely in- nocent, he deprives her of her paternal and maternal inheritance. He extends his severity even to the con- fidants acquainted with the design, to slaves aiding or assisting in the execution of it, and to the parents themselves if negligent to sue for justice. Only he varies the punishment according to the degree of guilt, and the quality of the persons. He renewed <sup>IV. 9. 1.</sup> and increased the ancient and salutary rigour of the decree of the senate enacted under the emperor Clau- dius against women who abandoned themselves to slaves. He made it \* perpetual banishment and forfeiture

\* I have not used the word *deportation*, which is the proper term, but less known than that of *perpetual banishment*. There is, however, a difference between these two punishments. By *depor-*  
*tation*



*Cod. Just.*  
XXV. 26.  
*Tillem.*  
*Const. art.*  
86.

*Cod. Theod.*  
IX. 3. 3.

I. 10. 1.

forfeiture of effects and estate for a guardian to debauch his ward. He strictly forbid all married men to keep concubines. He undertook to abolish the crime against nature, often tolerated by the wisest of his predecessors : and if he could not succeed so far as absolutely to root it out, he at least checked it greatly by the violence of the punishment directed in that case. His vigilance extended to every thing that can interest modesty. He ordered that men and women prisoners should not be confined together, but be kept in separate and distinct places. He forbid forcing women, for debt, even though due to the Exchequer, from their houses, which are a sanctuary where the modesty of their sex takes shelter : and he condemned to death the judges who should order such violence to be committed.

In all these different laws, so full of wisdom, equity, and zeal for justice and purity of manners, it is easy to perceive an impression of the spirit of Christianity, which Constantine professed when he made them. Other laws of the same prince relate more immediately to religion ; and of these I shall give the reader some account, after taking notice of those concerning the soldiery, and men of letters.

Laws concerning  
the soldiery.

It is well known how much the affection of the troops was necessary to the Roman emperors, whose power, entirely military, was supported by arms, more than by the laws. It is remarkable, that in the great number of civil wars which Constantine was forced either to oppose or undertake, no sedition, no revolt happened in his armies, except that which his father-in-law Maximian Hercules stirred up in his absence, and which was pacified

*tation* the criminal was confined to an island : whereas *banishment* left the person condemned at liberty to go where he pleased out of the country from which he was banished. But both punishments were alike in this essential point, that they were the most rigorous of their kind, and implied alike forfeiture of estate, and privation of all the rights of a citizen.

pacified the moment he re-appeared. He owed the tranquillity he enjoyed in this respect, to his great qualities, which commanded the esteem and admiration of his officers and soldiers, and to his behaviour towards them, properly tempered with indulgence and resolution. We see by several laws of the Theodosian code, that he was extremely careful to <sup>VII. 20.</sup> preserve, and even to enlarge the privileges of the <sup>2-5.</sup> veterans, to secure them settlements, and to grant them several favours and immunities, whether they applied to agriculture or commerce. But we do not find in any of them the least indication of that mean complaisance or servile flattery practised by some of his predecessors, who, after rendering themselves odious to the people by a tyrannical government, put their whole trust in the soldiery.

The sons of the veterans enjoyed the same privileges as their fathers, provided they followed the same profession. They often wanted to retain the prerogatives of their conditions, without being subjected to the military duties. Constantine, in several <sup>VII. 22, 1.</sup> laws, <sup>3, 4, 5.</sup> is careful to prevent an abuse, which, by increasing the number of privileged persons, tended to oppress the people. He orders that the sons of veterans, who have attained their sixteenth year without entering into the army, shall be taxed like other men, and share the public burdens with their fellow citizens.

This prince, in another law, takes from the officers of the army, an advantage which they procured themselves contrary to the standing regulation, and which was burdensome to the provinces. Instead of receiving their subsistence in kind, they demanded it in money: from whence a double inconvenience arose. It was necessary to lay a pecuniary tax upon the people: and the provisions being spoilt by remaining too long in store-houses, what had been already furnished was required a second time. Constantine absolutely forbids paying the officers their subsistence in money; and orders what they leave in  
the

the magazines, to be sold, and the produce to be paid into the Exchequer.

**VII. 12. 1.** We may judge of the severity with which this prince maintained the military discipline in his armies, by a law concerning the giving the furloughs to the soldiers that guarded the frontiers of the empire. This law sentences to death the officer who shall have granted the furlough, in case the barbarians attempt any incursion during the soldier's absence; and to perpetual banishment, even if every thing remains perfectly quiet.

He weak-  
ens the  
authori-  
ty of the  
office of  
prætorian  
prefect.

He made several alterations in the army, which I shall not undertake to particularize, because they are connected with the history of later times than my present plan extends to. But I cannot help taking notice of his care to weaken the authority of the office of prætorian prefect, which had been so often fatal to the emperors.

The prætorian prefects were, as I have often observed upon other occasions, the sovereign's lieutenants in civil as well as military affairs, and their being so near the throne was a strong temptation to them to step from the second rank to the first, which at the same time their office greatly facilitated the means of doing. Constantine had recourse to two expedients to lessen the influence of these formidable officers. He increased their number, and diminished the extent of their power.

**Zos. l. II.**

Originally, there was but one prætorian prefect. Afterwards, it became a custom frequently to create two, and we have seen Commodus appoint three. But this was a singularity, not followed. Constantine increased their number to four: and whereas anciently these officers, even when there were several of them, exercised the authority of their office in common throughout the whole empire, without any particular division or partition of their power, this prince assigned them four different departments or diocesses: Gaul, under which was comprised Spain and Britain; Italy,

Italy, with Africa and the intermediate islands; Illyricum, taken in its full extent, which we have explained more than once; and the East, which comprehended Asia minor, Syria, and Egypt. This arrangement was a novelty: but in establishing it Constantine had at least the advantage of being able to authorise what he did by the sanction of what others had done before. Under Dioclesian, the empire had been governed by four princes, each of which had his prætorian præfect: and we see, even in the time of <sup>Treb. Tr.</sup> Valerian, a Carus præfect of Illyricum and Gaul, and <sup>Tyr. 18,</sup> consequently attached to a particular department.

Constantine dismembered still farther an office which he justly suspected, by divesting it of all power over the troops, and leaving it only the general care of the administration of justice and the finances. By this change he entirely altered its nature. It was quite military in its first institution, and he rendered it purely civil. To supply the want of these officers in the command of the armies, he created masters of the militia, who had no authority in civil affairs. By this means the plenitude of power centered in the sovereign only, and there were no longer any officers who represented him completely. Zosimus blames this alteration severely, as contrary to the welfare of the service in the maintenance of discipline and the operations of war. But the examples of so many rebellions, so many emperors dethroned, seem sufficiently to justify the precautions which Constantine thought himself obliged to take.

The same writer reproaches him with having drawn the troops from the castles that guarded the frontiers in order to quarter them in the cities where there was no occasion for them. If the fact was <sup>The frontiers left defenceless, if we believe Zosimus.</sup> averred, it would perhaps be difficult to find a good excuse for it. But Zosimus shews such envenomed hatred against this prince, whom he cannot forgive the destruction of idolatry, that he deserves little credit when he speaks ill of him.

Constantine's taste for the arts and sciences.  
*Vict. Epit.*  
*Eus. de vit. Const.*

*IV. 55.*

32.

*Tillem.*  
*Const. art.*  
*85.*

*Nazar.*  
*Paneg.*  
*Const. Aug.*

*Euseb.*  
*Chron.*  
*Auson.*  
*Præf. 16.*

Constantine, like all great princes of every age and country, loved and favoured letters. He himself cultivated them, and took delight, says an author of those times, in reading, writing, and meditating. Eusebius has preserved several monuments of the good sense and learning of this prince, letters, ordinances, speeches, all upon religious subjects, or matters relative thereto. According to the testimony of that writer, Constantine drew up his most important edicts and letters himself. He composed his own harangues, which he wrote in Latin, the language he was most accustomed to, and his interpreters translated them into Greek. Knowing, by his own experience, what advantages a prince receives from the finer parts of knowledge, he took great care to inculcate them in the minds of his children. He gave them an education becoming their birth and the high rank to which they were destined. He chose them the most excellent masters of all kinds, and was himself their first master. He instructed them in Christian piety, in the science of government, and in all the military exercises. He taught them early the pleasure of doing good, by employing their tender hands, as soon as they could write, to sign orders for gratuities and rewards. To this rich fund he was desirous to add the embellishments of literature and eloquence. We know but two of the masters to whom he intrusted the instruction of their infancy, and their names do honour to Constantine's discernment. Lactantius, the greatest genius of his age, was preceptor to Crispus Cæsar; and Æmilius Arborius, a celebrated professor of rhetoric at Toulouse, was sent for to Constantinople to give lessons to \* one of the three princes, the sons of Fausta.

From

\* Ausonius does not specify which of these three princes it was that Arborius instructed in eloquence, but only calls him by the vague appellation of Cæsar. This obliges me to use an equally undetermined expression.

From this account of Constantine's personal taste Laws in fa-  
vour of  
those who  
professed  
them.  
Cod. Theod.  
XIII. 3.  
\*1—3. for the sciences and fine arts, we may conclude how ready he was to favour and protect them as a legislator. He lavished immunities and privileges upon physicians, grammarians, and professors of the other branches of literature. By different laws he exempts them and their estates from all public charge or office in the cities they inhabit, but permits them to enjoy all titular honours. He excuses them from military service, and from having soldiers quartered upon them: and he extends all these exemptions to their wives and children. He forbids vexing them by odious litigations; and if any one commences an iniquitous suit against them, or abuses them in any manner whatever, he orders the unjust aggressor to be condemned in a fine of an hundred thousand sesterces, for which he makes the magistrates themselves answerable, if they neglect to levy it. Such is the protection which he thinks due to men of letters, \* that they may be the better able to pursue their studies, and communicate their knowledge to others.

Architecture is in itself an art well worthy of the esteem and bounty of a sovereign. But the building of several sacred basilics, and particularly the founding of Constantinople, rendered architects singularly valuable to Constantine. This, doubtless, was the XIII. 4. 1. motive of one of his laws, by which he invites young men of genius and learning to study architecture, and the experienced in that art to teach it publicly; granting to the former an exemption from all burdensome offices, for themselves and their parents, and assigning to the latter a suitable salary.

It now remains that we speak of Constantine's Constantine's  
Christian  
piety. Christian piety, of which we have already given some instances, as opportunities for so doing have offered. But the object is sufficiently important to deserve a separate and somewhat extensive article.

**He gloried in the public profession of Christianity.** I shall observe in the first place, that he was not one of those who are ashamed of Christ and his cross. On the contrary, he gloried in them, and professed loudly the faith he had in his heart. He declared it by his words, his actions, and numbers of monuments. His effigy was carved at the entrance of his palace, with the cross over his head, the infernal dragon, stabbed through, under his feet: and in general, in whatever manner he was represented, whether in statuary or painting, he desired it might always be in the attitude of one that prays, with his hands stretched out, and his eyes raised towards heaven. His medals, many of which still remain, confirm the testimony of history in this respect.

**He abolishes crucifixion.**  
*Aurel. Vict.  
 & Sozom.*

His respect for the cross of our Saviour made him abolish crucifixion, a death which the Greeks and Romans had at all times inflicted upon criminals, particularly slaves. He would not suffer the instrument of our salvation to be dishonoured by any use, not only profane, but capable of making men look upon it with horror. He thought it indecent and irreligious, that the cross should be used for the punishment of the vilest offenders, whilst he himself erected it as a trophy, and esteemed it the noblest ornament of his diadem and military standards. The text of this law, so worthy of the piety of the first Christian emperor, has not been preserved. But the fact is asserted by a Pagan writer, and the practice of all the princes and nations who profess Christianity, is agreeable to it. The same religious sentiment induced Constantine likewise to forbid breaking the legs of criminals, a punishment often annexed to that of the cross, as appears from the example of the two thieves crucified with Christ.

**He forbids branding criminals upon the forehead.**

*Cod.  
 Theod.  
 IX. 40. 2.*

He thought it ineumbent on him likewise, from a principle of religion, to enforce the \* respect due to the

\* Quo facies, quæ ad similitudinem pulchritudinis coelestis est figurata, minime maculetur.

the ray of divine beauty imprinted on the face of man by the hand of the Creator. It was customary to brand upon the forehead, with a red hot iron, those that were condemned either to the mines, or to be confined with the gladiators, in order that if they attempted to run away, they might be known again by their indelible mark. Constantine abolished this custom by a law which we have, and alledged for his so doing the reason I have assigned. But he doubtless added to it in his own mind another motive, less obvious to his subjects, most of whom were Pagans. He would not suffer that part of the body to be subjected to ignominy, on which the Christians have always received the seal of the cross.

I have already said with what distinction Constantine shewed his veneration for the cross, from the time of his seeing the symbol of it in the sky, and of his being in consequence thereof converted to the Christian faith. But when that sacred pledge of the redemption of mankind was afterwards discovered in reality, through the piety of the emperor's mother Helena, he displayed all his magnificence to honour the mysteries of the humiliation of the Saviour.

He had resolved to raise a temple to Jesus Christ upon mount Calvary; and Helena, to second that pious design, went to Jerusalem, and undertook to discover the place of the crucifixion, the cross upon which Christ suffered death, and the cave in which he was buried. This search was not easy, because Adrian, near two hundred years before, as I have elsewhere related, taking a pleasure in hiding and profaning the places consecrated by the last mysteries of the Saviour, had buried under great heaps of earth the spot where the cave was, not far from that of the crucifixion, and built upon this platform, which was paved with stone, a temple to Venus, and raised, over the sepulchre, a statue to Jupiter. It was therefore necessary to pull down and remove all this edifice

He builds a magnificent church over the holy sepulchre discovered through the piety of his mother Helena. The cross found. *Bus. de vit. Const. III. 25—43. Socrat. I. 17. Sozom. II. 1, 2.*

the



## HISTORY OF THE EMPERORS.

134  
Theodor. Ep.  
16—18.

Paulin. Ep.  
ad Sev.

impiety; to clear away the mass of stones on  
ted ; and then to dig very deep, to find the  
former. After removing a vast quantity of  
earth, and all the rubbish of the demolished buildings,  
the sacred grot in which the body of our Lord had  
rested, and from whence it had risen triumphant, was  
at last discovered ; and upon digging a little deeper,  
three crosses were found. The church of Rome re-  
lates the miracles (for no event is more highly cele-  
brated by her votaries) by which God distinguished  
the cross of his son from those of the two thieves  
crucified with him \*. The cure of a dying woman,  
and the resurrection of a dead body, effected by the  
touch of one of the three crosses; while the two others  
were applied in vain, manifested, say the Romanists,  
that on which the salvation of mankind was ac-  
complished. The pious empress, add they, who had  
presided at the whole work, transported with joy  
when she found herself in possession of a treasure  
which she preferred to all the riches of the empire,  
cut the sacred cross into two pieces, the largest of  
which she inclosed in a shrine of silver, and left with  
Macarius bishop of Jerusalem, and sent the other to  
her son as a present of inestimable value.

The holy sepulchre being thus discovered, Con-  
stantine prepared to execute his resolution, and to  
that end gave orders for building a basilic worthy if  
possible, of the sanctity of the places, and of his  
magnificence. He wrote to the great officers of the  
province, commanding them to collect the most pre-  
cious materials, and the best workmen that could be  
had : after which he appointed, to superintend the  
whole, Macarius of Jerusalem, his letter to whom  
on

\* M. Crevier observes here, that Eusebius does not make any  
express mention of the finding of the cross, and that his silence  
in this respect has made some bold men question the truth of  
the fact. These he refers, for an answer to their objections, to  
M. de Tillemont's Hist. Eccl. Tom. VII. not. 2. sur Sainte Helene,  
and more particularly to M. Duguet's Explic. de la Pass. Tom.  
X. ch. 14. art. 2.

on this occasion, full of the spirit of religion and faith, is still extant.

The emperor begins with expressing to that bishop his admiration of the economy of providence, which had kept hidden and buried under ground, for near two centuries, the sacred monuments of the sufferings and resurrection of the Saviour, and produced them at a time when the reign of the demon was drawing towards an end. "My first and only wish, continues he, has always been, that as the truth is daily manifested more and more by new miracles, so our souls may burn with a new zeal for the divine law, and express more and more real holiness by a perfect purity of manners, and the concert of an unanimous charity." He then explains his intentions concerning the temple he had resolved to build, and declares his design of making it the most magnificent of any in the whole world; to which end he orders Macarius to chuse the finest and most perfect materials.

The effect answered his desire. A vast and noble basilic was raised, incrusted with marble, and shining with gold. Its extent comprised both the holy sepulchre, which was adorned and embellished with singular art, and the place of crucifixion. For this reason we find it called by the several names of the Martyrdom, the church of Calvary, the Anastasia, or church of the Resurrection, and the church of the Cross.

The building of such a temple was attended with an expence which could suit none but the emperor. His mother was likewise desirous to shew her piety by monuments proportioned to her situation, but not less religious. She destroyed at Bethlehem the temple of Adonis, by which Adrian had profaned the place where Christ was born, and raised instead of it a church to the incarnate Son of God. She built another upon the mount of Olives, on the spot where our Saviour ended his abode on earth by his glorious ascension.

*Tullem.  
Hist. Eccl.  
T. VII.  
Saints Helena at  
Bethlehem, and  
upon the  
mount of  
Olives.*

*Churches  
built by  
Saint Helena at  
Bethlehem, and  
upon the  
mount of  
Olives.*

ascension. In both these works she was assisted by the liberalities of her son ; but she had the first share in the design and execution of them.

Charity  
and humi-  
lity of  
Saint He-  
lena.  
*Eus. III.  
43—47.  
Socr. Roz.  
Theod. ubi  
supra.*

In these works Helena paid to Christ the homage of an empress. But she knew full well that these pious magnificences, though perfectly agreeable to the spirit of religion, are nevertheless not its most essential part ; and that good works towards the living temples of the God of mercy, are infinitely more pleasing in his sight, than any material temples erected to his glory. She relieved the poor, orphans, and widows, by repeated acts of noble charity. She had a particular affection for the virgins consecrated to God : and it is said, that having one day assembled all those of Jerusalem, she gave them an entertainment, at which she waited on them herself. She loved simplicity ; and in the common prayers of the faithful, she mixed with the other women, without taking any particular or distinguished place. She visited the principal churches of the east, and left wherever she went, proofs of her Christian and religious liberality. She was able to indulge her pious charity in these respects, because the emperor her son, confiding in her prudence, gave her leave to draw upon the imperial treasury for whatever sums she pleased.

Her death.  
*Tillem.  
Hist.  
Eocl.  
T. VII.  
St. Helene.*

She did not long survive the journey to Jerusalem, which the ardour of her zeal made her undertake, notwithstanding her weight of years : for she was very old when she visited the holy places, since she died soon after at the age of eighty.

Her life was constantly happy, at least after the elevation of her son to the throne of the Cæsars. She saw that only son re-unite under his power the whole extent of the Roman dominion, and three grandsons seemed to promise her, that the empire would be perpetuated in her posterity. Add to this, perfect health, and an unimpaired vigour of mind, preserved even in her old age. So many prosperities were not to her, as they too often prove, a means  
of

of seduction, but, on the contrary, an inexhaustible fund of grateful acknowledgements and piety towards God. She had been long engaged in the superstitions of idolatry, and it was by the conversion of her son, that God thought proper to bring her to Christianity. She embraced it with a sincere heart and an enlightened mind : and full of merit before God and men, she died in the arms of her son, who, in her last moments, paid her, as he had always done before, every duty of filial piety. His tenderness and respect for so worthy a mother, is one of the finest parts of this prince's life.

Helena was estimable for her wise and prudent conduct. This appears from the authority she always preserved over her son ; and still more particularly by the care she took to prevent the rise of Constantine's brothers. They were three, Julius Constantius, Dalmatius, and Annibalianus, and had over their elder brother, as I have elsewhere observed, the advantage of nobility on the side of their mother, who was the daughter-in-law of Maximian Hercules : besides which, there was no example of sons of emperors remaining in a private station: They had indeed no actual right to the empire, because it was elective : and the minority in which their father left them when he died, together with the inconvenience of dividing the territories of Constantius Chlorus, which scarcely amounted to a fourth part of the Roman empire, were sufficient reasons for transmitting the whole of that emperor's inheritance to Constantine alone, who was in a condition to defend it against the greediness and injustice of Galerius. It does not appear that Helena could have any share in this first arrangement, as she was hardly at the court of Constantius Chlorus, who had divorced her. But she maintained it by her prudent precautions. Fearing lest the young princes, either of their own accord, or by the advice of evil counsellors, might attempt things

She was a  
prudent  
and intelli-  
gent prin-  
cess.

*Auson.*  
*Prof. 16.*  
*Julian ap.*  
*lib. or VII.*  
*p. 217.*  
*Tillem.*  
*Const.*  
*ant. 85.*

things contrary to their duty and to the tranquillity of the state, she kept them always at a distance from the court and from employments, sometimes at Toulouse, at other times in some other city, and last of all at Corinth, where she fixed their abode. Julian the apostate, son of Julius Constantius, calls this conduct the cunning artifice of a step-mother. M. de Tillemont sees in it only a prudent policy, supposing, as the fact really was, that the sons of the emperors had no sort of hereditary right to the dominions of their fathers, any otherwise than if they were acknowledged by, and had the suffrages of, the senate and the armies. After the death of Helena, Constantine raised his brother and their children in dignity. He decorated two of them with the consulship \*. He revived, in favour of Dalmatius, the title of censor, which had been laid aside since Valerian, and of which no farther mention is made after Dalmatius. He created for Julius Constantius the dignity of *Patrician*, which was only a mere title of honour, but gave rank of precedency before the prætorian prefect, and immediately after the consuls. He instituted in favour of the same Julius Constantius and of Annibalianus, the title of *most noble*, which authorised them to wear a purple robe embroidered with gold. And lastly, his brother Dalmatius dying before him, and leaving two sons, Dalmatius and Annibalianus, Constantine gave these two nephews a share in his inheritance. He made the elder of them Cæsar, assigning him for his department Thrace, Macedonia, and Greece, then called Achaia; and named the other king of Pontus, Cappadocia, and the lesser Armenia. The event shewed that Helena's severity was more advantageous even to these princes themselves, than Constantine's indulgence. By raising them, he gave umbrage to his sons, who were no sooner masters of the empire by the death

of

\* See the principal events of the reign of Constantine.

of their father, then they massacred their uncles and cousins\*.

History does not say where Helena died, though it tells us where she was buried. Constantine sent her body to Rome, to be deposited in the tomb of the emperors. He expressed an ardent desire to preserve her name, and transmit it to future ages. He erected the town of Drepanum in Bithynia, where she seems to have been born, into a city, and changed its old name into that of Helenopolis. The church of Rome has ranked this pious princess among the saints, and celebrates her festival by an express service. M. de Tillemont places her death under the year 328; and in 326, her journey to Jerusalem, and consequently the discovery of the holy sepulchre, and of the cross of our Saviour.

Besides the basilic of the resurrection at Jerusalem, and the churches of his new city of Constantinople, the pious emperor built several others, at Nicomedia, Antioch, and elsewhere. But that of Mambré deserves a particular attention, on account of the singularity of the circumstances attending it. The valley of Mambré is famous in the book of Genesis for Abraham's long sojourning there, and for the apparition of the angels which foretold him a son. As the name of Abraham was held in high veneration throughout all the east, his having dwelt in this place drew to it a great concourse not only of Jews and Christians, but also of Gentiles: and these last, thinking to honour him, had profaned it, by an altar consecrated to their false gods, and by idolatrous sacrifices which they offered up there. Constantine was informed of this disorder by his mother-in-law Eutropia, the widow of Maximian Hercules, who becoming a Christian, and travelling in Palestine out  
of

\* Though Zosimus names only Constantius, the second son of Constantine, as the author of this horrid massacre, it is highly probable that his brothers, who were not better than him, and who had the same interest, were not innocent,

Honours  
paid to her  
memory.  
Tillem.  
Hist. Eccl.  
T. VII. &  
Const. art.  
43.

A church  
built by  
Constantine's order  
at Mambré.  
Euseb. de  
vit. Const.  
III. 40—  
53. Sozom.  
I. 18. Sozom.  
II. 4.

of devotion for the holy places, had been greatly offended by what he saw practised at Mambré. Constantine was not less displeased at the profanation of so respectable a place. He wrote about it to Macarius of Jerûsalem, and Eusebius of Cæsarea, complaining to them of their indifference for an object so interesting to religion, and ordering them to build a Christian church at Mambré ; which was accordingly done.

*His respect for the episcopacy.* Constantine's warm and affectionate zeal for the worship of God, made him, by a natural consequence, honour those who were consecrated to that holy ministry. He called the bishops his brothers : he made them dine with him : instead of despising the plain, and often poor, appearance which some of them still made, that very circumstance rendered them more respectable in his eyes : those among them who had suffered torments in the late persecutions, and who bore upon their bodies the glorious marks of the confession of the name of Christ, were singularly objects of his veneration : he kissed the scars of their holy wounds, which he looked upon as sources of blessings. This is related particularly of St. Paphnucius, bishop in Thebais, whose right eye had been put out in Maximin's persecution.

*Socr. I. 9.* Nothing could be more prudent nor more respectful in behalf of the episcopacy, than the use which this prince made of several memorials presented to him by bishops against some of their brethren. At the opening of the council of Nice, certain prelates, secret abettors of the impiety of Arius, finding that their doctrine was going to be condemned by that holy assembly, endeavoured to breed disturbances and confusion in it by personal quarrels and accusations, of which they wanted the emperor to be judge. Constantine received their memorials, tied them all up together, and threw them into the fire, without reading them : after which, going into the council, he exhorted the fathers assembled to peace  
and

and concord, declaring that it belonged to God, and not to a mortal man, to judge them ; and added, that the faults of bishops, if they did commit any, ought not to be made public, lest their example should be laid hold of by ignorant people, as a sanction for them to sin : that for his part, if he was witness to any scandal given by a bishop, he would cover it with his cloke, to hide the knowledge of it, if possible, from all the world.

To these marks of deference and respect for religion and its ministers, Constantine joined a real protection, of which the Christian church had then but too much need, not only against foreign enemies, but also on account of her own intestine divisions. These feuds did not indeed shake the steadiness of her faith : but they gave her extreme uneasiness. " It is Euseb. Hist. Eccl. X. 5. truly deplorable, said the emperor, that they who ought mutually to cherish and promote a brotherly love and charity, should make a shameful and even impious war upon each other, and by their scandalous animosities furnish unbelievers with an opportunity to laugh at, and insult them." This was his reflection upon the schism of the Donatists, to extinguish which, he convened two councils, one at Rome in the year 312, the other, more numerous, at Arles, in 314, at a time when the war against Licinius seemed alone an object sufficient to engross all his attention.

The heresy of Arius raised still more violent storms, to appease which Constantine assembled the council of Nice, where he acted in a manner perfectly becoming the functions of what he stiled himself on that occasion; an *Out-Bishop*. Thoroughly satisfied that it was his duty to render his power subservient to the glory of Him from whom he had received it, and at the same time keep within due bounds, he assisted personally at the council, protected the liberty of its debates, saw its decrees executed, and remained inviolably attached to them all his life. Happy ! had he been



been able to guard as well against the flatteries of the Arian bishops, as against their errors. Misled by his easiness of temper and openness of heart, he fell into their snares; and, through a strange inconsistency of conduct, gave his confidence to men, whose design was to destroy the faith which he professed, and became the persecutor of those who held that very faith.

I only point out these principal facts, the consequences of which extend far beyond the limits I have prescribed to myself in this work: nor do I extract from them any thing more than just what is necessary, in order to give a proper idea of Constantine's conduct in regard to the affairs of the church.

He heaps  
favours  
and privi-  
leges upon  
the clergy.

He loaded the clergy with privileges and favours. He exempted them from all those civil offices which, as I have observed elsewhere, were so burdensome; and assigned as his reason for so doing, " \* That he would not have their attention be taken off from the divine rights to which they were devoted."

*Eus. Hist.*  
*Eccl. X. 7.*  
*Cod. Theod.*  
*XVI. 2. 2.*  
*Eus. de vit.*  
*Const. IV.*  
*18.*  
*Theod. I.*  
*2.*

His liberalities to them were not only temporary, but also stable and perpetual: for he gave them lands; besides ordering that all the churches should receive yearly a certain quantity of corn and other provisions, which must have been very great, since even the third of it, to which it was reduced when Theodoret wrote, is represented by that writer as a considerable object.

*Cod. Theod.*  
*XVI. 1. 4.*  
*XI. 1. 1.*

He permitted and rendered valid, by an express law, testamentary donations in favour of the churches; upon all whose possessions he bestowed an immunity, which has been several times attacked by his successors, less zealous, perhaps, than him, or more struck with the bad consequences it might be of to the state.

Constantine, thinking he could never do sufficient honour to the episcopacy, invested the bishops even with

\* Ne . . . . . a divinis obsequiis avocentur.

with a part of the civil power, and made them in a manner magistrates. In this spirit he published three laws, two of which yet remain, one addressed to Protogenes bishop of Sardis, the other to the great Osius of Corduba, empowering all bishops to attest and authorise the freeing of slaves, in their churches, and in their presence, without the assistance of the civil magistrate; and ordaining that the slave so freed should be intitled to his full and entire liberty, which implied the quality of Roman citizen, as effectually as if his manumission had been performed in the most solemn and usual manner.

He also constituted the bishops judges in all suits at law, which the parties concerned should chuse to lay before them, rather than before the secular courts; Sozom. I. 9 ordering that their decisions should be final, without appeal, in the same manner as if they emanated from the emperor himself, and commanding the magistrates and their officers to see them duly executed.

This is what Sozomen says: and this alone would be a great deal, even if we were to seek no farther than his account. But if we recur to the text of the law itself, as it stands at the end of the Theodosian code, we shall be astonished to see that the historian has not said all. This law permits either of the litigating parties to compel the other to submit the suit to the bishop's determination, in whatever state the affair may be, even though going to be heard before the ordinary court. It likewise orders, that a bishop shall be believed in justice upon his sole testimony, and forbids hearing any witness that may offer to contradict him: an unheard of, and unprecedented privilege. James Godfrey, struck with these and some other difficulties, suspects the authenticity of this law, and deems it a forgery. M. de Tillemont believes and maintains it to be true. It is not my business to enter into that discussion. But if this law was given by Constantine in the manner we have it, he must indeed have had a most ardent zeal, to which the event

*Cod. Theod.  
XVI. 12.*

event has not answered, and of which it has been necessary to restrain the effects.

*Law ordaining the celebration of Sunday.*  
*Cod. Justin. III. 12. 3.*

*Cod. Theod. II. 8. 1.*

Constantine expressed his piety by other laws, which are laudable in all respects, and quite unexceptionable. Such is that by which he ordered the celebration of the Sunday throughout the whole empire, forbidding any public or private business to be transacted on that day, any manual labour to be done, or the courts of justice to sit. From this general prohibition he excepted only the necessary work of the husbandman in seed-time and harvest: and by another law, enacted soon after this, he added a new exception in favour of emancipations, manumissions, and other similar acts of spontaneous benevolence. It is remarkable that, in both these laws, Constantine does not use the term of the Lord's day, but that of Sunday. This last denomination was authorised by custom; and besides, as these laws were directed to all without distinction, as well Pagans as Christians, it was necessary to speak so as to be understood by all.

*Law exempting celibacy from the penalties it was subject to by the old law.*  
*Eus. de vit. Const. IV. 26. & Sozom. I. 9.*

*Cod. Theod. VIII. 16. 1.*

He also exempted celibacy from the penalties to which it had been subjected by former princes, who had considered it only as an hindrance to the increase of their subjects, and, judging by the manners of their times, an encouragement to licentiousness, rather than a means of practising virtue. Constantine knew the principles which actuated those among the Christians who refrained from marriage; and being himself a constant lover and strict observer of chastity, he would not suffer the heroism of this virtue, perfect continence, to deprive such as devoted themselves to it, of the advantages which the laws granted to other citizens. He therefore enacted, that the unmarried should be relieved from the rigour of the old law, and be capable of inheriting whatever might be left them by will. At the same time he continued, or at least did not rescind, the privileges formerly granted to the fathers of several children.

The

The salutary instructions of Christianity made him likewise see the cruelty of those inhuman sports, the combats of gladiators, which indeed had before shocked the wiser part of the Pagans. “\* How shameful is it, cries Seneca, that man, whose life ought to be deemed sacred, should be murdered for the amusement of his fellow creatures!” Marcus Aurelius had, in some measure, mitigated the barbarity of those cruel pleasures. But it was reserved to the religion of the Saviour of mankind to abolish diversions so contrary to humanity. Constantine first had the glory of prohibiting them, and of ordering that such criminals as it was customary to condemn to be gladiators, should for the future be sent to the mines. All his power was, however, not great enough to destroy at once so deep-rooted an evil. The combats of gladiators subsisted eighty years after him, till at length Honorius suppressed them entirely.

Constantine, though full of zeal for whatever interested the holy religion which he professed, kept however certain measures in regard to prejudices too old a standing to be easily rooted out, and avoided spoiling by indiscretion, what it was necessary to conduct with care and mildness. I have already observed the name of Sunday retained in the law by which he ordered the celebration of the Lord’s day. He used the same caution in the two laws mentioned afterwards. The true motive of that which he enacted in favour of celibacy, was doubtless his respect for the virtue of continence. He honoured singularly those who, to use Eusebius’s expression had devoted themselves to the divine philosophy, that is to say, those who embraced the solitary life, the first engagement of which was the renouncing of marriage. He revered the virgins consecrated to God, as living temples of Him for whom alone they reserved all the sentiments of

Law forbidding combats of gladiators.

Cod. Theod. XV. 12. 1.

Constantine’s wariness, which he carries too far, in regard to the prevailing superstitions.

Eus. de vit. Const. IV. 18.

\* Homo, sacra res, homini jam per lusum & jocum occiditur. Sen. pist. 95.

of the heart. Of this, however, the law does not make any mention, and Constantine seems to have had no other view in it, than to rectify a prevailing injustice. The case is the same with respect to the law tending to abolish gladiators. "Bloody sights," says the emperor, do not suit with the happy tranquillity of our times." This is a good reason to give to all : but all would not have been capable of entering into those which emanate from the gentleness of Christianity.

*Cod. Theod.*  
III. 16. 1.

Constantine carried his prudent reserve still farther, contenting himself with prescribing bounds to certain abuses which he could not hope absolutely to destroy. This we have already seen with respect to usury. His caution was the same in regard to divorces, which have never been forbidden but by the law of Christianity. To have attempted to subject men, without any previous preparation, to so severe an ordinance, which had alarmed even the apostles when their divine master proposed it, would have been an undertaking capable of revolting the minds of all. But the licentiousness of divorces among the Romans was become insufferable for many ages past. Seneca had long complained \* that the women reckoned their years, not by the consuls, but by the number of their husbands. This indecent multiplication of husbands differed little from debauchery : it disturbed the happiness of families, and clogged inheritances with a thousand difficulties. The remedying of this evil could therefore not fail to be approved. Constantine did it, by diminishing the number of cases in which a divorce should be allowed, and increasing the penalty against unjust and needless separations. By that means he prepared things for a more thorough reformation, entirely regulated upon the strict precepts of the gospel.

Perhaps

\* Numquid jam ulla repudio erubescit, postquam illustres quædam ac nobiles fœminæ, non consulum numero, sed maritorum, annos suos computant. *Sen. de Benef. III. 16.*

Perhaps he carried his condescension for the Pagans too far; in not abolishing with regard to himself the use of the terms *eternity*, *adoration*, and others of the same kind, which the pride of the idolatrous princes, and the mean and impious flattery of their courtiers, had introduced. It cannot be doubted but that this profane language displeased him, and he did not use it himself. But he suffered those whose prejudices it suited, to continue to address him in their accustomed stile, instead of shewing, as his piety should have induced him to do, an horror for all such expressions, which he might thereby have proscribed. His successors were still less scrupulous upon this head.

If Constantine tolerated these Pagan expressions, He undertakes however, and advances considerably the ruin of idolatry. it certainly was not through want of zeal against idolatry. He gave it some mortal wounds; he endeavoured to destroy it; and if he left part of the work to be finished by those who should come after him, it was because so great a change in the world could not be brought about in a short time.

He tried the gentle means of exhortation. We Ena. de viâ Const. II. 47—60. We have an edict of his, drawn up by himself, by which he invites all his subjects to renounce their old superstitions, and embrace the true faith, which God had manifested in so signal a manner, by visibly punishing the persecutors of Christianity, and exalting the prince who declared himself its protector. However, he leaves them liberty of conscience, and forbids all compulsion; though he wishes ardently that all may embrace the true religion. "Let every one, says he, follow what he thinks the truth, without pretending to rule others: Let him that is enlightened, endeavour, if possible, to render himself useful to his neighbour, by imparting to him the same light: if he cannot succeed therein, let him not, for that reason, disturb the other's peace." This edict seems to have been made soon after the ruin of Licinius, and the reduction of the whole empire under

the obedience of Constantine. This prince constantly practised the maxim he prescribed to others. He undoubtedly protected the Christians against the violence which the Pagans, in places where they still were strongest, sometimes threatened them with, in order to compel them to partake of their profane ceremonies. But I do not find that he ever employed force, to make any Pagan embrace Christianity.

*God. Theod.*  
*IX. 16. 1. 2.* With regard to the exercise of the superstitions of idolatry, its sacrifices, divinations, &c. Constantine did not treat them with the same indulgence as the persons who were deluded by them. He began with forbidding any act of this kind to be done in private: but without suppressing the public worship, or any of the ceremonies that were performed openly in the temples. This appears from three laws, dated in the year 319 and 321.

*Eus. II. 44.* He afterwards went farther, forbidding all those to whom he entrusted any part of his authority, ever to celebrate sacrifices. The Christians were put in office, as much as he possibly could: but as necessity forced him to employ idolaters also, it was under the express condition that they should abstain from sacrificing: and this prohibition extended even to the prætorian prefects.

It cannot be doubted but that, encouraged by his first success, and acquiring more and more authority in proportion to the duration of his reign and his increase of prosperity, he forbid in general the sacrifices of the Pagans. The testimony of Eusebius, confirmed by that of several others, is positive in this respect: and Constans, the son of Constantine, who

*God. Theod.*  
*XVI. 10. 2.* says the same thing in one of his laws, establishes the certainty of this fact beyond dispute. On the other hand, it is not less certain that the sacrifices and other ceremonies of idolatry subsisted at Rome long after this: and Libanus declaring what he had seen, attests, that the temples of the Pagans were stripped by Constantine, but not shut up; that this

*Liban. de  
Templ.*

prince

prince did not make any alteration in the practice of the old religion of the state ; and that, its magnificence excepted, the public worship was performed as usual in the temples.

This seeming contradiction may be reconciled. Constantine prohibited the sacrifices of the Pagans : but he did not insist on the strict execution of his laws, which rather expressed his desire of what should be, than a firm resolution to be obeyed. He stripped the temples of their statues, and hindered setting up new ones : he took away their riches, but let the buildings subsist ; and he tolerated the exercise of the established worship, because the fear of troubles and popular seditions did not permit him to struggle against the obstinacy of those who were hardened in their blindness. He refrained, however, scrupulously, from every act that might seem to authorise idolatry, and forbid setting up his images in any place consecrated to false gods. He even destroyed some famous temples : but they were chiefly those in which debauchery, joining impiety, animated his zeal with a double motive, and left the defenders of Paganism not even a shadow of excuse, if they still retained any sentiment of honour and reason.

Such were the temples of Heliopolis and Aphacus in Phœnicia. The inhabitants of Heliopolis worshipped Venus, and their morals were worthy of the worship they paid to the goddess of impudicity. An absolute community of all their women and wives among themselves, and the prostitution of their daughters to strangers who went thither, were a part of their religion, and the law of their country. Constantine destroyed the temple, which he looked upon as the source of these abominations : and instead of the impure worship which he abolished, he established that of Christianity, by building a church in this city, and sending it a bishop and other clergy, whose examples and instructions might win to virtue a multitude brought up in the school of vice. But

*Eus. de vit.  
Const. IV.  
16.*

*Destruction of the  
temples of  
Heliopolis  
Aphacus,  
and Egas,  
in Cilicia.  
Eus. de vit.  
Const. III.  
56.  
Socrat. I.  
13.*



an inveterate corruption is not easily rooted out. It resisted Constantine's efforts; and, under the reign of Julian the apostate, carried the people of this wicked city to horrid excesses of cruelty and infamy against the Christian virgins.

*Euseb. III.* In Aphacus, the disorder reigned with still greater  
*55.* impudence than at Heliopolis. The situation of the  
*Socrat.* place, upon mount Libanus, far from the commerce  
*Sozom. II.* and view of men, favoured debauchery, and ban-  
*5.* nished all reserve. Venus was worshipped there un-  
der the title of Urania, or the Celestial, a name given  
her on account of certain balls of light which ap-  
peared from time to time in the air, and seemed af-  
terwards to fall into, and be extinguished in, the river  
Adonis, which ran hard by. To this pretended pro-  
digy, which consisted of nothing more than the now  
well known exhalations of the earth, Zosimus adds  
another, more capable of astonishing. He says that  
near the temple was a lake, into which were cast  
the offerings made to the goddess in gold, silver, or  
precious stuffs; and that these offerings, though of  
gold, swam upon the surface, if the goddess did not  
like them. In this account, plainly exaggerated, and  
doubtless charged with false circumstances, it is easy  
to distinguish a natural property of a water like that  
of the lake Asphaltites, whose specific weight sustains  
things that would sink in common water. These un-  
common circumstances, heightened and embellished  
by the industry of the priests who made their profit  
of them, imposed upon the vulgar. But the Christians,  
though little acquainted then with natural philosophy,  
knew what to think of all that was alledged in sup-  
port of idolatry and depravation of morals. Con-  
stantine, without heeding these pretended miracles,  
destroyed entirely the temple and its worship.

*Eus. III.*

*56.*

*Socr.*

*Sozom.*

The wise part of the Pagans themselves blushed  
at the dissoluteness that was practised in the temples  
of Heliopolis and Aphacus. But they boasted tri-  
umphantly of the miraculous cures which Esculapius  
performed

performed in his temple at Ægas in Cilicia. We have taken notice of them, speaking of Apollonius of Tayana's stay there. Constantine had therefore reason to look upon the temple of Ægas, accredited by a thousand fabulous stories, as one of the demon's most dangerous snares, and the firmest support of idolatry in all the neighbouring countries. He pulled it down, and laid it level with the ground, so that not the least trace of it remained: and Esculapius, as Eusebius observes pleasantly enough, was this time struck with a thunder-bolt more formidable than that of Jupiter, which, though it took away his life, had not hindered him from preserving the rank and glory of a demi-god.

These demolitions of famous temples, and the re-<sup>Great numbers of</sup> moving of a great number of the most revered idols, <sup>idolaters</sup> were extremely serviceable to the propagation of <sup>undeceiv-</sup> Christianity, by undeceiving the people with respect <sup>ed.</sup> to the false ideas they had formed to themselves of <sup>Eus. III. 57.</sup> the power and nature of their gods. They were astonished to find that those statues, so fine in appearance, and in which they believed a divine virtue resided, contained within nothing but bones of dead men, dried skulls, rags, hay, straw, and other filth. The before inaccessible sanctuaries, from whence the oracles were delivered, presented to those who now went in and searched them, neither god, nor genius, nor any supernatural thing. By this means the worshippers of idols, convinced by their own eyes of the impotency and futility of all they had before feared and revered, could no longer avoid condemning their superstitions, and those of their fathers, and came in crowds to be inrolled in the holy society which had shewed them their error.

The temple of Serapis still subsisted in Egypt. Constantine, probably, thought it would not be prudent <sup>The measure of the Nile removed from the temple of Serapis in-</sup> to attack that magnificent monument, the favourite object of the religion of Alexandria, and of all Egypt. The honour of destroying it was reserved for Theodosius.

to the  
Christian  
church at  
Alexan-  
dria.

*Eus. IV.*  
*28.*

*Socrat. I.*  
*18.*

*Sozom. I. 8.*

Theodosius. Constantine, however, made a breach in the worship of Serapis, and gave the Alexandrians a lesson similar to those which the people of the other provinces received by the ruin of their temples. The most horrid infamies were practised in the temple of Serapis, under the name of religious ceremonies. Constantine abolished them. Besides this, the pillar, by which the height of the Nile was measured when its waters overflowed, was kept in that same temple. He caused this pillar to be removed into the Christian church at Alexandria. All Egypt thereupon immediately concluded, that Serapis would avenge himself; that the Nile would not overflow; and that the country would consequently be struck with barrenness. The event shewed them that their fears were vain. In this very year, and in those that followed, the Nile rose to the height necessary to fertilize the land; and the Egyptians had thereby a proof, that the benefits they received from the overflowing of their river were owing, not to Serapis, but to the providence of the living God.

Happy and  
rapid in-  
crease of  
Christiani-  
ty.

*Eus. IV.*

*38, 39.*

*Sozom. I. 5.*

Conversions became frequent, and Christianity multiplied exceedingly, under a prince who made his whole glory consist in protecting and extending it. Not only great numbers of individuals, but whole cities, seized with an holy transport of zeal, voluntarily pulled down their idols, destroyed their profane temples, and erected churches for the worship of the true God. Maiuma, a sea-port of Gaza in Palestine, shone with distinguished ardour in this happy change; and Constantine rewarded it, by making it a city, instead of a poor town that it was before, and giving it the name of his sister Constantia. Eusebius names also the city of Constantina in Phoenicia, the inhabitants of which embraced Christianity with one accord, and with a consent as free as it was unanimous: and he assures us, that the same thing happened to several other cities in all the provinces. Rome, attached to her old maxims, and  
unwilling

unwilling to forsake the gods to which she had ascribed her fortune and grandeur during so many ages, was, of all the cities of the empire, that in which idolatry flourished longest, and with the greatest splendour.

Constantine's ardour for the propagation of Christianity was not confined to the limits of his empire, The conversion of the Iberians. Eus. I. 2. great as that was. The nations which, without being subject to his laws, respected his power and grandeur, touched his Christian, and in some measure Apostolical charity; and he took every opportunity to invite them to renounce their superstitions, and embrace the religion of Christ. He had the satisfaction to see his desires accomplished in regard to the Iberians, who dwelt between the Euxine and the Caspian seas. The conversion of this people, of which M. de Tillemont has recorded the edifying history, was not the fruit of the emperor's zeal. God, to this end, made use of the ministry of a captive. But as the converted nation stood in need of ministers of the gospel, to complete the work happily begun, Constantine, to whom the king of the country applied for such persons, rejoiced in being able to put the finishing hand to the pious conquest; and took care to chuse for this mission a bishop full of the spirit of God, and holy ecclesiastics, whose lessons and examples confirmed the Iberians in the faith which the captive had planted among them. Christianity is still the prevailing religion of that country; but more altered and disfigured now by the corrupt morals of the people, than even by their errors and schism. Tillem. Const. art. 89.

Constantine looked upon himself as the universal protector of all the followers of the true faith, wherever they were. Sapor, king of the Persians, had sent him an embassy, to request his friendship. The Roman emperor knowing that there were many Christians in the territories of that prince, and that they laboured there under a hard oppression, took this opportunity to write to him in their favour. He begins his letter, which Eusebius and Theodoret have

Constantine's letter to Sapor in favour of the Christians of Persia. Eus. IV. 9-13. Theod. I. 24, 25.

have preserved, with setting forth in a pompous stile the advantages of Christianity over every other religion. He observes that the Roman emperors, who persecuted the Christians, were all of them punished for it by an unhappy end; instancing, among others, Valerian in particular, whose example was recent in the memory of the Persians: and he concludes with recommending the Christians to Sapor's goodness, in such manner, as neither to hurt the delicacy of a powerful sovereign jealous of his authority, nor to hint at the least reproach on account of the hard treatment they suffered in his dominions, or even to seem to know that they were ill-treated there. "I am delighted, says he, to hear that the farthest parts of Persia reckon among their ornaments a great number of Christian inhabitants. I wish that they may share the prosperity of your reign. By protecting them, you will render the God, who is the father and master of the universe, propitious to you. I put them under your mighty safeguard, and implore your piety in their behalf. Love them in a manner answerable to the equity and mildness of your government. In so doing, you will procure good to yourself, and the most grateful acknowledgments from me." This truly Christian and affectionate letter had perhaps its effect at that time. But afterwards, war breaking out between the Romans and the Persians, Sapor's hatred against the Christians knew no bounds, and they were persecuted in his empire with redoubled fury. This war, and the persecution it occasioned, belong to the reign of Constantius: for death prevented Constantine, when he was preparing to march against Sapor.

• Hormisdas, the elder brother of Sapor, a fugitive from his own country, sheltered

The brother of this king of Persia had profited more than the monarch himself by the light of Christianity, which spread more and more: but he was brought to it by his misfortunes. He was the grandson of Narses, whose defeat by Galerius we mentioned before. Narses died in the year of Christ

302, and was succeeded by his son Hormisdas II. fathered with  
 ther of the Hormisdas here spoken of, and of Sapor. Constantine, and  
 Hormisdas II. died in 309, and the throne belonged Christian.  
 of right to this Hormisdas his eldest son, and not to *Tillem. art.*  
 Sapor, who was not then born. But the young *Zos. l. II.*  
 prince had irritated the grandees of the empire by *Agath. l.*  
 a haughty carriage, a harsh behaviour, and atrocious *IV.*  
 menaces. They revenged themselves on him for it,  
 and instead of proclaiming him king after the death  
 of his father, they seized his person, loaded him  
 with chains, shut him up in a castle, and, upon a  
 prediction of the magi that the child of which the  
 queen was then pregnant would be a prince, they  
 placed the crown upon the belly of the mother, and  
 declared, that they acknowledged for their king the  
 son then within her. The promise of the magi  
 chanced to be fulfilled, and Sapor was born a king *Zos.*  
 crowned. Hormisdas languished several years in fet-  
 ters, from which he was at last delivered by the in-  
 genious zeal of his wife, who found means to convey  
 a file to him in the belly of a fish. At the same  
 time she gave a grand entertainment to his guard,  
 who, having plenty of the best of wines, got drunk,  
 whilst Hormisdas, filing off his chains, made his  
 escape, and fled to his relation and friend the king of *Zonar.*  
 Armenia, from whence he repaired to Constantine to-  
 wards the year 323, and always remained faithfully  
 attached to him and his sons who succeeded him.  
 Sapor and his ministers, looking upon his flight as a  
 lucky event which freed them from a dangerous rival,  
 never demanded his return, but on the contrary sent  
 him his wife with a retinue becoming her rank. As  
 Christianity was then greatly spread in Persia, Hor-  
 misdas might learn something of it there, especially  
 in his confinement. What is certain, is that he lived  
 as a Christian, and a bold and resolute one, among  
 the Romans. Julian's apostacy did not shake his  
 faith, and he recommended himself to the prayers  
 of those who suffered under that emperor for the  
 name

name of Christ. Constantine loved and cherished a proselyte of this importance: he loaded him with honours and riches; and Constantius made excellent use of him in the war against Sapor.

Constantine's personal conduct regulated by piety.

Euseb. de vit. Const. IV. 17.

22.

II. 14.

IV. 23.

What I have said is sufficient to prove the ardour and sincerity of Constantine's zeal for the glory and splendour of the holy religion he had embraced. This would have been little, and he would have done service to others and not to himself, if he had confined his piety to these publicly shining acts of devotion, and not regulated his personal conduct by the maxims of the gospel which triumphed through his means. Eusebius attests that this prince, in the midst of the infinite cares of so great an empire, was a strict observer of the duties of religion. He had established a kind of church in his palace, where lectures were read upon the Holy Scriptures, and divine service was performed: at which the emperor assisted with all his court, to whom he set the example. Besides the public exercises of piety, he set apart stated times of every day to meditate alone before God upon the truths of salvation, to pray to him, and implore his divine assistance. To prayer he added fasting, as well at times when the church did not ordain it, as upon any particular emergencies or dangers which increased his fervour. In his hours of retirement he composed discourses upon religion, which he afterwards pronounced by way of exhortations to those about him. These discourses were sermons, in which he shewed the absurdities of Polytheism, and set forth the economy of the real mystery of Christ. He also treated of the precepts of natural religion, providence, and the rewards and punishment of a future life. He entered into the details of morality, and spoke strongly against the inordinate desire of accumulating riches, against injustice and rapine, vices too common in all courts. We may readily suppose that a prince, who took the trouble of pronouncing discourses of his own composing, could not fail to have a numerous audience

audience. Crowds constantly attended him, and frequently interrupted him by their commendations and applause, which he rejected, bidding them reserve their praises for the immortal king of Heaven. But he would have been glad if those who heard him, and whose vices he sometimes painted in strong and lively colours, had profited by his instructions, so as to amend their lives : and of this he found but little. It is beyond comparison easier to praise that which is good, than to practise it. We have one of Constantine's discourses, which Eusebius has placed at the end of that emperor's life, as a proof and example of what he had therein advanced. This discourse turns nearly upon the subjects we have mentioned, except that it contains but little morality.

So pious a prince could not but feel his perpetual need of the assistance of heaven, to obtain which he had great confidence in the prayers of the bishops and saints. He wrote himself, and made his children write upon this subject to St Antony, who, buried in the deserts of Thebais, and separated from the commerce of mankind which he had fled from, neither was, nor could be estimable, but in the eyes of virtue. The holy solitary received with great indifference this mark of his sovereign's regard, and doubted whether he should answer it, till his disciples represented to him the danger of indisposing princes zealous for the honour of the Christian name. He then wrote an answer : but his letter, instead of compliments and praises, contained nothing but counsels. After congratulating them on their happiness in adoring Christ, he exhorted them to look upon the present as very little, and to direct their attention chiefly to the judgment to come ; deeply imprinting in their hearts this truth, that Christ is the only one to whom power is given for ever in heaven and on earth. He then recommended to them mildness and goodness towards men, the care of justice, and love of the poor. Constantine received with joy this plain and Christian

11

*Athan. de  
vit.  
Anton. 81.*



Christian letter, which prescribed to him what he had long gloried in practising.

*Euseb. de  
vit. Const.  
II. 4. & 12.  
& IV. 56.  
& Sozom.  
I. 8.*

Even war did not interrupt Constantine's exercises of piety, a kind of portable chapel being always carried with him in his campaigns, into which he retired frequently to pray with the bishops who accompanied him. He established the same custom among the legions, each of which he ordered to have its oratory, with the necessary number of priests and deacons. These chapels were for the use of the Christian soldiers. But even the Pagans in Constantine's armies bore the cross upon their arms, as I observed before, and were subjected to the observance of the Sunday. They were assembled in a plain, and there recited a prayer which the emperor had drawn up for them, and made them learn by heart, and which contained an invocation of the only true God, sole arbiter of events, sole author of success and victory. The unity of God and his providence are doctrines so agreeable to reason, that it is not necessary to be a Christian to profess them : and this first step was capable of conducting those who took it to a fuller knowledge of the truth.

Constantine's alms to all sorts of persons in distress, were immense. This is frequently attested by Eusebius, who has also transmitted to us an authentic monument thereof, by inserting in the tenth book of his ecclesiastical history a letter from Constantine to Cæcilian bishop of Carthage, by which that prelate is authorised to demand of the receiver-general of the imperial revenues in Africa three millions of \* sesterces (upwards of sixteen thousand pounds of our money), to be distributed to the ministers of the catholic churches of his see, according to the state drawn up by Osius : and if this sum was not sufficient;

\* The word *folles* used in the original, was equivalent to *sestertium*, the great sesterce of the ancient times, as is proved by Gro-novius de Pec. Vet. l. IV. c. 16. Consequently three thousand *folles* were three thousand great sesterces, or three millions of small.

cient, the emperor orders him to demand what farther assistance he should think necessary. Constantine was generous by inclination, so much as to want being checked, rather than spurred, in the exercise of liberality. Of this we have, according to Eusebius, <sup>Euseb. de vit. Const. IV. 4.</sup> an extraordinary proof in his manner of acting in relation to such law-suits as he himself judged in person. He indemnified, at his own expence, the party he was obliged to condemn, by making him a present in money or land. His reason was, that he would not have any one, who appeared before him, depart dissatisfied. This sentiment was, undoubtedly, the result of great goodness of heart; and laudable, if the person cast really believed his cause just. But if only interest and obstinacy, as is too frequently the case, either first stirred up, or afterwards maintained the suit, the sovereign's liberality then became an incitement to cupidity.

Besides being magnificent in his gifts, he bestowed <sup>His for-</sup> another kind of favour, of which princes are some- <sup>giveness of</sup> times more sparing than of any other thing: he for- <sup>injuries.</sup> gave injuries. In a sedition, which probably hap- <sup>Euseb. II. 4.</sup> pened at Alexandria, the mutinous populace carried their rage so far, as to insult the statues of the emperor. Constantine was informed of this riot, and to aggravate the crime of the seditious, told that they <sup>Chrys.</sup> had not respected even the face of their prince, which <sup>Hom. 20.</sup> bore the marks of the stones they had thrown at it. <sup>ad Pop. Ant.</sup> Constantine smiled, put his hand up to his face, stroked it gently, and answered, "I do not feel any hurt." This magnanimous reply certainly deserves the highest commendation: and it was with great propriety that St Flavian instanced it to Theodosius, when he implored his clemency in favour of the inhabitants of Antioch. Constantine acted consistently with it. Pitying the phrenzy of those who had been guilty of this disrespect, he contented himself with taking measures to prevent the like disorders for the future.

*Liban. Or.  
14. p. 393.*

It seems to have been a rule with him to look upon these transitory commotions of an imprudent multitude, who never consider the consequences of what they do, as things rather to be laughed at than punished. The people of Rome, who, as I have observed elsewhere, did not like him, rose against him with insolent cries: for so the original author terms them. Constantine had then with him two of his brothers, whom he asked how they would advise him to behave on that occasion. One of them proposed sending troops to chastise the mutineers, and offered himself to command them: the other, on the contrary, thought it would be better to seem not to know what deserved only contempt. Constantine preferred this last opinion, and, if we believe Libanius, from whom we have the account, promoted in dignity the giver of this mild counsel, whilst he left the other in his former station. History does not take the least notice of this difference of behaviour in Constantine with respect to his brothers: but the fact itself is sufficient to prove his forbearance of injuries.

*His aversion to all immoderate praise.  
Eus. IV. 48.*

On the other hand he rejected with indignation all immoderate praise. After he had built the temple of the Resurrection at Jerusalem, a bishop dared, I use Eusebius's expression, to tell him to his face, that he looked upon him as happy, in that he possessed the sovereign power in this life, and would reign in the next with the Son of God, whose mysteries he honoured with such magnificence. "Never, answered Constantine, severely rebuking this flattering bishop speak to me again in this stile: but rather pray for me, that I may be found worthy in this life and the next, to be called the servant of God."

*Constantine's remonstrance to a greedy courtier.  
Eus. IV. 30.*

He was not, as we see, intoxicated with his grandeur. That he used frequently to say, perhaps even before he professed Christianity, was a gift of fortune: adding, that the important and difficult part was how to behave like a good and wise prince. These sentiments were doubtless strengthened and perfected

perfected in with the help of the light of the gospel: and there is reason to think he often meditated upon the vanity and emptiness of all human enjoyments; if we judge by the lesson he gave to one of his courtiers, who was always heaping up riches. "How far, said he to him, will our greedy desires carry us? Shall we never be able to keep them within bounds?" Then tracing upon the ground, with a lance he chanced to have in his hand, the form and size of a human body, and resuming his discourse; "What think you?" said he. If you had amassed all the wealth of the universe, and was master of the whole earth, is it not true that you will soon occupy no more than the little space I have now marked out; even supposing that to be allowed you?"

It would have been happy for Constantine's subjects, if, instead of thus barely remonstrating to greedy and unjust men, he had exerted his authority actually to stop their iniquitous proceedings. We have seen what zeal he testifies in some of his laws against the mal-practices of corrupt magistrates, and how earnestly he exhorts the oppressed to lay their complaints before him. But that was all he did. Naturally easy and good natured, he knew not how to punish those he intrusted with the highest offices: the consequence of which was, that they being equally indulgent towards their subalterns, as vicious as themselves, the provinces were plundered under a prince who loved equity and the laws. 31.

All extremes are wrong. Even gentleness, so estimable in a sovereign, becomes a source of misfortunes to the people, if it be carried too far. Another excellent quality in Constantine proved a snare for himself, and occasioned great evils. His strong attachment to his religion gave an opening to hypocrites, who, putting on the appearance of Christianity, because they knew that was the way to please and make their court to the prince, gained his confidence 32.

and with it the liberty of doing and daring whatever they thought proper, without fearing the consequences.

Eusebius, who makes this observation, is himself a proof and example of it. Ambitious, and ever anxious to preserve his credit at court, though he favoured Arianism in his heart, he affected an outside shew of orthodoxy, and thereby not only maintained himself in favour, but abused the prince's credulity so far, as to prejudice and incense him against the true defenders of the faith of Nice, and particularly against the great St Athanasius, who was oppressed, deposed, and banished.

*Theod. I.  
19, 20, 21.*

There was something still more surprising in Constantine's blindness with respect to Eusebius of Nicomedia. That prelate ought to have been odious to him on all accounts. He had sided with Licinius against him : he had expressed the utmost reluctance to sign the decree of the council of Nice touching the consubstantiality of the Word ; and had continued, after the separation of the council, to keep up his former connections, with the avowed abettors of the heresy of Arius ; evidently shewing his design to raise up that fallen party, and to render its condemnation useless. For these crimes the emperor banished him, and in a letter addressed to the faithful of Nicomedia he sets forth his causes of grievous complaint against their bishop, and protests, that if any one dares to speak to him in favour of that wretch, he will incur his indignation. Yet at the end of three years, he recalled him from exile, and restored him to his see : after which, guided by his counsels, he persecuted the orthodox prelates, expelled St Eustatius of Antioch, and, as I have just said, St Athanasius of Alexandria : and lastly, when dying, he received the sacrament of baptism from the hands of that prelate, an enemy to God and to the church.

Let us pity the weakness of human nature ; let us pity the fate of sovereigns, whom even their good qualities

lities often expose to treachery and deceit. I do not find any thing more applicable to this very subject, than what an illustrious author has written concerning David's being deceived by the artifices of a villain, and committing in consequence thereof, an injustice against the son of Jonathas, which he never made full amends for even when the truth was known. *Explic. des Livres des Rois. T. II p. 431.*

"We must not hope, says this pious and wise writer, that even the best of princes should always be so much upon their guard as never to be deceived by calumny: because a readiness to believe false reports flatters the two greatest foibles of grandeur, indolence and pride. We must not even expect that after having discovered the calumny, they should repair entirely the injury it has induced them to do: because they are often less touched with the desire of being just, than solicitous to conceal the shame of having been imposed on. But we ought to be equitable enough to pardon them this abuse of their power, in consideration of the great advantages which society receives in other respects from their authority, and out of compassion for the common frailty of our nature, easily misled by the temptations which are inseparable from grandeur."

It would therefore be unjust to conclude from the faults we observe in Constantine's government, that we ought to refuse him our esteem. Notwithstanding his faults, he was a great prince, conqueror of all the enemies he was obliged to oppose, whether Romans or foreigners, zealous for virtue, the protector of religion, loving mankind, and serving God with a sincere and faithful heart. His piety is what drew upon him the contempt and hatred of his nephew Julian. That apostate prince could not forgive his having made Christianity the prevailing religion of the empire, and brought idolatry almost to ruin. Thence that indecent eagerness to decry a prince to whom he was so nearly related, to paint him in the falsest colours, to represent him as given up to

*He ought to be looked upon as a great prince. Injustice of Julian the apostate's reproaches against him.*

*Jul. Cæs.*

effeminacy, and drowned in idle pleasures. The building of a great city, magnificent temples raised in honour of God and of Jesus Christ, wise laws enacted, a watchful vigilance to prevent dissention and schisms in the church; these are the monuments of Constantine's repose. If he wore the diadem, if he adorned it with pearls and precious stones, other emperors had set him the example; and without pretending to excuse that mark of luxury, doubtless unbecoming, I am not afraid to say, that he merited full indulgence for that foible by all the great things he did.

*Vict. Epit.*

*Eus. de vi.*

*Const. IV.*

*5, 6*

*Anon.*

*Vales. ap.*

*Ammian.*

Even the glory of arms helped to crown the splendour of his latter years. In 332 he warred with success against the Goths, who had before experienced his power and vigour. But that first lesson not having tamed them, upon their renewing their hostilities he sent against them, at the time I speak of, his eldest son, who conquered them in several battles, in which, and by famine and misery, they lost near an hundred thousand men. Constantine improved his advantages like a wise and moderate prince. Having humbled the pride of the Goths by force and terror, he did not refuse to enter into a negotiation with them: and as that nation was composed of different people, some of which had not embarked in the war, he followed, in treating with them all, different plans, according to their different situations. He imposed the hardest conditions on those he had been obliged to conquer; requiring of them hostages, and among others the son of their king Ariaric. The rest were invited and induced to acknowledge the majesty of the empire under the name of friends and allies. The fruits of this victory and of the peace which followed it, were great both for the conqueror and the conquered. Constantine shook off the shameful tribute which his predecessors had paid to these barbarians, and secured the frontier on the side of the Danube. The Goths by a more intimate commerce with the Romans,

Romans, began to soften their savage manners, and to become men.

The Sarmatians likewise exercised Constantine's arms at the same time. It was for them that he undertook the war against the Goths; during which they, ungrateful for this service, dared to make incursions upon the lands of the Romans. But soon and easily conquered, they returned to their duty.

Two years after this a singular event forced them to return again to the territories of the empire, no longer to ravage, but to seek shelter in them. The war having broke out anew between them and the Goths, they were beaten, and had recourse to a remedy which proved worse than the disease. They armed their slaves, who, being most numerous, and having the power in their own hands, drove their masters out of their country. The Sarmatians, to the number of three hundred thousand, men, women, and children, took refuge in the states of Constantine, and implored his goodness. The emperor heard their prayer. He inrolled in his troops such of them as were able to serve, and secured subsistence to the rest, by giving them lands to cultivate in Thrace, the lesser Scythia, Macedonia, and even in Italy.

Constantine was so far from being effeminated, and retained his disposition for war so well to the very last, that at the age of upwards of three score he was preparing to march at the head of his armies against the Persians, when he was seized with the illness of which he died. We therefore can ascribe to nothing but malice, the reproach of effeminacy with which Julian has endeavoured to sully his uncle's glory.

Constantine's greatness merited him the respect, Homage paid to Constantine's greatness by strangers and barbarians. Euseb. IV. 7. not only of his subjects, but of all the barbarous nations around his empire, on the north, the east, and the south. Eusebius saw, as he himself tells us, the imperial palace crowded with embassies from all these distant countries: a noble sight, and highly glorious



for the prince thus courted by Germans, Goths, Sarmatians, Indians, Ethiopians, and Blymmyes, as different from each other in their make, features, and complexion, as in their dress and ornaments, but all filled with sentiments of the greatest admiration and respect. Constantine's palace was a kind of epitome of the universe. These ambassadors, according to the difference of their several countries and climates, brought him variety of presents, crowns of gold, diadems enriched with precious stones, rich stuffs, young slaves, horses, uncommon animals, and all sorts of arms. He received these presents graciously, and made them in return others of much greater value.

Some of these foreigners, struck with the splendour of his court, charmed with his easy and affable behaviour, and above all conceiving more and more esteem for his virtue in proportion as they became better acquainted with him, forgot their own country, and attached themselves to him. They had no cause to repent this step. Constantine not only loaded them with riches, but promoted to the first dignities of the empire those among them who distinguished themselves by their merit. Julian, always unjust in regard to this prince, blames him for raising barbarians to the consulship : a thing which he himself did ; with this difference, that Nevita, whom he made consul, a barbarian in manners and behaviour as well as by birth, was not in any respect comparable to those whom Constantine promoted.

*Ammian.*  
l. XXI.

The rebellion of Calocerus soon quelled.  
*Aurel. Vict.*

I have already observed, that the good government of this wise prince, and respect for his great qualities, kept the troops in submission during his whole reign. Nor do we see any usurpers rise up against him, as under the preceding and following emperors, if we except a certain Calocerus, to whom history gives no other title than that of master or superintendant of the camels, and who was rash enough to aim at being emperor. He in fact possessed himself of the island of Cyprus, but was soon conquered, taken, and put

put to death. M. de Tillemont suspects, that this Tillem. Const. art. 75. may have been the person who is elsewhere called Philumenus, of whom we know nothing further, than that St. Athanasius was falsely accused of having furnished him with money for a rebellion.

Constantine enjoyed an uninterrupted prosperity ; Feasts for the thirtieth year of Constantine's reign. Eus. IV. 40. one remarkable circumstance of which is the duration of his reign. Reckoning from the time of his first proclamation in Britain, immediately after the death of his father, he enjoyed the honours of the supreme rank upwards of thirty years ; a term which none of his predecessors had attained to since Augustus. He celebrated his thirtieth year at Constantinople with great magnificence, and Eusebius pronounced on that occasion a panegyric of the prince, which has reached our days.

Two years after, he died in peace at the castle of Achyron, not far from Nicomedia ; and as his life He dies, full of glory. His memory has always been blessed. Aurel. Vict. Lam. prid. Heliog. 2. was surrounded with glory, so his memory has been blessed by all posterity. He proposed for his models the best princes that had governed the empire, Constantius Chlorus his father, Claudius II. his great uncle, Titus Antoninus, and Marcus Aurelius ; to whom he was certainly equal in many respects, but superior by the precious and inestimable advantage of Christian piety, which all of them had either seen in a wrong light, or even persecuted.

At the head of the writers who flourished under the reign of Constantine, he himself must be placed. Writers who flourished under his reign. Constantine himself. We have of his composing, besides several letters, a discourse addressed to the assembly of the saints, in which there is learning, zeal, and a strong testimony of his faith.

Eusebius of Cæsarea was without dispute the hero of the literature of that age. He combined the sacred and profane erudition. He is the father of ecclesiastical history, and we owe to him the most valuable remains we now have of the earliest antiquities of the Christian church. His extensive genius

embraced various branches, history, dissertations, polemical works, and oratory. But it must be owned, that eloquence was not his talent. His long periods, his embarrassed stile, his metaphors frequently not natural, and often heaped one upon another, would certainly be bad models for those who aim at being orators. As to his person, I have already had occasion to observe more than once, that he was far less estimable as a bishop, than as a writer. His ambition, his mean flatteries, his faith at least suspicious in regard to the essential article of the consubstantiality of the Word, his connection with the professed Arians, his espousing their cause against the defenders of the faith of Nice; all this gives us room to deplore the fate of a man, who instead of being a shining ornament to Christianity and the episcopacy, chose rather to lose the fruit of all his salutary knowledge, by giving himself up to worldly pursuits.

*Lactantius.*

Lactantius wrote and died in the reign of Constantine. His works, consecrated to the defence of the Christian religion, are precious to the church, though they contain some slight errors. His Latin is pure and elegant: and upon comparing him with his cotemporaries Capitolinus and Lampridius, one is astonished at their difference of stile. He died poor: a circumstance which does no honour to the emperor, whose son he had instructed, unless we suppose that the fatal catastrophe of the unfortunate Crispus occasioned also the disgrace of his preceptor.

*The writers of the Byzantine history.*

To Lampridius and Capitolinus, whom I have just named, must be added Spartian, all authors of the Byzantine history, who dedicated to Constantine some of the lives of the emperors of which that collection is composed. The other authors, who finished it, lived also about the same time.

*Eumenius and Nazarius, orators.*

The Latin eloquence under this reign was treated better than history, as may be seen by the extracts we have taken from the orators Eumenius and Nazarius,

Porphyrius Optatianus wrote an eulogy upon <sup>Optatian, a</sup> Constantine in Latin verse : and if it be true that <sup>panegyrist.</sup> he was rewarded for it, we may add his example to <sup>Tillem.</sup> that of Cherilus, well paid by Alexander for very <sup>Const. art. 61.</sup> bad lines.

Commodianus and Juvencus are Christian poets, <sup>Commodianus and Juvencus.</sup> the last of whom turned the gospel history into metre.

The philosophers of those times, all Pagans and <sup>Constantine's aversion to the</sup> strenuous defenders of idolatry, were not treated favourably by a prince full of zeal for Christianity. <sup>philosophers.</sup> We have a letter of Constantine, in which Porphyry <sup>Socr. I. 9.</sup> and his writings are cited with horror, and the emperor thinks he cannot brand the Arians with a more ignominious name than that of Porphyrians.

Iamblichus was the disciple of Porphyry, and mas- <sup>Sopater put to death.</sup> ter of Sopater. This last is a considerable person- <sup>Tillem.</sup> age in the history of Constantine, if we admit the <sup>Const. art. 71.</sup> accounts of the Pagan authors. It was to him, say they, that this prince first applied to know how he might expiate the murder of his son. But we have refuted that fable, which is destroyed by actual proofs. What seems to be true, is that Constantine put Sopater to death. His motive for so doing is badly explained. We are told on one hand, that this philosopher went to Constantinople to oppose the ruin of idolatry, which the emperor was endeavouring to effect ; and on the other, that this same emperor gave him such free access to his person, that Sopater's high favour excited the jealousy of the courtiers, and particularly of the prætorian prefect Ablavius, whose influence was very great. Every reader must see how badly these two parts of this account agree. It is added, that the people of Constantinople grew riotous on account of a scarcity of corn, and ascribed the famine they began to suffer, to the magical practices of Sopater ; and that Constantine, in consequence of this, delivered up his favourite to the fury of the multitude, who, animated by Ablavius, tore

tore the philosopher to pieces. What superstition, or what weakness is here imputed to Constantine? Others have written, that this prince put Sopater to death, in order to prove his aversion to Paganism : as if that had not been evidently manifested before by the whole tenor of his conduct. If I may be allowed to hazard a conjecture, it seems to me much more probable that the philosopher, who patronized idolatry, endeavoured to take advantage of the popular commotion occasioned by the scarcity of corn, to carry the riot and confusion to the utmost extremity ; and that he was punished for his sedition.

Conclusion  
of this  
work.

I am now arrived, with the help of God, at the end of the career I purposed filling ; and I could not finish my work at an epoch dearer to a Christian heart, than the elevation of Christianity to the throne, and the destruction of idolatry. The deplorable heresies and schisms, which rent the church in the greatest splendour of her temporal prosperity, are melancholy objects, and such as I dare not venture to engage in. Not but that they offer a fine field to a writer ; variety of events, examples of virtue and magnanimous courage in the defenders of orthodoxy, a happy conclusion, and at last, according to the divine promises, the triumph of truth over error and falsehood. But I should not be able to treat that great subject, without exceeding the bounds I have all along prescribed myself. I must rest satisfied with having shewn my zeal to serve the public, and give, in imitation of my respectable master, lessons of virtue. It is to virtue that I have consecrated my pen : it is her alone that I have endeavoured to render amiable, as well by the pictures I have drawn of her, as by the odious contrast of the vices I have been too often obliged to paint. May my labour be useful to men, and agreeable to him who ought to be the only end of all our undertakings !

THE END.

# GENERAL INDEX

TO

M. CREVIER'S HISTORY

OF THE

ROMAN EMPERORS.

*N. B. The numeral Letters refer to the Volume, and the figures to the Page.*

## A.

- A**BANTUS, Licinius's admiral, is defeated by Constantine's son, Crispus Cæsar, X. 92
- Abdageses**, a Parthian lord, II. 394. brings the royal treasury to Tiridates, 395. advises a retreat, 399
- Abdus**, an eunuch, conspires against Artabanes king of Parthia, who poisons him, II. 392
- Abgarus**, king of Edessa under the emperor Claudius, III. 277. deserts Meherdates, 259
- Abgarus**, king of Edessa in the time of the emperor Trajan, submits to Trajan, VII. 104
- Abgarus**, king of Edessa in the time of the emperor Severus, VIII. 105. he may be the same Abgarus who experienced Caracalla's perfidy, 194
- Ablavius**, the prætorian prefect, in great favour with Constantine, X. 169
- Abonothica**, a city of Paphlagonia, where the diviner Alexander was born, and where he set up his oracle, VII. 346, 351
- Abraham** revered by Alexander Severus, VIII. 305. honoured in the valley of Mambré by a concourse of Jews, Christians, and even Gentiles, X. 139
- Abudius Ruso**, an informer, punished, II. 388
- Acclamations** unbecoming the gravity of the senate suppressed by Claudius, III. 140. acclamations given to Nero on the stage, IV. 103. acclamations so loud that Tiridates remained speechless, 297. acclamations redoubled at Vitellius's entry

- entry into Rome, V. 195. acclamations of the senate and people full of tenderness and affection for Trajan, VII. 50. the senate orders these acclamations to be inscribed on plates of brass, 56
- Acerronia* was congratulating Agrippina on the return of her son's love, when the ship intended to drown her, fell to pieces, IV. 85. she was killed personating Agrippina, 86
- Achaia*, a province in the department of the people, according to Augustus's regulation, I. 12. becomes a province of the emperors, and is governed by Poppeus Sabinus, II. 77. Claudius restores it to the senate, III. 198. Nero resumes it, IV, 305
- Achæmon*, Mithridates heir of the great Achæmon, III. 289
- Achilles* honoured by Caracalla, VIII. 191. by Alexander Severus, 305
- Achilleus*, related to Zenobia, assumes the purple at Palmyra, IX. 164
- Achilleus*, an usurper in Egypt under Dioclesian, IX. 292. that emperor marches against him, besieges him in Alexandria, and kills him, 300
- Achyron*, the castle where Constantine died, X. 167
- Acilius Aviola* suppresses a revolt in Gaul, II. 214
- Acilius Aviola*, the consul, perishes on the funeral pile on which his body was laid by his friends, who thought him dead, III. 323
- Acilius Glabrio*, a man of surprising strength and dexterity, is put to death by Domitian, VI. 410
- Acilius Glabrio*, the noblest of the patricians, his wise answer to Pertinax, who invited him to take the empire, VIII. 6
- Acilius Strabo* is accused by the Cyreneans, and acquitted by Nero, IV. 106
- Acincum* a city in Pannnia, IX. 283
- Acra*, a rock in Jerusalem, VI. 183. lowered, that the temple might be higher than it, 186
- Acrabatenum*, a district in Samaria. Simon the son of Gioras, expelled thence, VI. 189
- Acraus*, a freed-man of Nero's, is sent into Asia to plunder that province, and even its temples, IV. 219
- Acte*, a freed-woman. Nero in love with her, IV. 15. Nero thought of marrying her, 16. she prevents his being guilty of incest, 82. and helps to bury him, 347
- Actium*, visited by Germanicus, II. 157
- Acutia*, the widow of P. Vitellius, is accused of high treason, and condemned, II. 408
- Aden*, a city on the west side of the streights of Babelmandel, VII. 112
- Adgandestrius*, prince of the Catti, offers himself to Tiberius to poison Arminius, and is refused, II. 148
- Adiabenum*, a kingdom bordering upon, and in friendship with, the Parthians, III. 270. ravaged by Tigranes, IV. 174. a part of Assyria, conquered by Trajan, VI. 109
- Adida*, a place near Jerico, taken by Vespasian, who left a garrison there, VI. 119
- Adige*, the, a river in Italy, X. 58
- Adminius*, a British prince, who fled to Caligula for protection, III. 68
- Adonis*,

*Adonis*, the worship of, established by Adrian in the holy grot at Bethlehem, VII. 192

*Adonis*, a river not far from Aphacus in Phœnicia, X. 150

*Adoption* of Agrippa's sons, Caius and Lucius, by Augustus, I. 124. law against fraudulent adoptions, IV. 165

*Adoration*, an homage paid to the emperors, IX. 342

*Adorsi*, a people of Asia, III. 289

*Adrasa*, now the *Edor*, a river in the territory of the Catti, II. 82

*Adria*, now *Atri*, in the Upper Abruzzo, V. 253. Adrian's family took its rise there, VII. 152

*Adrian*. The beginning of his elevation by his marriage with Sabina, Trajan's grand-niece, VII. 22, 60. he was a native of Italica, the country of Trajan, who was one of his guardians, *ibid.* his attachment to Trajan, *ibid.* his character, and what Trajan disliked in him, 61. he owed his marriage chiefly to Plotina's favour, *ibid.* the mortification he met with when quæstor, on account of his language, 62. he follows Trajan to the Dacian war, *ibid.* Trajan left him commander of the army in Syria, but he wanted zeal, or perhaps capacity to manage so difficult a war, 118. the different steps by which he rose, and his schemes and intrigues to make Trajan adopt him, 119. the empress Plotina, the chief author of all Adrian's promotions, contrary to the advice of Trajan's best friends, 120. Trajan had quite different views, and did not think of adopting him, 121. Adrian succeeds Trajan by virtue of a forged adoption, 122. he was

at Antioch when he received the news of Trajan's death, *ib.* he affects an extraordinary regard for Trajan's memory, celebrates his obsequies with great pomp, and causes divine honours to be decreed him, 123. he is proclaimed emperor in Syria, and writes to the senate to desire the confirmation of what the army had done, 137. the use he makes of Trajan's name, 14. instance of his gentleness and good sense, 151. fine sentiment, 152. his generosity and indulgence towards a madman who had rushed upon him with a naked sword, 153. Adrian's modesty, 155. he profits by the bold remonstrance of a poor woman, 158. abuses reformed, and regulations made with great judgment, 161. he abolishes abuses which enervated the military discipline, 163. a joke of his, 162. it is scarcely probable that he ever thought of building temples to Jesus Christ, 167. he wrote memoirs of his own life, and published them under the name of his freedman Phlegon, 173. verses which he wrote a little before his death, 213. a temple built by Antoninus in honour of Adrian, 214. *For what farther concerns this prince, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VII.*

*Adrianida*, a new tribe established at Athens in honour of Adrian, VII. 185

*Adrianople*, nine cities of this name in different countries, VII. 156

*Adrianotheria*, a city built by Adrian in Mœsia, VII. 156

*Adriatic*, Claudius builds a vast ship in that sea, III. 195

*Adrumetum*, a city in Africa, III. 226. Ves-



226. Vespasian was enthroned there, V. 206
- Adventus*, prætorian prefect with Macrinus, under Caracalla, 202, 215. is appointed consul, 218. his incapacity for business, *ibid.*
- Adultery*. Augustus's law against that crime, I. 119. his sentence on a young man accused of it, 120. how punished among the Germans, 178. the rigour of the law against adultery mitigated, II. 154. law against women who should prostitute themselves to slaves, III. 311.
- Advocates*, or *Pleaders*. Forbid by a law of Augustus to receive any thing from their clients, I. 124. complaints against them, in consequence of which they are allowed a fixed salary, III. 213. revival of the ancient ordinances by which they were forbid to receive any fees, IV. 10. artifice of some advocates to get a crowd of hearers and be applauded, 107. decree of the senate against prevaricating advocates, 183. Thræsa's saying in regard to the nature of those causes which advocates ought to prefer to others, 294. Alexander Severus gave rewards to those who pleaded *gratis*, VIII. 308. law of Constantine, to check the greediness of the advocates, X. 116
- Advocates*, or *Solicitors*, of the treasury, X. 119
- Æta*, father of Medea, IX. 44
- Ælia Catulla*, of a noble family, appeared among the dancers on the stage, IV. 101
- Ælianus*, one of the chiefs of the Bagaudes, takes the title of Augustus, IX. 278
- Ælius Adrianus Afer*, the father of Adrian, never rose higher than the rank of prætor, VII. 69
- Ælius Cæsetianus*, prefect of Rome, IX. 192
- Ælius Gallus*, protected by Pomponius Secundus, II. 339
- Ælius Gracilis* dissuades L. Antistius Vetus from making a canal to join the Moselle and the Saone, IV. 71
- Ælius*, son-in-law of the emperor Severus, VIII. 62
- Afer* (*Domitius*), a celebrated orator, born at Nîmes, accuses Claudia Pulchra of adultery with Furnius, II. 324. Agrippina's saying to him, 325. he accuses Quintilius Varus, 329. his readiness of mind when in the greatest danger, III. 48. he is made consul, 49. his death; some particulars concerning him, and judgment of his contemporary orators, IV. 107
- Africa*, in the senate's department, I. 18. the command of a legion taken from the proconsul of Africa, and given to the emperor's lieutenant, IM. 17. remained quiet under Galba, V. 30. the Africans ready to take arms for Vitellius, 233. the fleet of Africa. See CARTHAGE.
- Africanus*, the surname of, given to the elder Gordian, VIII. 372.
- Africanus*. See JULIUS.
- Africanus* (*Pactius*) attacked in the senate for the death of the brothers Scribonius, escapes the punishment he deserved, VI. 18
- Agaclytus*, a freedman of the emperor Verus, VII. 271
- Agents of affairs*, IX. 292
- Agerinus*, Agrippina's freedman, is sent by that princess to Nero, to acquaint him with her escape after the shipwreck, IV. 87. he is put in irons, under pretence of his intending to kill the emperor, 89. Nero accuses him to the senate, 98. no one believes the accusation, 94
- Agnania*

*Agnania.* Fabius Valens born there, of an equestrian family, V. 302

*Agrestis (Julius)*, a centurion under Vitellius, his noble courage, V. 291

*Agricola (Cneius Julius)*, his mother killed by Otho's inhuman soldiers, V. 124. he is created a patrician by Vespasian, VI. 87, 353. his conduct different from that of Helvidius Priscus, 95. is sent to Britain where he commanded seven years, VI. 81, 301. the ornaments of triumph decreed him for his victory over the Caledonians, 303. he returns to Rome, *ibid.* his birth and character, 347. his first campaigns in Britain, where Suetonius Paulinus's vicissitudes of fortune are excellent lessons for Agricola, 348. he marries Domitia Decidiana, 350. he was quæstor in Asia, tribune of the people, and prætor, *ibid.* the command of the twentieth legion in Britain given him by Mucian, 352. he is made governor of Aquitain, 353. and consul, 355. he subdues and almost destroys the whole nation of the Ordovici in Britain, 351. he subdues the isle of Mona, *ibid.* his prudence in governing Britain, 358. he extends his conquests to the Tweed, 362. and the next year to the Clyde and Forth, 363. he conquers the coast facing Ireland, and receives kindly an Irish prince, 364. he defeats the Caledonians, 365. his speech to his army before the battle, 372. his fleet sails north round the island, 378. Domitian recalls him, and decrees him the ornaments of triumph, 380. his modest behaviour, 381. he declines standing for the procon-

sulship of Asia or Africa, 388. his death, 384. by his will he appoints Domitian his heir, jointly with his wife and daughter, 385. his son died before him, *ibid.* Tacitus's tender concern for the loss of him, *ibid.*

*Agrippa (M. Vipsanius)*, advises Octavius to restore the supreme authority to the senate and people, I. 5. is chosen by Octavius as his associate in reviewing the senate, 10. is made consul for the second time, 13. greatly advanced by Octavius, whose niece Marcella he marries, 14. is made consul a third time, 16. his wise conduct, 53. he builds the Julian parks, the pantheon, public baths, and a temple to Neptune, 54, 55. he subdues the Cantabrians, 58. Augustus's great regard for him, 61. he presides in the room of Augustus, at the wedding of Marcellus, *ibid.* Augustus, dangerously ill, gives his ring to Agrippa, 69. his removal from court, 70. Augustus's care to appease him, 74. Augustus recalls him, and makes him his son-in-law, 92. he completes the reduction of the Cantabrians, 107. refuses a triumph, 108. receives the tribunitian power, 110. is sent into Syria, 128. his goodness and equity towards the Jews, 137. he sacrifices in the temple of Jerusalem, 138. disturbances in the Bosphorus appeased by him, *ibid.* he again refuses the triumph, which, from this time, is reserved for the emperors, 139. his death, 146. his character, 147. his posterity, 149. he was the second Roman that passed the Rhine with an army, 191. Augustus regrets the loss of him, 249. all Agrippa's

- pa's children, except Vipsania, came to unnatural, or at least untimely ends, II. 197
- Agrippa Posthumus*, born after the death of his father, the great Agrippa, I. 149. adopted by Augustus, 267. his bad disposition, and banishment, *ibid.* and 268, 333. said to be visited by Augustus in his exile, 335. put to death by order of Tiberius, II. 5. personated by one of his slaves, 121. who is arrested, and put to death privately, 122
- Agrippa*, grandson of Herod king of the Jews, is brought to Rome with Drusus, III. 20. attaches himself to Caius, 21. is put in irons by Tiberius, but is afterwards set at liberty, and loaded with honours by Caius, 22. the prefect of Alexandria stirs up the people against him, 33. he obtains some respite for the Jews at Alexandria, 37. his letter to Caligula in favour of his countrymen and religion, 94. he encourages Claudius to assert his right to the empire, 125. takes care of Caligula's body, 129. Claudius makes his kingdom equal to what it was under Herod, 158. gives him the ornaments of consul, *ibid.* he hangs up in the temple of Jerusalem a gold chain which Caligula gave him, 159. instance of his mildness and moderation, 291. he persecutes the Christians, 292. his death, *ibid.*
- Agrippa*, son of the former, and second of the name, III. 292. Claudius would willingly have given him his father's kingdom, but is prevented by his freedmen, 293. he is a zealous protector of the Jews, 294. is made king of a part of Judea, IV. 52. is ordered to assemble his troops and enter the Parthian territories, *ibid.* makes his escape from Rome, and offers his service to Vespasian, V. 223. endeavours to calm the Jews, who were incensed against Florus, VI. 125. is afraid to accuse Florus in form, 126, not being able to persuade the Jews to submit to Florus, he leaves Jerusalem, 127. he sends three thousand horse to the assistance of the moderate Jews, 129. he accompanies Cassius to the siege of Jerusalem, 133. his deputies treated ill by the seditious Jews, 134. he sends auxiliary troops to Vespasian, 142. he entertains Vespasian at Caesarea in Philippi, 154. he joins Titus with his auxiliaries, and accompanies him to the siege of Jerusalem, 195. the kingdom belonging to Agrippa was exempted from the general punishment inflicted on the rebel Jews, and subsisted till after that prince's death, 262. Josephus read his history of the Jews to him, before he published it, 266
- Agrippa (M.)*, uncle of the emperor Severus, VIII. 45
- Agrippina*, daughter of the great Agrippa, and married to Germanicus, I. 149. a daughter worthy of such parents, *ibid.* hated by Livia, II. 43. sent out of the camp by Germanicus during the sedition of the legions, 51. the soldiers greatly affected at her departure, 52. upon a false rumour of the defeat of the legions, she prevents breaking the bridge over the Rhine, 94. Tiberius takes umbrage at her conduct, 95. she is delivered of a daughter, Julia, at Athens, 158. Plancina takes every opportunity to tease and thwart

thwart Agrippina, 160. Germanicus, when dying, conjures her to restrain her great spirit, and not to irritate those in power, 168. she departs from Syria with Germanicus's ashes, 171. arrives at Brundisium, 178. Tiberius is incensed at the signs of the affection of the public for her, 181. Sejanus plots her ruin, 313. she complains to Tiberius of the accusation of Claudia Pulchra, 323. she demands of Tiberius to give her a husband, 326. deceived by Sejanus, she imagines that Tiberius intends to poison her, *ib.* guards set over her and Nero, 330. Tiberius writes to the senate against them, 336. they are banished to the island of Pandataria, 340. her death, 384. Tiberius endeavours to ruin her reputation, *ibid.* her ashes deposited in Augustus's tomb, and games celebrated in the circus to her honour, III. 9

*Agrippina*, daughter of the former, married to Cn. Domitius, of a haughty temper and odious manners, II. 296. greatly distinguished by Caius, III. 9. suspected of being concerned in a conspiracy against Caligula, is banished, 72. Sofonius Tigellinus suspected of adultery with her, *ibid.* her jewels and furniture sold by Caligula, 73. she has his body burnt, and decently buried, 129. she governs Claudius, 143. less lewd than Messalina, but equally wicked, she poisoned her second husband Crispus Passienus, 183. exposed to danger from Messalina, she is the object of the people's pity and compassion, 217. supported by Pallas, she is married to Claudius, 253. their marriage deferred a while on account of

VOL. X.

their consanguinity, 255. a decree passed in the senate empowering them to marry, 257. the manner in which she governs, 258. she prostitutes herself to Pallas, *ibid.* had Seneca recalled in order to be preceptor to her son, 288. she causes Lollia Paulina to be banished, and then put to death, 259. and Calpurnia to be banished, 260. gets her son adopted, 262. obtains the surname of *Augusta*, 263. Cologne founded by her, 264. her cruel treatment of Britannicus, and of those about him, 265. she makes Burrhus prefect of the prætorian cohorts, 267. honours conferred on her, *ibid.* she protects the Jews, 296. her place in Claudius's triumph over Caractacus, 306. is present in a warrior's dress at the representation of a sea-fight on the lake Fucinus, 318. she accuses Narcissus, 319. advises Nero to plead causes, in order to acquire fame, 320. she causes Statilius Taurus to be accused, 321. and Domitia Lepida to be condemned to die, 324. Narcissus endeavours to oppose her, but miscarries, 325. she obliges him to remove from court, 327. she poisons Claudius, *ibid.* her cautions upon Claudius's death, IV. 3. her care of his funeral, 4. honours conferred on her, 6. she causes M. Silanus to be poisoned, *ibid.* she forces Narcissus to kill himself, 7. instances of her inordinate ambition, 10. Burrhus and Seneca get the better of her, 13. cause of her disgrace, 14. her violent rage on account of Nero's love for Acte, 16. is sensible of her error, *ibid.* she grows furious again, and talks imprudently of Britannicus, 17. is struck with horror at

N

Britan-

- Britannicus's death, 21. her disgrace, 23. she is sent to the palace in which Antonia had lived, 24. Junia Silana accuses her of crimes against the state, 25. Burrhus prevents her being killed directly, 26. her speech in her own defence, 28. she obtains the punishment of her accusers, and rewards her friends, 29. Poppæa sets Nero against her, 81. Nero resolved to take away her life, 82. invention to procure a shipwreck that would seem accidental, 83. she escapes drowning, 86. but is murdered in her bed by Nero's order, 87. her funeral and tomb, 91. she made great advances to Galba, 324  
*Agrippinus (Paconius)*. See *PACONIUS*.  
*Ajax* (the port of), X. 93.  
*Ainai*, a place near Lyons, where a temple and altar was built to Augustus, I. 193  
*Alabarcus*, chief or head of the Jews in Alexandria, III. 80  
*Alamanni* (the), origin of, VIII. 188. Caralla's cruel perfidy towards them, *ibid.* courage of their women, 189. their boasted charms, 192. three hundred thousand Alamanni defeated by Gallienus, according to Zonaras, IX. 41, 97. they are conquered by Claudius the Second, 120. by Aurelian, 142, & seq. by Maximian Hercules, 282. by Constantius Chlorus, near Langres 315  
*Alans* (the), a Scythian people, over-run all Media and Armenia, VI. 79. Arrian, governor of Cappadocia, forces them to retire into their own country, after ravaging the neighbouring provinces, VII. 186. they gain an advantage over Gordian III. in the plains of Philippi, VIII. 417  
*Alba*. Nero enters it in triumph, IV. 315. a camp built near that city for the prætorians, VIII. 163  
*Alba Pompeia*, a city in Liguria, VII. 197  
*Albanians* (the) assist Pharasmenes against Artabanes king of the Parthians, II. 393. Nero's chimerical project of making war upon them, IV. 333. Trajan gives them a king, VII. 106. the king of Albania cultivates Adrian's friendship, 186. the Albanians are greatly concerned for the unhappy fate of Valerian, IX. 64  
*Albingaunum*, now *Albinga*, on the Genoese coast, V. 125  
*Albinus (Decimus Clodius)* commander of the Roman troops in Britain. His first setting out, VIII. 63. Severus amuses him by giving him the title of Cæsar, 65. Rupture between Severus and Albinus, 87. Albinus causes himself to be proclaimed emperor, 89. the armies of the two rivals meet near Lyons, 90. alarm and diversity of sentiments at Rome on account of this war, 91. first, but least important operations of the war, 92. decisive battle near Lyons, in which Albinus is conquered, 93. he kills himself, 95. his body is thrown into the Rhone, with those of his wife and children, 97  
*Albinus*, governor of Judæa before Gessius Florus, encouraged the audaciousness of the Jewish impostors, by suffering their crimes to go unpunished, VI. 115  
*Albinus (Luceius)*, intendant of Mauritania, assumes the purple and the name of Juba, but is killed by his own soldiers, V. 175  
*Albins*

- Albinus Montanus* of Treves, sent by Antonius Primus into Britain with the account of his victory, V. 276
- Albium Intemelium*, now *Vintimille*, most barbarously treated by Otho's soldiers, V. 124.
- Albucilla* accused of impiety towards the emperor Tiberius, II. 409
- Albula*. Nero's baths filled with the warm sulphureous water of that place, now *Tivoli*, IV. 210
- Alcantara*, on the Tagus. A bridge of curious workmanship built there by Trajan, VII. 48
- Alchemy*, a deceitful art, IX. 301
- Alexander the Great*. Saying of Augustus concerning him, I. 43. Germanicus compared to him, II. 169. his cuirass, III. 62. Nero formed a body of men whom he called the phalanx of Alexander the Great, IV. 300. Trajan envied Alexander his great renown, 113. and offered sacrifices to his memory, 114. Alexander's generosity to Apelles, 171. Severus orders his tomb to be shut up, VIII. 114. Caracalla's mad passion for the memory of that conqueror, 185. pretended phantom of Alexander, which traverses Moesia and Thrace, 261. he was singularly honoured by the emperor Alexander Severus, 305
- Alexander Jannæus*, king of the Jews, laid the foundation of Macherontum, VI. 283
- Alexander*, son of Tigranes, and son-in-law of Antiochus of Commagene, is appointed king of part of Cilicia, by Vespasian, VI. 80
- Alexander (Julius)* kills those that were sent by the emperor Commodus to murder him, and afterwards kills himself, VII. 392
- Alexander (St)*, bishop of Jerusalem, dies in prison for the faith, IX. 18
- Alexander*, a famous impostor. His history, VII. 346—357. he is consulted by Severianus concerning the Armenian war, 266
- Alexander Severus*, whose first name was *Alexianus*, the son of Mamæa, and cousin-german to Heliogabalus, VIII. 228, 234, 262. his amiable character, 262. he is adopted by Heliogabalus, 265. who changes his name into that of Alexander, *ib.* the name of Severus is likewise given him, *ibid.* his adoptive father wants to pervert him, but is prevented by Mamæa, *ibid.* the emperor takes an aversion to him, and endeavours to get rid of him, first by secret snares, 266. he afterwards attacks him openly, 267. he feigns a reconciliation with him, *ibid.* Heliogabalus resumes his former designs, and, in endeavouring to destroy Severus, perishes himself, 268—271. fine saying of this young prince to his mother, 287. he greatly approved of the maxims of the Christians, to do unto others as one would be done by, *ibid.* he looked upon himself as the dispenser, and not the proprietor of the revenues of the state, 296. his maxim in regard to the maintenance of his rank and dignity, 298. concerning the wearing of jewels, 299. simplicity of his amusements, 306. character of his friends, 308. his care of his soldiers, 319. his gracious reception of Maximin, 338. his noble sentiments concerning death, 343. *For what farther concerns him, see the contents of his reign, Vol. VIII. 277.*

*Alexander (Tiberius)* an apostate Jew, nephew to Philo, is made intendant of Judæa, III. 293. is sent as an hostage to Tiridates's camp, IV. 196. commands the troops in Egypt, V. 30. was in the interest of Vespasian, 214. swore allegiance to Vespasian, 221. Agrippa goes to Alexandria, to compliment him on his being appointed prefect of Egypt, VI. 125. had an important command in Titus's army in the war against the Jews, 195

*Alexander*, an usurper in Africa, is taken and strangled, X. 45

*Alexandra*, daughter of Avidius Crassus, VII. 322

*Alexandria*. Caligula thinks of making it the seat of empire, III. 79. violences of its inhabitants against the Jews, 80. who are re-established in their privileges there by Claudius, 101, 159. baths built there by Nero, IV. 314. the first place where Vespasian was proclaimed emperor, V. 221. Vespasian stays at Alexandria, whilst his generals and armies fight against Vitellius, V. 225. he sends corn from thence to Rome, VI. 28. Vespasian not beloved by the Alexandrians, 30. they call him *Cybiosactes*, reflecting on his avarice, 100. Titus embarks there for Rome, 252. disturbances among the Jews of Alexandria, suppressed by the punishment of the guilty, 262. other troubles under Trajan, VII. 117. academy of Alexandria, 169. character of the inhabitants of that city, 182. VIII. 196. fleet of Alexandria, which carried corn from Egypt to Rome, VII. 408. Severus permits the Alexandrians to erect a council or senate, VIII. 114.

Caracalla executes a dreadful massacre in Alexandria, 196. he grants the Alexandrians admittance into the Roman senate, 199. Bruchium, a quarter of Alexandria, besieged by Gallienus's general, Theodotus, IX. 84. ingenious charity of the saints, Anatolius and Eusebius, during that siege, 85. depopulation of that city, 86. it is given up to be plundered, by Dioclesian, after a siege of eight months, 301. plentiful distribution of corn established to perpetuity, by Dioclesian, in favour of Alexandria, 322. the fleet of Alexandria appointed by Constantine to supply Constantinople with provisions, X. 109

*Alexianus*. See *Alexander Severus*.

*Alfenus*, the civilian, by his great parts rose from being a cobbler to the rank of consul, I. 257

*Aliso*, a little river which falls into the Lippe, I. 197

*Aliso*, a fort built by Drusus, now *Ulm*, taken by the Germans, I. 317

*Allectus*, having killed Carausius, usurps the title and power of Augustus in Britain, IX. 311. is conquered and killed by Constantius Chlorus, 311—313

*Allia*. The eighteenth of July, the day on which he and Cræmerus were defeated, thought unfortunate, V. 195

*Alliaria*, the wife of Sempronius Gracchus, killed by order of Tiberius, II. 66

*Allienus Cæcina*. See *Cæcina*.

*Allius (M.)* Tiberius's liberality towards him, mixed with severity, II. 75

*Allobrogi* (the) oppressed by Valens, V. 111

*Alps (Maritime)*. Their inhabitants

- tants obtain *the right of Latium*, IV. 171. most cruelly treated by Otho's soldiers and sailors, V. 123
- Alps (the Cottian)* made a Roman province, IV. 171. now mount *Cenis*, V. 107
- Alps (the Pannonian)*, V. 322
- Alps (the Pænine)*, towards great St Bernard, V. 107
- Alphæus Varus*, prefect of the camp in Valens's army, hits upon an extraordinary way to appease a sedition, V. 137. he cuts to pieces Otho's gladiators, and puts the finishing stroke to the battle of Bedriac, 152. Vitellius appoints him prætorian-prefect, 278. he is sent to secure the passes of the Apennine mountains, 292. betrays his trust, 301. is broken, but obtains his life, 334
- Alpinus Montanus*, a native of Treves, sent to Germany with the news of the battle of Cremona, V. 276, 360. he is gained by Civilis, 362
- Altar of Hercules (the)*, said to be dedicated by Evander, is burnt, IV. 208
- Altinum*, now *Torre d'Altino*, submits to Antonius Primus, V. 246
- Amandus*, one of the chiefs of the Bagaudes, causes himself to be proclaimed Augustus, IX. 278
- Amasis*. See *Lyons*.
- Amazonian*. A name given to the month of January by Commodus, VII. 399
- Amber* found on the coast of the Baltic, I. 171. found in Prussia, Provence, Italy, and Sicily, 172
- Ambrose (St.)* obtains an interval of thirty days before a sentence was executed, II. 213
- Amelius*, a Platonic philosopher, IX. 186
- Amiens*. Barbarians transplanted into the territories of this city, IX. 306
- Amisio*, a river in Germany, II. 86
- Amorgus*, an island, one of the Sporades, II. 254
- Amphitheatre*. Fifty thousand men killed or wounded by the fall of the amphitheatre at Fidenza, II. 291. Nero builds a wooden amphitheatre, IV. 36. a magnificent amphitheatre at Placentia burnt, V. 126. dedication of Vespasian's amphitheatre, VI. 296
- Ampius Flavianus (T.)*, a rich old man, commander of the army in Pannonia, V. 200. was one of the officers who met at Petau, 240. was accused of treason, and in danger of being killed by the seditious soldiers, who expel him, 250
- Amulets*, worn by Servilius Nonianus, IV. 109
- Amyntas*, king of the Galatians, dying, Augustus, reduces Galatia into a Roman province, I. 97
- Anaitis (the goddess)*. A curious fact relating to the plundering of her temple, I. 370
- Ananias*, high-priest of the Jews, and Ananus his son, are sent to Rome in chains, III. 296
- Ananus*, an ancient high priest, made governor of Jerusalem in the beginning of the war, VI. 162. the people chuse him for their chief against the factious, *ibid.* his speech against the zealots, 163. he arms the people, attacks the zealots, and forces the outer court of the temple, 165. his injudicious confidence in John of Giscala, 166. his want of vigilance against the Idumeas, 168. the Idumeans, put him to death, 171. Josephus's character and account



- count of him, 171. he was the author of the death of the apostle St James the minor, *ibid.* he expelled Simon out of Samaria, 189
- Anastasia*, the daughter of Constantine Chlorus, IX. 361
- Anastasia*, one of the names of the church built by Constantine over the holy sepulchre, X. 135
- Anatolius* (St), his ingenious charity during the siege of Bruchium by Theodotus, IX. 48
- Ancelius*, a Gaul who distinguished himself in Drusus's army, I. 199
- Anchiala*, a city of Thrace, IX. 125
- Ancona*. A harbour made there by Trajan, VII. 74
- Ancyra*, in Galatia, (the monument of) II. 10
- Andetrium*, a city in Dalmatia, besieged and taken by Tiberius, I. 303
- Andrew*, chief of the rebel Jews of Cyrene, VII. 116
- Andrinople*, before called *Oresta*, receives its new name from Adrian, VII. 122. 156, the battle of Andrinople, between Constantine and Licinius, X. 91
- Androchus*. His adventure with his lion, III. 101
- Angles* (the), a people of Germany, worshipped the earth, I. 188
- Anglesey*. See *Mona*.
- Angrivarians* (the), a people of Germany, I. 184. submit to Germanicus, after the defeat of Arminius, II. 109
- Anicetus*, one of Nero's freedmen, proposes an invention to procure a shipwreck by which Agrippina was to be drowned, IV. 83. he assassinates Agrippina in her bed, 87. he falsely accuses Octavia of adultery with himself, and is banished to Sardinia, where he lives, in great opulence, 161
- Anicetus*, a freed-man of Polemon the last king of Pontus, raises an insurrection there, V. 336. his fleet ravages the coast of the Euxine sea, 337. he is given up to the Romans by the king of the Sedochezians, 338
- Anicius Cerialis*, being accused, is forced to kill himself by Nero's order, IV. 275
- Anjou* (the inhabitants of) revolt, but are soon subdued, II. 214
- Annæus*. See *Seneca*.
- Annæus Mella*, father of the poet Lucan, and brother of Seneca, III. 146. directed to correct Lucan's work, IV. 250. is accused by Fabius Romanus, and ordered by Nero to kill himself, 274. his character, 275
- Annæus Serenus*, a friend of Seneca, lends his name to cloak Nero's amours with Acte, IV. 15
- Annia Cornificia*, sister of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 208, 268
- Annia Faustina*. See *Faustina*.
- Annia Rufilla*, accused by C. Cestius before the senate, is imprisoned for insulting the senator who condemned her, II. 207
- Annibalianus*, consul, IX. 266
- Annibalianus*, son of Constantius Chlorus, IX. 361. is decorated with the title of *Nobilissimus* by his brother Constantine, X. 183
- Annibalianus*, the son of Julius Dalmatius, appointed king of Pontus, Cappadocia, and the Lesser Armenia, by his uncle Constantine, X. 138
- Annius Bassus*, commander of a legion, governed Poppæus Silvanus, V. 286
- Annius Faustus*, a Roman knight, and a dangerous informer, is prosecuted by Vibius Crispus, and

- Crispus, and condemned, V. 165
- Annius Gallus*, an experienced officer in Otho's army, V. 117. is sent with an army to dispute the passage of the Po with Cæcina, 121. his wife and cautious conduct, 131. advised not to fight Vitellius, 142. he alone, of all Otho's generals, preserves any authority, 153. he acknowledges Vitellius for emperor, 154. Mucian sends him to command on the Rhine, VI. 51.
- Annius Libo*, a relation of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 298, 299
- Annius Pollio*, is accused of high-treason, and escapes, II. 572
- Annius Pollio*, suspected of being concerned in Piso's conspiracy against Nero, is banished, IV. 290
- Annius Severus*, father-in-law of the elder Gordian, VIII. 366
- Annius Verus*, great grandfather of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 205
- Annius Verus*, grandfather of Marcus Aurelius, is made a patrician by Vespasian, VI. 87
- Annius Verus*, father of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 205
- Annius Vinicianus*, is accused of high treason, with his father Annius Pollio, and escapes, II. 372. enters into the conspiracy against Caligula, III. 104. fear of his own safety was his real inducement, 105. he escapes the Germans of the emperor's guard with great difficulty, 119. aspires to the empire, 120. might have lived in peace, 138. he revolts, 167. kills himself, 169
- Ansibari* (the) take possession of the uncultivated lands from whence the Frisians had been driven, IV. 13. they themselves had been driven out of their own country by the Cauçi, *ib.*
- Boiocalus pleads for them *ib.* they are extirpated, 74. their name however, does not perish, but appears among the nations who formed the league of the Franks, 75
- Anteia*, the widow of Helvidius Priscus, became a party in attacking Publicus Certus, VI. 8
- Antei*, a senator, is massacred by the Germans of Caligula's guard, exasperated at the murder of their prince, III. 118
- Antei* (*P.*) promised the government of Syria through Agrippina's recommendation, IV. 29. he allows Pammenes, whilst an exile, a pension; and is accused by Sosianus, because of their correspondence, 272. his death, 273
- Antibes*. A detachment of Valens's soldiers retire thither, V. 125
- Anticyra*. Caligula's answer to a prætor who wanted to go to that island, to take Helebore, III. 56
- Antimachus*, of Colophon, a poet little known, preferred to Homer, by Adrian, VII. 173
- Antinnus*, criminally loved by Adrian, offers himself a voluntary victim, for which that emperor does great honour to his memory, VII. 177
- Antinople*, a name given to the city of Besa by Adrian, in honour of Antinous, VII. 177
- Antioch*. Piso's extravagant behaviour there against Germanicus, II. 166. grief of its inhabitants for Germanicus's death, 169 Germanicus is buried there, *ibid.* dreadful massacre of the Jews of that city, by the Syrians, VI. 132. Antioch itself took no concern in the quarrel between the Syrians and the Jews, *ibid.* Titus protected these last

- last, 251. a violent earthquake throws down part of this city, and endangers the life of Trajan, VII. 107. Adrian declared emperor by the legions at Antioch, 137. Antioch a city given to pleasure, 265. punished, and afterwards received into favour by Marcus Aurelius, 828. Rigorously treated by Severus, after his conquest of Niger, VIII. 78. then restored to its former privileges, 83. taken, and sacked by the Persians, IX. 48. character of its inhabitants, *ibid.* Valerian restores it, 49. new Antioch, 231. Dioclesian's cruelty towards the principal members of the council of Antioch, 338
- Antiochianus*, prætorian prefect under Heliogabalus, VIII. 267
- Antiochus*, king of Commagene, sent to Rome, and condemned to die, I. 13
- Antiochus*, king of Commagene, dies, II. 138
- Antiochus*, son of the former, is restored to his kingdom of Commagene, III. 20. is suspected of giving lessons of tyranny to the emperor Caligula; 22. Claudius restores him the states which Caligula had given to, and afterwards taken from him, 158. is ordered by Nero to harass the territories of his neighbours, IV. 52. he accordingly attacks that part of Armenia which bordered on his country, 19. and receives, as a reward, a small canton of Armenia, 69. he declares for Vespasian, V. 223. Vespasian, suspecting that he intended to revolt, strips him of his dominions, VI. 78. he and his sons retired to Rome, where they lived in a private station, *ibid.* he attended Cæstius at the siege of Jerusalem, 133. and sent troops to Vespasian, 142
- Antiochus*, who is also called Achilleus, assumes the purple at Palmyra, IX. 164
- Antiochus*, a cynic philosopher, VIII. 194
- Antipas* (*Herod*), son of Herod the Great, succeeds to part of his father's dominions, I. 244. he founded the city of Tyberias, III. 92
- Antipater*, (*Celius*) preferred by Adrian to Sallust, as an historian, VII. 173
- Antipatris*, a city of Judea, VI. 135. taken by Vespasian, 178
- Antistia*, the widow of Rubellius Plautus, and daughter of Antistius Vetus, is accused by infamous wretches, IV. 267. her grief for her husband Plautus, and noble intercession for her father, 268. her death, with Vetus, and Sextilia, 269
- Antistius* is employed by Augustus in the war against the Cantabrians, I. 58
- Antistius* (*C.*) consul, II. 249
- Antistius Vetus* (*L.*) consul, IV. 12. commands the legions on the Upper Rhine, 70. his project of a canal to join the Saone and Moselle, *ib.* he writes to his son-in-law, Rubellius Plautus, not to submit quietly to death, 155. is accused by his freed-man, and C. Demianus, 267. his daughter intercedes for him, 268. his death, 269
- Antistius Sosianus*, tribune of the people, releases the pantomimes imprisoned by the prætor, IV. 34. is accused for writing satirical verses against the emperor, and banished, 138. he accuses Anteius and Ostorius, 271. insinuates himself into the confidence of Pammenes an astrologer, and is brought back to

- to Rome, 272. is sent back into exile by Mucian, VI. 22
- Antistius Burrus*, put to death by his brother-in-law Commodus, VII. 385
- Antium*. Caligula thinks of residing there, III. 79. that colony being destitute of inhabitants, Nero sends soldiers thither to people it, IV. 115. Poppæus's daughter born there, 169
- Antonia*, the eldest daughter of Antony and Octavia, married to L. Domitius, I. 228
- Antonia*, sister of the former, is the wife of Drusus, and mother of Germanicus, I. 205. she informs Tiberius of Sejanus's conspiracy, II. 342. Dion says that she starved to death her wicked daughter Livilla, 354. the title of Augusta given her by Caligula, III. 9. who treats her with great disrespect, 26. her death, *ibid.* her cruelty to her second son Claudius, 133. who institutes a feast to her honour, 139
- Antonia*, the daughter of Claudius, married to Cn. Pompeius, III. 141. after his death to Faustus Cornelius Sylla, 310. Agrippina's seeming fondness of her after Claudius's death, IV. 3. improbability of her intending to marry Piso, 231. on her refusing to marry Nero, he had her killed, 302
- Antonia Flaccilla*, wife of Novius Priscus, followed her husband into banishment, IV. 251
- Antonia*, a fortress built by Herod, commanded the temple of Jerusalem, VI. 123. the seditious burnt it, and massacred the Roman garrison, 129. its situation, 187. it is taken by Titus, 224
- Antoninriad* (the), a poem written by the elder Gordian, containing the history of Titus Antoninus and Marcus Aurelius, VIII. 366
- Antoninus (Titus)* is adopted by Adrian. His history, to the time of his adoption, VII. 198. he was originally of Gaul, and a native of the city of Nîmes, 199. Antoninus hinders Adrian from killing himself, 211. invents artful expedients to pacify him, *ibid.* saves several senators, whom Adrian intended to put to death, 212. Adrian dies in his arms, *ibid.* Antoninus, with great difficulty, obtains of the senate the deification of his adoptive father, 213. the surname of *Pius* is given him, 214. he builds a temple to Adrian, *ibid.* See the contents of his reign in Vol. VII. p. 223. He has been compared to Numa, 237. veneration for the name of Antoninus, 245. which, after being profaned by Heliogabalus, was no longer borne by any of the emperors, VIII. 280
- Antoninus*, nephew of Commodus, put to death by his uncle, VII. 320
- Antoninus*, an usurper under Alexander Severus, VIII. 320
- Antoninus (Arrius)*, grandfather of Titus Antoninus by the mother's side, made consul by Otho, V. 77. created a patrician by Vespasian, VI. 87. his speech to Nerva on the latter's becoming emperor, VII. 4. the younger Pliny's encomium of him, 199
- Antoninus (Arrius)* put to death by Commodus, VII. 386
- Antoninus Geminus*, twin brother of Commodus, VII. 262
- Antonius Flamma*, proconsul of Crete and Cyrene, condemned to make reparation for his extortion, and then banished, VI. 22
- Anto-*

- Antonius Honoratus*, tribune of a prætorian cohort, excites the soldiers to kill Nymphidius, V. 21
- Antonius (L.)* son of Julius Antony, the unfortunate heir of a great family, dies in exile at Marseilles, II. 280
- Antonius (L.)* revolts against Domitian with a view to invade the throne, being assisted by some German nations, VI. 390. is defeated and killed, *ibid.* which was known at Rome the very day it happened, *ibid.* all his papers burnt by his conqueror, 391. his head brought to Rome, 392. the fund he made use of in his rebellion, 411
- Antonius Natalis.* See *Natalis.*
- Antonius Musa.* See *Musa.*
- Antonius Primus.* See *Primus.*
- Antony*, the triumvir. His letters full of defamation against Cæsar and Augustus, II. 271. honoured by Claudius, III. 139
- Antony (Julius)*, son of the triumvir, married to Marcella, F. 93. the most guilty, in Augustus's eyes, of Julia's debaucheries, he is put to death, 251
- Antony*, a centurion, treacherously killed by a Jew, VI. 147
- Antony*, a centurion, kills Avidius Cassius, VII. 321
- Antony (St)*, IX. 19. Constantine, full of veneration for that holy hermit, writes himself, and makes the princes his sons write to him, X. 157. the saint sets little value on that honour, *ibid.* his answer to them, *ibid.*
- Anubis*, an Egyptian god, II. 154. honoured by Commodus, VII. 396
- Anulinus*, prætorian prefect under Maximin, and killed with him, VIII. 399
- Anulinus*, general and friend of the emperor Severus, VIII. 72, 146
- Anulinus*, a senator, whose freedman Dioclesian is said to have been, IX. 275
- Aosta.* The foundation of that city, I. 57
- Apamea* (the city of) obtained a remission of taxes for five years, on account of its sufferings by a violent earthquake, III. 320. its castle, IX. 231
- Appelles*, Caligula's favourite singer, put to death cruelly by that emperor, III. 55. was an enemy to the Jews, 88
- Aper (Arrius)*, prætorian prefect under Carus, procures the death of that emperor, IX. 248. as he afterwards does that of Numerian, who was his son-in-law, 251. he is arrested, 252. and killed by Dioclesian, 253. prediction which turned upon the double signification of the name or word *Aper*, *ibid.*
- Aphacus.* The temple of Venus Urania in that city, X. 150. disorders committed in it, *ib.* pretended miracle in a neighbouring lake, *ibid.* this temple is destroyed by Constantine, 151
- Apharban*, ambassador from Narses, sues humbly to Galerius for peace, IX. 320
- Aphronitre*, a sort of nitre different from ours, IX. 67
- Apicata*, the wife of Sejanus, divorced by him, II. 307. her death, and discovery of the poisoning of Drusus, 354
- Apicius*, a famous glutton, II, 226. poisons himself for fear of starving on a large fortune, 227
- Apidius Merula*, struck off the list of senators by Tiberius, II. 278
- Apinius Tiro*, an ancient prætor, fortified Monturni in favour of Vespas-

- Vespasian, V. 295, 318
- Apion*, a grammarian, heads a deputation from the citizens of Alexandria against the Jews, III. 87. relates the adventure of Androclus and his lion, 101
- Apis*. Commotions in Egypt about the god *Apis*, VII. 181
- Apollinaris* (Claudius). See *Claudius*.
- Apollinarius* (St), of Hierapolis, VII. 304
- Apollo* of Claros, a famous oracle, II. 158. the particular rites observed there, *ibid*.
- Apollo Palatinus*. The temple and library of *Apollo Palatinus* finished by Augustus, I. 15. Nero's procession to this temple, IV. 316
- Apollo*. Augustus represented *Apollo* at a feast; and was called *Apollo* the executioner, I. 360
- Apollo*, the temple of, at Delphos, robbed by Nero's emissaries IV. 219. afterwards consulted by him, 306. effects of his resentment against the oracle, 306. refuses to give answer in the presence of Christians, XI. 327
- Apollodorus*, a famous architect, his reflections on Adrian's knowledge of architecture, VII. 171. Adrian, through a mean resentment, puts him to death, 172
- Apollonius* of Chalcis in Syria, a famous philosopher, is sent for by Antoninus, to be preceptor to Marcus Aurelius, VII. 240. his pedantic sauciness and pride, 241
- Apollonius* of Tyana, according to the report of Philostratus, never ceased to exhort some illustrious senators to rid the world of Domitian, VI. 410. is said to have known the murder of that tyrant the instant it was committed, though he was then, at Ephesus, 419. he was honoured by Alexander Severus, VIII. 305. his pretended apparition to Aurelian, IX. 153
- Aponius*, an informer, crushed to death under a cart loaded with stones, V. 9
- Aponius Saturninus*, an ancient prætor, ruined by a joke of *Calpurnia's*, III. 41
- Aponius* (M.), governor of *Mœsia*, reward with a triumphal statue by Otho, for having defeated the *Rhoxolan* *Sarmatians*, V. 80. his conduct when his troops declared for *Vespasian*, 230. he gives *Vitellius* the first account of *Vespasian's* revolt, 232. is ordered to join *Primus*, with the *Mæsan* *Legions*, 244. joins *Antonius Primus*, 248. runs to the assistance of *Ampius Flavianus*, who was falsely accused, 251. is obliged to make his escape from the seditious soldiers, 252
- apostles* (the), a church built to them at Constantinople, by *Constantine*, X. 158
- Appian*, the historian, VII. 249
- Appius Norbanus*, the conqueror of *L. Antonius*, VI. 390. burns all the rebels papers, 391
- April* called *Nero's* month, IV. 251
- Apronis*, the wife of *Plautinus Silvanus*, killed by her husband, who throws her out of a window, II. 263
- Apronianus*, governor of *Cilicia*, and father of the historian *Dion Cassius*, VII. 121. VIII. 347
- Apronianus*, proconsul of *Asia*, condemned to death under *Severus*, upon a false accusation of high treason, VIII. 129
- Apronius* (L.), a Roman knight, deputed to Rome by the army in *Pannonia*, II. 38
- Apronius*,

- Apronius (L.)* left by Germanicus near the Rhine, as his lieutenant, II. 83. the ornaments of triumph decreed him, 98. being proconsul of Africa, he decimates a cowardly cohort, and defeats Tacfarinas, 221. upon whose renewing his incursions again, he beats him a second time, 222. he protects the innocence of C. Gracchus, 255. prosecutes Plautius for the murder of his daughter, 263. carries on an unsuccessful war against the Frisons, 293. and III. 223
- Apronius (M.)*, governor of Mœsia, defeats a body of Rhoxolan Sarmatians, V. 81
- Apseus* makes the Palmyrenes revolt, IX. 164
- Apuleia Varilia*, grand-niece of Augustus, accused of high treason and adultery, II. 142. is gently treated, *ibid.*
- Apuleius*, a writer, VII. 344
- Apuleius*, related to Augustus, protects a person accused, I. 144
- Apuleius (Sextus)* consul, I. 333, II. 4
- Aqueducts*. One began by Caligula, and finished by Claudius, III. 165. superintendants of the aqueducts of Rome, I. 219. Messala under Augustus, *ibid.* Frontinus, under Nerva, VII. 65
- Aquileia*. The Mœsian legion arrives there, V. 156. taken by Antonius Primus, 246. the Marcomanni penetrate thither, and are very near making themselves masters of that city, VII. 301. besieged by Maximin, X. 395—399. end of the siege, 401—403
- Aquila Severa*, a vestal, taken by force, and married by Heliogabalus, VIII. 264
- Aquila*, indicted for adultery, and banished, II. 278
- Aquilius*, a centurion, sent by Didius to kill Severus, VIII. 51
- Aquilius Regulus*. See *Regulus*.
- Aquinum*, now *Aquino*, in the kingdom of Naples, V. 118
- Aquitain*, a province in the emperor's department, I. 18. enlarged by Augustus, 50. pacified by Messala, *ibid.* declares for Vitellius, V. 116. governed by Agricola under Vespasian, VI. 353
- Arabia, Arabians*. *Ælius Gallus's* unfortunate expedition to Arabia, I. 64. Vitellius, governor of Syria, makes war against the Arabians, VI. 112. at perpetual enmity with the Jews, they join Titus at the siege of Jerusalem, 195. Arabia Petraea subdued by Cornelius Palma, VII. 99. and made a Roman province by Trajan, 105. who ravages Arabia Felix, 112. Severus's expeditions in Arabia, VIII. 110. the Arabians harass Aurelian's army, IX. 158
- Aradion* killed in single combat by Probus, IX. 214
- Araxes* (the river), which washes the walls of Artaxata, forded by Corbulo, IV. 63
- Arbandes*, son of Abgarus, king of Edessa, sent by his father to treat with Trajan, VII. 104
- Arbela*, a city of Assyria, famous for the victory gained by Alexander over Darius, III. 278. taken by Trajan, VII. 110. by Caracalla, VIII. 200
- Arborius (Æmilius)*, a celebrated professor of rhetoric at Toulouse, sent for to Constantinople, to instruct one of Constantine's sons, X. 130
- Arce*, a city of Phœnicia, where Alexander Severus was born, VIII. 262
- Arch (triumphal)* and trophies erected to Augustus on the summit

- mit of the Alps, I. 57. Domitian filled the streets of Rome with triumphal arches for his pretended victories, VI. 311, 340. Trajan too was fond of triumphal arches, VII. 49. Severus's triumphal arch, VIII. 115. Gallienus's arch, IX. 107. Constantine's arch, X. 67
- Archelais*, a city in Cappadocia, VIII. 5
- Archelaus*, son of Herod, succeeds his father in the possession of Judea, with the title of Ethnarch, I. 244. complaints of his cruelty, 286. these complaints being repeated, he is sent for to Rome, and banished, 287. Judea reduced to a Roman province after his death, VI. 112
- Archelaus*, king of Cappadocia, his history and death, II. 136, 137
- Archelaus*, king of the Clites, a Cappadocian nation, II. 399
- Archipelago*. A new island in that sea, II. 156
- Architects* rewarded by Alexander Severus, VIII. 307
- Architecture*. Law of Constantine to encourage the study of that art, X. 131
- Archon*. Adrian was twice archon of Athens, VII. 152
- Ardena*. The forest of that name, II. 215
- Arduā*, a city of Dalmatia, besieged and taken by Germanicus, I. 303. fury of the women shut up in it, 304
- Arenacum*, now *Aert*, in the island of the Batavians, VI. 72
- Areopagus*. Theophilus convicted of forgery by Areopagus, II. 159
- Arcthusa*, a city of Syria, IX. 156
- Areus*, a philosopher, comforts Livia for the loss of her son Drusus, I. 229
- Argius*, a slave of Galba's, gives his body a homely burial, V. 66
- Argunthis*, king of the Scythians, makes incursions into the Roman territories, VIII. 423
- Argyraspides*, in the army of Alexander Severus, VIII. 326
- Arians*, an Asiatic nation, III. 273
- Ariaric*, king of the Goths, X. 164
- Aricia* (the parks of) V. 277, 332
- Aricina* (*Diana*). Singularity of the rites of her temple, III. 52. the priest of it killed by order of Caius, *ibid.*
- Ariobarzanes*, by birth a Mede, is established king of Armenia, by Caius Cæsar, grandson of Augustus, I. 258. his posterity does not succeed him, II. 133
- Ariogeses*, king of the Quadi. Marcus Aurelius's clemency towards him, VII. 279, 305
- Ariovistus* goes into Gaul, I. 190
- Aristides* (St) published an excellent apology for the Christians, VII. 167
- Aristobulus*, son of Herod the Great, and Father of King Agrippa, III. 20
- Aristobulus*, brother of king Agrippa, III. 99
- Aristobulus*, prefect of the prætorian guards under Carinus, and consul, enjoys the same honours under Dioclesian, IX. 277
- Aristobulus*, son of Herod, king of Chalcida, IV. 52, 69
- Aristomachus*, tribune of the prætorian guards, VIII. 267
- Aristo* (*Claudius*) accused before Trajan, and acquitted, VII. 71
- Aristotle* and his disciples hated by Caracalla, VIII. 186
- Arius* (T.). Augustin's clemency at the trial of Arius's son, who had attempted to kill his father, I. 221
- Arius*, the heretic, X. 141
- Arles*



*Arles.* A council held there by order of Constantine, X. 84.

*Armenia.* Tigranes made king of that country by Augustus, I. 97. the disturbances in Armenia increase, 252. Caius Cæsar, Augustus's grandson, sent thither to appease them, 253. Augustus places Artabases on the throne, who had been driven out of his kingdom, *ibid.* Tigranes is chosen in his place, 253. the Parthians, who protected Armenia, make their peace with the Romans, 254. Caius Cæsar enters Armenia, and dethrones Tigranes, 257. makes Ariobarzanes king of Armenia, 258. his posterity not being able to maintain themselves on the throne, the Armenians chuse Erata for their queen, II. 135. and depose her, 136. they make Vologases king, who had been expelled Parthia, *ibid.* Artaban expels him, and makes his son Orodes king of Armenia, *ibid.* Germanicus goes to Armenia, and places Zeno on the throne, 161. upon his death, Artaban, king of Parthia, makes his son Arsaces king of Armenia, 390. Tiberius revives the pretensions of the Romans to Armenia, and appoints Mithridates king of that country, 392. Cotys made king of the Lesser Armenia, III. 203. Mithridates, on his arrival, finds his kingdom usurped by the Parthians, 272. takes advantage of the civil war in Parthia, and gets possession of Armenia, *ibid.* A new revolution happens in Armenia, 280. Rhadamistus privately spirits up the Armenians to rebel, 281. Rhadamistus made king of Armenia, 285. Tiridates made king of Armenia by his brother Vologases, 286. Nero gives audience to

the ambassadors of Armenia, IV. 11. Vologases is obliged to withdraw his army from Armenia, 53. Armenia divided into two factions, Corbulo enters the country in support of the Roman party, and Tiridates supports those in his interest, 58. Armenia attacked in several places at the same time, 59. totally subdued by Corbulo, 68. Tigranes made king of Armenia by Nero. His character, 69. sundry cautions given to other princes, *ibid.* Corbulo sends two legions to assist the Armenians against Tiridates, 176. Armenia evacuated by the Romans and Parthians, 178. Cæsennius Pætus is sent by Nero to take the command in Armenia, 179, indignities offered to the Roman army, 187. Armenia no longer disturbed by foreign troops, 190. Corbulo severely chastises some of the great men of Armenia, 194. Tiridates crowned king of Armenia, 298. The Alans, a people of Scythia, over-run Armenia, VI. 79. Armenia offers Trajan the pretence he wanted for making war, VII. 100. Exedarus, king of Armenia, *ibid.* all Armenia soon subdued by Trajan, and made a Roman province, 102. Armenia returns to its old masters, 118. the Armenians chuse themselves a king with Adrian's consent, 140. Armenia ravaged by the Alans, 186. it becomes again a subject of war between the Parthians and the Romans towards the end of the reign of Titus Antoninus, and under Marcus Aurelius, 264. Soëmus is restored to the possession of that kingdom by the Romans, 267. Severus prepares to enter into

- into Armenia, but its king, Vologeses, makes peace with him, VIII. 107. Caracalla seizes the person of the king of Armenia, and makes him prisoner, by treachery, 195. the Armenians take arms, and beat the Roman army, *ibid.* Macrinus makes peace with the Armenians, 225. Armenia, a country in alliance with the Romans under Alexander Severus, 330. Dioclesian unites Armenia to the Roman empire by the treaty concluded with Narses, king of the Persians, IX. 321. war declared against the Armenians by Maximin Daza, out of hatred to the Christian religion, which flourished among them, X. 78
- Arminius**, chief of the Germans, his character, I. 310. he deceives Varus, *ibid.* attacks and destroys the Roman army, 313. his inhuman cruelty after the victory, 315. his prudence in regard to Tiberius, 320. Arminius and Segestes at variance, II. 82. he marries the daughter of Segestes against her father's inclination, *ibid.* his wife put into Germanicus's hands by Segestes, 85. he makes the Cherusci and neighbouring nations take arms, 86. his speech, *ibid.* is defeated by Germanicus, 89. his unsuccessful attack on Cecaia, 93. his conversation with his brother in the Roman army, 100. encourages his troops, 105. in the battle which he lost, he acted both as general and soldier, and was wounded, 106. forms a powerful alliance against Maroboduus, 144. his uncle Inguionerus deserts him, *ibid.* he defeats Maroboduus, 145. and expels him, 148. the Germans take up arms against him, *ibid.* he loses his life by a conspiracy of his relations, 149. Tacitus's character of him, *ibid.*
- Arms**. The Germans expressed their approbation by clashing their arms, I. 168. disadvantages attending the arms of the Germans, II. 104, 108. the Roman soldiers never wore their arms but for battle, V. 60. *note*, and VIII. 56
- Arnuphis**, a magician, VII. 304
- Arras**, IX. 67
- Arretinus Clemens**, the first senator who was made prefect of the prætorian cohorts, VI. 51. Domitian's dissimulation and cruelty to him, 323
- Arria**, the wife of Petus. Her history and death, III. 170
- Arria**, daughter of the former, and wife of Thrasea, III. 171. wants to die with her husband, who dissuades her from it, IV. 293. is banished by Domitian, VI. 397. and recalled by Nerva, VII. 6, 8
- Arria**, a lady learned in philosophy, praised by Galen, VIII. 146
- Arria Galla**, wife of that Piso who plotted against Nero, IV. 238
- Arrian**, a philosopher, disciple of Epictetus, and an historian. His employments and works, VII. 186, 216
- Arricidia Tertulla**, first wife of Titus, VI. 300
- Arrius Varus**, prefect of a cohort, sent by Corbulo to receive hostages from Vologeses, IV. 53. is a brave warrior, and joins Antonius Primus against Vitellius, V. 245. eager to signalize himself, he attacks Vitellius's troops, 257. defeats a body of horse belonging to Vitellius, 301. the ornaments of prætor given him, VI. 6. raised to the post of prætorian prefect,

- fect, 13. made superintendant of the provisions, 51
- Arruntius*, the consul, served Augustus well, I. 77
- Arruntius (L.)* consul, I. 294. excites Tiberius's jealousy, II. 17. judged by Augustus capable of aspiring to the sovereignty, 18. appointed one of the commissaries to consider of means to prevent the overflowing of the Tiber, 76. supports Sylla against Corbulo, 205. accused of calumny, 366. his bold speech and death, 410. his character as an orator and an honest man, III. 213
- Arruntius (Paulus)* was present when Caligula was murdered, III. 112
- Arruntius Stella*, protected by Agrippina, IV. 29
- Arsaces*, founder of the Parthian empire, VIII. 322
- Arsaces*, son of Artabanes. See *Artabanes*.
- Arsacidæ* (the), duration of their empire, VIII. 324
- Arsametes*, a river in Armenia, Pætus builds a bridge over it, IV. 187
- Arsamosata*, a city of Armenia, IV. 182
- Arsanias*, a river in Armenia, IV. 187. note.
- Artabanes*, king of Media, makes war upon Vonones, and becomes king of Parthia, II. 135. drives Vonones out of Armenia, and makes his son Orodes king, 136. sends an embassy to Germanicus, 163. contemning the indifference of Tiberius, he places his son Arsaces on the throne of Armenia, 390. conspiracy formed against him, 391. marches in person into Armenia, is defeated, and expelled his kingdom, 394. recovers the throne of Parthia, 398. treaty concluded with him by Vitellius, III. 20. is sheltered by Izates, 270. his death, *ibid.*
- Artabanes*, son of the former, is killed by his brother Goltarzes, III. 270
- Artabanes*, king of Parthia, contemporary with Titus; was a powerful protector of a false Nero, VI. 301. VII. 100
- Artabanes*, the last king of Parthia, ascends the throne, VIII. 194. delivers up to Caracalla two fugitives demanded by that emperor, *ibid.* Caracalla renews the war against Artabanes, 199. Macrinus, twice beaten by Artabanes; purchases peace of him, 224. he is dethroned by Artaxerxes, king of the Persians, VIII. 323
- Artabazes* is made king of Armenia by the Romans, and dethroned by his subjects, I. 263
- Artaxata*, the capital of Armenia. Zeno crowned there, II. 161. is taken by Mithridates, 393. taken by the Parthians, III. 286. taken and razed by Corbulo, IV. 64. rebuilt by Tiridates, and called *Neronia*, 299. taken by Statius Priscus, VII. 267
- Artaxerxes*, king of the Persians, revolts against Artabanes, king of the Parthians, and transfers the empire to his own nation, VIII. 323. prepares to make war upon the Romans, 324. disregards Alexander Severus's exhortations to him to keep peace with the Romans, and begins hostilities, 325. this emperor sends him a second embassy from Antioch, 328. arrogant answer of Artaxerxes, *ibid.* the events of this war related differently by Herodian and Lampridius, 332. Artaxerxes dies, and leaves his crown to his son Sapor, 416
- Arta-*

- Artaxias*, king of Armenia, son of Artabazes, dethroned by Antony, is killed. His brother Tigranes succeeds him, I. 97
- Artaxias*, before called Zeno, is made king of Armenia by Germanicus, II. 161. his death, 390
- Artemidorus*, the philosopher, is obliged to quit Rome, VI. 402. Pliny's generosity to him, *ibid.*
- Artemisius*, the name of a month, answering to our May, VI. 114, 262
- Articulcius Patus*, Trajan's colleague in his fourth consulship, VII. 61
- Arforius*, a soldier, his singular adventure, VI. 234
- Arts*. See *Letters*.
- Arulenus Rusticus*, tribune of the people, shews great zeal for Thræsea, IV. 284. in extreme danger when sent deputy from the senate to Cærialis, V. 323. he is condemned under Domitian, and put to death for an encomium which he wrote on Thræsea, VI. 397. his widow, Arria, banished, *ibid.* particulars recorded of him by Plutarch, 398. Nerva repealed the sentence of banishment and confiscation pronounced against his widow, VII. 6
- Arunculeius Petus* desires to resign his place in the senate to his father, I. 113
- Aruspices* (the) consulted about rebuilding the Capitol, VI. 31
- Armenia*, a province on the Tigris, IX. 321
- Asander*, king of Bosphorus, and son-in-law of Pharnaces, being attacked by Scribonius at the age of upwards of ninety, kills himself, I. 138
- Ascaric*, king of the Franks, is taken and exposed to wild beasts by Constantine, X. 29
- Asclepiodotus* (*Cassius*) shewed the same regard and friendship for Barea Soranus in his distress, as when in prosperity, IV. 292. he is banished, but recalled by Galba, *ibid.*
- Asclepiodotus*, consul, IX. 266. made prætorian prefect, and appointed commander of a fleet to help Constantius to reconquer Britain from the usurper Allectus, 313. gains the victory over Allectus, *ibid.*
- Ascleptario*, an astrologer, is condemned by Domitian to be burnt, and is, according to his own prediction, devoured by dogs, VI. 416.
- Asconius Labeo*, tutor to Nero, receives the consular ornaments, IV. 11
- Asia Minor*, a province in the department of the people, I. 18. having suffered greatly by terrible earthquakes, Augustus pays its tribute, 220. being again afflicted with an earthquake, Tiberius eases it, II. 141. this government and that of Africa were objects of the ambition of consular persons, 285. after a five year's drought in Asia, rain falls there plentifully upon Adrian's arrival, which makes him welcome to the people, VII. 182. Sorely ravaged at different times by the incursions of the Scythian nations, IX. 42
- Asiaticus* (*Valerius*), extremely rich, and of consular dignity, enters into the conspiracy against Caligula, III. 104. Caligula had debauched his wife, 105. his bold saying when Caligula was killed, 119. aspires to the empire, of which he was not unworthy, 126. made consul by Claudius, 138. is made consul a second time, as a reward for

- for his exploits in Britain, 201.  
 Messalina procures an accusation of high-treason against him, 208, his death, 211  
*Asiaticus (Valerius)*, commander in Gaul, declares for Vitellius, V. 205  
*Asiaticus*, a freed-man of Vitellius, is made a knight, from the meanest obscurity, V. 174. made an immense fortune in four months, 201. he suffers the death ordained for slaves, 333  
*Asinius (C.)* consul, II. 249. beginning of the misfortunes of the imperial family, *ibid.*  
*Asinius Gallus*, consul, I. 206. son of Pollio, 284. marries Vipsania, whom Tiberius had repudiated, *ibid.* excites the jealousy of Tiberius, II. 17. was ambitious, 18. proposes consulting the Sibylline books, 76. his speech in favour of luxury, 124. his contest with Cn. Piso, 126. Tiberius opposes his proposal of fixing the magistracies for five years, 127. proposes banishing Sosia the wife of Silius, 318. Tiberius's perfidy and inhumanity towards him, 341. his death by famine, 381. Tiberius endeavours to hurt his character by falsely accusing him of adultery with Agrippina, 384  
*Asinius Gallus*, son of the former, enters into a conspiracy against Claudius, and is banished, III. 202  
*Asinius (L.)* consul, IV. 138  
*Asinius (M.)* consul, III. 324  
*Asinius Marcellus*, great-grandson of Pollio, having been witness to a forged will, is pardoned on account of his ancestors, IV. 131  
*Asinius Pollio*. See Pollio.  
*Asper (Julianus)* insulted and banished by Caracalla, VIII. 168. his two sons consuls, 150  
*Asper (Sulpicius)*, a centurion, one of the most zealous conspirators against Nero, IV. 224. he meets death with intrepidity, 247  
*Asphaltites* (the lake) covered with dead bodies, which swam upon it, VI. 177  
*Asprenas (Nonius)* accused of poisoning, I. 83. his son is hurt at the game of Troy, and takes the name of Torquatus, 123  
*Asprenas*, nephew and lieutenant of Varus, preserves two legions from the disaster of that general, I. 313. his base avarice, 315  
*Asprenas (L.)* proconsul of Africa, sends soldiers to kill S. Gracchus, II. 66, 191  
*Asprenas (P. Nonius)*, consul, III. 23. is in the secret of the conspiracy against Caligula, 112. he is killed by the German guards, 118  
*Assassins*, a faction which sprang from the followers of Judas the Galilean, VI. 130, 253, 254. See JUDAS the Galilean, and ELEAZAR. Troubles excited by them at Alexandria, after they had escaped the Romans in the reduction of Masada, 262. several of them seized and put to death, 263. their insuperable obstinacy, *ibid.*  
*Assessors*, or assistants of the proconsul, I. 35. regulation concerning them intended by Nigér, VIII. 43. Alexander Severus assigns them salaries, 302  
*Assudius Curianus*, son of Pomponia Gratilla, disputes her last will, VII. 80. behaviour of the younger Pliny on that occasion, *ibid.*  
*Assyria* conquered by Trajan, VII. 110. abandoned by Adrian, 139  
*Assy-*

- Assyrian* (the name of) given to Heliogabalus by way of derision, VIII. 271
- Astarte*, a goddess worshipped in Phœnicia, VIII. 253
- Astrologers*. Law against them, I. 327. revival of the old ordinances against them, II. 120. what ought to be thought of their predictions, even though verified by the event, 377. the laws against them revived, III. 310. Otho and Poppæa confide in them, V. 43. they foretell the empire to Vitellius, 99. are ordered to leave Italy, and their insolence thereupon, 190. Domitian banishes them from Rome, VI. 315. his firm belief in them, 416. Adrian gives up his time to them, VII. 166
- Asturians* (the), a people of Spain, subdued with great difficulty by Augustus, I. 59. valuable mines in their country, *ibid.*
- Asylum*. The right of asylums discussed before the senate, and moderated, II. 236. Romulus's asylum, V. 313
- Atanius Secundus* a Roman knight, ill rewarded for his flattery of Caligula, III. 15
- Atech*, king of the Franks, submits to Maximian Hercules, IX. 285
- Atcius Capito*, the rival of La-beo in the profession of the civil law, and more supple than him, I. 113. Augustus heaped honours on him, *ib.* appointed one of the commissaries to consider of means to prevent the overflowing of the Tiber, II. 75. his mean flattery and prostitution of his knowledge, 244. his death, with some farther particulars concerning him, 245. his saying to Tiberius, 418
- Ateste*, a city of Italy, now *Este*, V. 246
- Athanasius* (St.) is banished by Constantine at the instigation of Eusebius of Nicomedia, X. 162
- Athenæum*, a school built by Adrian at Rome, VII. 156
- Athæneus*, a philosopher. Augustus's justice towards him, I. 90
- Athenæus*, a grammarian, wrote in the time of Commodus, VII. 408
- Athenæus*, an engineer, IX. 110
- Athenodorus* of Tarsus, his wise advice to Augustus, I. 143. stratagem used by him, 359
- Athens*, *Athenians*. The Athenians, are punished for their servile flattery of Antony and Cleopatra, I. 94. their endeavours to receive Germanicus with uncommon honours, 158. Piso's resentment against them on that account, 159. Athens not visited by Nero, IV. 305. Adrian was particularly fond of Athens, and performed himself the functions of archon, VII. 152. he embellishes that city with many magnificent buildings and temples, 154. Adrian passes the winter at Athens, 182. he loads the Athenians with favours, 184. enables them to build a city in the island of Delos, which is called New Athens, 185. draws up a new set of laws for Athens, *ibid.* Marcus Aurelius settles there professors of all the liberal arts and sciences, 331. Severus, out of a mean revenge, deprives Athens of part of its privileges, VIII. 78. the walls of Athens rebuilt, IX. 89. this city is preserved from the ravages of the Heruli by the valour of Dexippus, 110. besieged and taken by the Goths, and recovered by Cleodæmus, who cuts those barbarians to pieces, 123

- Atidius Cornelianus*, governor of Syria, put to flight by Volongeses, VII. 263
- Atilia*, mother of the poet Lucan, impeached by her son, IV. 234. is not punished, 252
- Atilius*, a freed-man. Fifty thousand men killed or wounded by the fall of an amphitheatre built by him for a combat of gladiators, II. 291. for which he is banished, 293
- Atilius Severus*, banished by Commodus whilst he was actually consul, VII. 376
- Atimetus*, a freed-man belonging to Nero's aunt Domitia, enters into the plot against Agrippina, IV. 25. for which he is put to death, 29
- Atlas* (mount) passed for the first time by the Romans, III. 156
- Atra*, besieged by Trajan, but in vain, VII. 115. its situation, *ibid.* the king of Atra sends succour to Niger, VIII. 68, 69, 105. Severus besieges this city twice, without being able to take it, 108. Artaxerxes tries the same thing, with no better success, 324
- Atreus*, the subject of a tragedy which occasioned the author's death; II. 372
- Atropatena*. See *Media*.
- Atta Clausus*, a Sabine by origin, and the oldest of Claudius's ancestors, III. 230
- Attalus*, king of the Marcomanni, IX. 65
- Attalus*, a philosopher, and the master of Seneca, III. 147
- Attilius Hister* (P.), governor of Pannonia, secures the Danube, III. 300
- Attica*, daughter of the celebrated Atticus, and wife of Agrippa, I. 14.
- Atticius* (Montanus), a villain capable of any crime, banished, VII. 71
- Atticus*, father of Herod Atticus, finds a treasure, which Nerva gives him leave to keep, VII. 250.
- Atticus* (Herodius), an illustrious orator, who instructed Marcus Aurelius in the Greek eloquence, VII. 207
- Atticus* (Numerius), an ancient prætor, swears that he saw the soul of Augustus take its flight to heaven, and is rewarded by Livia, II. 13
- Atticus* (Quintius) the consul, taken in the Capitol with Flavius Sabinus, V. 315. is saved by Vitellius, 318
- Attilius* conspires against Titus Antoninus, VII. 225
- Attilius Verus* loses his life to save the eagle of his legion, V. 262.
- Attuarians* (the), a people of Germany, subdued by Tiberius, I. 292
- Avencia*, the capital of the Helvetic nation, threatened by Valens, V. 112
- Avernians* (the), a people of Gaul, join Vindex, IV. 327
- Avernus* (the lake of). Nero's project of a navigable canal from the lake Avernus to the mouth of the Tiber, IV. 313
- Aufidienus Rufus*, an officer, ill used by the seditious soldiers, II. 29
- Aufidius*, the grandfather of Livia, III. 27
- Aufidius Bassus*, the historian, VI. 292
- Augurs* (the college of). The emperors put themselves at the head of this college, I. 27. the younger Pliny acquires the dignity of augur, VII. 66. which was the highest rank in the priesthood, *ibid.*
- Augury of safety* (the) renewed by Claudius, III. 261
- August*,

*August*, (the month of) why so called, I. 48

*Augusta* (a name) given to Livia by Augustus's last will, II. 8.

Many princesses afterwards took this name as a title of honour,

viz. Antonia, the grandmother of Caligula, III. 9. Agrippina, the wife of Claudius, 263.

Poppæa, the wife of Nero, and their daughter, IV. 169. Sextilia, the mother of Vitellius, V. 194.

Domitia, the wife of Domitian, VI. 413. Faustina, the wife of Titus Antoninus, VII. 225.

Lucilla, sister to Commodus, 373. Manlia Scantilla, and Didia Clara, the former wife, and the latter daughter to Didius Julianus, VIII.

27. Nonia Celsa, the wife of Macrinus, 288. Mæsa the grandmother, and Soemis the mother of Heliogabalus, 245.

Mamæa, the mother of Alexander Severus, 280. Pertinax refused this title for his wife, 7

*Augusta Emerita*, a colony founded by Augustus, now *Merida* in Castile, I. 61

*Augusta Prætoria*, now *Aosta*, capital of the dutchy of that name, I. 57

*Augusta Vindelicorum*, now *Augsburg*, I. 134

*Augustalia*, feasts in honour of Augustus, I. 224. II. 78

*Augustan College* (the), priests instituted to honour the memory of Augustus, II. 14

*Augustiani*, a company formed by Nero to applaud him on the stage, IV. 103

*Augustodunum*, now *Autun*. See *Autun*.

*Augustus*. See *Octavius*. The name of Augustus given to Octavius, I. 20. signification of that name, 21. though given to all his successors, it still re-

mained the proper appellation of him who first bore it, *ibid*.

Augustus always expressed an horror for the name of King and for that of Dictator, 23. his saying concerning Alexander, 43.

he disregards the honour of the triumph, 50. sayings of his, full of good sense and great mildness, 119, 122. what was his principal object in reading, 127.

he rebuilds the portico of Paulus, and continues its ancient name, 137. he preserves the statue of Pompey, 141. pronounces the funeral oration of Drusus, 203.

refuses a triumph for Tiberius's victories over the Germans, and contents himself with carrying a crown of laurel to the temple of Jupiter Feretrius, 208.

intercourse of liberality between Augustus and all the citizens, 218. Augustus's wish for his grandson Caius Cæsar, upon his setting out for the East, 254.

his care of the education of his grandsons, 258. his saying in regard to Tiberius, 263.

concerning the two Julias and Agrippa Posthumus, 268. he was unhappy in his own family, *ibid*. modest and well deserved acclamations, with which he is delighted, 337.

he advised his successors not to want to extend the boundaries of the empire, 345. epigram upon his love of gaming, 362. his body brought to Rome, II. 7. his last will, 8.

memorials annexed to it, 9. his funeral, 12. a temple decreed him in Rome, with divine honours, 13. his firmness in regard to the victorious legions at Actium, 53.

he prided himself on hindering the ancient families from falling into decay, 129. he sends Vonones to the Parthians, to be their king, 134.



- a temple built to Augustus by Tiberius, and dedicated by Caius, III. 14. he is abused and vilified by that very Caius, 27. his kindness to Claudius, when this last was but a child, 133. his family ended in Nero, IV. 347. *For what farther concerns Augustus, see the contents of his reign, at the beginning of the first volume of this work.*
- Avidius Cassius* distinguishes himself in the command of the armies of the emperor L. Verus, in the war against the Parthians, VII. 265, 266. revolts against Marcus Aurelius, 308. his character, 309. he pretends to be a second Catiline, 313. always cherished in his heart the ambition of reigning, *ibid.* causes himself to be proclaimed emperor, 315. is killed at the end of three months by two officers of his army, 321. his children and descendants, spared by Marcus Aurelius, are burnt alive by Commodus, 391
- Avidius Severus* was, according to some, father of Avidius Cassius, VII. 309
- Avilius Flaccus* (C.) prefect of Egypt, persecutes the Jews of Alexandria, III. 82. his banishment and death, 86
- Aviola.* See *Acilius.*
- Avitus* (Julius), a person of consular dignity, grandfather of Heliogabalus, VIII. 228
- Avitus* (Lollianus), the first author of Pertinax's fortune, and always respected by him, VII. 307. VIII. 3
- Aulus Gellius*, a grammarian, lived under Marcus Aurelius, VII. 345. was the dupe of Peregrinus, 284
- Aurelia*, a lady of distinction, forced, in a manner, by Regulus, to bequeath him her cloaths, VII. 89
- Aurelia Severa*, a vestal, buried alive by order of Caracalla, VIII. 197
- Aurelian.* His birth and first employments, IX. 186—139. his veneration for the sun, 136. his severity in the maintenance of military discipline, 137, he is made tribune of a legion, and fights the Franks with advantage, VIII. 424, IX. 137. Valerian, fearing the consequences of his severity, does not, for that reason, appoint him moderator to Gallienus, 40. he gains a great victory over the Goths, in Illyricum, 42. is raised to the consulship by Valerian, 51. his glorious poverty, *ibid.* he is again employed by Claudius in the war against the Goths, and acquires great honour, 126. is elected emperor, 135. goes to Rome to be acknowledged, 139. *For other matters concerning him, see the contents of his reign in Vol. IX.* his death followed by an interregnum of six months, 186—193. his murderers punished by Tacitus, 201. and by Probus, 217
- Aurelian*, grandson of the emperor of that name, IX. 185
- Aurelius* (Marcus) is adopted by Antoninus, VII. 203. his history to the time of his adoption, 204. Antoninus makes a great distinction between him and his brother, 228. he makes him his son-in-law, and creates him Cæsar, 239. his elevation does not divert him from his exercises and philosophical studies, 240. his good heart, 241. he is associated to the tribunitian power, *ibid.* his submission to and respect for Antoninus, 242. he governs with him, *ibid.* after the death of Antoninus, he is acknowledged emperor, 259. he

- he continues to receive lessons from Sextus of Cheronæa, a philosopher, and Hermogenes, a rhetorician, 261. was extremely jealous of his reputation, 269. he endeavours to instruct Verus by his example, 271, 272. remarkable sayings of Marcus Aurelius, 274, 275. his private conduct, 284. his philosophy left him plunged in all the superstitions of idolatry, 296. his letter to Verus concerning Avidius Cassius, breathes a spirit of heroism carried to a great extreme, 314. he thought virtue a safeguard against all misfortunes, 323. among the titles with which the affection of the senate decorated him, is that of *philosopher*, 325. The declaration of his sentiments of clemency, with regard to the accomplices in Avidius's rebellion, seems to be exaggerated, 326. his goodness, the source of his glory, 342. *For other matters concerning him, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VII.*
  - Aurelius*, a senator, whose lands were cultivated by the father of the emperor Aurelian, IX. 136
  - Aurelius Cotto* receives a pension from Nero, IV. 39
  - Aurelius Eubulus*, superintendant of the finances of the emperor Heliogabalus, is torn in pieces by the people and soldiery, VIII. 272
  - Aurelius Pius*, a senator, demands an indemnification in the senate-house, and obtains it of Tiberius, II. 75
  - Aureolus*, commander in Illyricum for Gallienus, but affecting independance, defeats Macrian, IX. 77. he fails to complete Gallienus's victory over Posthumus, 98. causes himself to be proclaimed emperor, 103. is besieged by Gallienus in Milan, 104. is conquered and killed by Claudius, 119. his tomb, 120
  - Aurora Borealis*. Probability of its appearing at Jerusalem, VI. 240
  - Auspex (Julius)*, one of the most considerable men of Rheims, advises his countrymen to remain quiet, VI. 53
  - Autun*, formerly called *Augustodunum*, I. 134. foundation of the school of Autun, the capital of the Eduans, 135. the young nobility of Gaul were instructed in the liberal arts at Autun, II. 215. flourishing state of this school under Tiberius, 233. IX. 308. its antiquity was such, that it is said to have been kept by the Druids, before the time of Cæsar, IX. 308. its splendour restored by Constantius Chlorus, 309. Constantine's kindness to the city of Autun, which, in consequence thereof, takes the name of *Flavia*, X. 49, 50. See EDUANS.
  - Aurumites* (the) appear by their ambassadors at Aurelian's triumph, IX. 172
  - Auzea*, a fortress in Africa, II. 259
  - Azot*, a city of Palestine, taken by Vespasian, VI. 175
- B
- Babylas* (St), bishop of Antioch. What ought to be thought of the penance, said to have been imposed by him upon the emperor Philip, IX. 6. he dies in prison for the faith, 18
  - Babylon*, VII. 110. Trajan visits its ruins, 113
  - Babylon in Egypt*, IX. 151
  - Bactrians*. The king of Bactria sent ambassadors to Adrian. VII. 186
  - Bagaudes*

- Bagaudes* (the), a rastic troop of rebels in Gaul, IX. 127 and 278. they desolate Gaul, invest Autun, and take it, after a siege of seven months, IX. 127. fresh disturbances raised by them in the time of Dioclesian, 278. castle of the Bagaudes, where the abbey of St Maur-des-Fosses was afterwards built, *ibid.* and 281. they are defeated and subdued by Maximian, *ibid.*
- Baii*. A bridge built from thence to Pouzzola by Caligula, III. 61. Nero's treachery there to his mother, IV. 84
- Babillus* (C.) made prefect of Egypt through Agrippina's recommendations, IV. 29
- Balbinus* (*Cælius*) is elected emperor by the senate with Maximus, VIII. 382. his history to the time of his election, 384. his poor behaviour during a furious sedition, 389. his fruitless efforts to appease it, 391. his timidity, 406. his posterity, 408. his death was not avenged, 412. *For farther particulars concerning him, see the contents of sect. III. Book XXV. Vol. IX.*
- Balbinus* (*Cælius*), consul under Adrian, and created a patrician by that emperor, VIII. 384
- Balbus* the younger, conquers the Garamanti, and triumphs, I. 108. builds a theatre, and the new city of Cadiz, 146. III. 231
- Balbus* (*D. Cælius*), consul, I. 238
- Balbus Cornelius Theophanes*, a chimerical person, his name being formed out of those of two celebrated men, jumbled into one, VIII. 385
- Balearian Isles*. Suilius is banished to them, IV. 43
- Balista*, a Roman general, drives Sapor out of Syria, and pursues him to the Euphrates, IX. 69
- concerts with Macrian, to have this last elected emperor, 72. betrays the son of Macrian, makes himself emperor, and perishes at the end of three years, 77—79
- Balm*, carried in triumph by Vespasian, VI. 253. it grows in Arabia Fœlix, *ibid.*
- Bankrupts* (fraudulent) subjected by Adrian to the punishment of being whipped, VII. 161
- Barbarians* (the) more fond of their daughters than of their sons, I. 60. their unwearied obstinacy to attack the Roman empire, at last destroyed it, IX. 43, 44
- Barbius Proculus*, a soldier, undertakes, with his comrade Veturius, to dethrone Galba, and place Otho in his stead, V. 46
- Barcochebas*, chief of the rebellious Jews under Adrian, VII. 188. perishes, 189
- Bardanes*, son of Artabanes king of Parthia, joins the Parthians revolted against his brother Gotarzes, III. 370. they make peace, Bardanes remaining king of Parthia, 271. he is forced by the Romans to give up his designs on Armenia, 272. Gotarzes having again raised an army, Bardanes gains an entire victory, and is soon after put to death by his subjects, 273
- Barea Soranus*. His abject flattery of Pallas, Claudius's freedman, III. 312. is unjustly accused by Ostorius Sabinus, II. 281. his just and mild government in Asia, 282. his attachment to Rubellius Plautus, his greatest crime, 288. he and his daughter are condemned to die, under Nero, 290
- Bar-*

- Barsenius**, king of Atra, VIII. 69, 105
- Basens (Rufus)**, born a poor peasant, raises himself to the dignity of prætorian prefect, VII. 307
- Basilides**, priest of the oracle on mount Carmel, V. 220
- Basilides**. The story of Vespasian's seeing him in the temple of Serapis, when eighty miles off, VI. 32
- Basilic (the)** of Paulus repaired by Lepidus, II. 246
- Bassianus**, the first name of the prince afterwards called Caracalla, VIII. 90, 155
- Bassianus**, priest of the sun at Emesa, father of Julia the wife of Severus, and of Mæsa, VIII. 155, 228
- Bassianus**, the first name of Heliogabalus, VIII. 228
- Bassus**, friend of the emperor Severus, VIII. 146
- Bassus (Baliemus)**, inhumanly treated and put to death by Caligula, III. 55
- Bassus (C. Lecanius)**, consul, IV. 200
- Bassus (Cesellius)**, by birth a Carthaginian, under pretence of fetching a great treasure to Nero, obtains the command of a squadron of gallies, IV. 257. he kills himself, 259
- Bassus (Lucilius)**, commander of the fleets at Ravenna and Misenum, agrees with Cæcina to betray Vitellius, V. 236. brings the fleet of Ravenna over to Vespasian, 252. his cowardice, and loss of his command, 253. he is put in irons, but soon set free, *ibid.* is sent with a detachment of horse to quiet Campania, VI. 4. ordered by Titus to reduce the fortresses in Judea, 253. Macherontum surrenders to him, 254. his death, 256
- Bassus (Saleius)**. See *Salcius*.
- Bastarni (the)**. Probus transplants a hundred thousand of them into Thrace, IX. 228
- Batavians**, a nation of German origin, settled in an island in the Rhine, I. 189. their cavalry in great repute, 278. their island appointed for the rendezvous of the Roman fleet, II. 99. Batavian troops in the Roman army, 101. their cavalry engage the enemy, *ibid.* eight Batavian cohorts distinguish themselves by their valour and mutiny, V. 109, 110. their haughty behaviour and pride, 135, 184. the Batavians revolt against the Romans, under the command of Civilis, 138. the eight cohorts above-mentioned join Civilis, 348. the Batavians persist in their revolt, VI. 61. Cerialis gains a signal victory over them, 68. upon which they make peace, 75. a body of them swim over the Danube, VII. 143. description of their country, IX. 305
- Batavadurum**, a post in the island of the Batavians, now *Wick-Dursted*, VI. 72
- Bathinus**, a river, where the Pannonians laid down their arms, I. 302
- Baths**. Public baths built by Agrippa, I. 55. Augustus cured by the use of a cold bath, 69. cold bathing tried unsuccessfully by Marcellus, 71. bathing practised among the Germans, 173. Mæcenas the author of the first hot baths built at Rome, 234. Trajan built baths called Suro's baths, VII. 41. Adrian repairs Agrippa's baths, 154. Adrian forbids the promiscuous use of baths for both sexes, 160
- Bathylus**, the pantomime, I. 122
- Batnæ**, a city in Mesopotamia, reduced by Trajan, VII. 104
- Bato*,

- Bato*, chief of the revolted Dalmatians, I. 298. his wise saying to Tiberius when he surrendered himself, 304
- Bato*, chief of the revolted Pannonians, II. 298. is made prisoner by Tiberius, 302
- Bato*, a gladiator, forced by Caracalla to fight three times in one day, against as many different adversaries, VIII. 172
- Bauli*, a villa near Baii, whither Agrippina escaped after her shipwreck, II. 87
- Beard*. The ceremony of cutting off the first beard. IV. 101
- Beauvais*. Barbarians transplanted into the territories of that city by Constantius Chlorus, IX. 306
- Bebius Macer*, accused to Adrian of harbouring evil designs, and spared, VII. 144
- Bebius Marcellinus*, cruelly put to death under Severus, VIII. 129, 130
- Bebius Massa*, intendant of Africa, at the head of the murderers of Piso, VI. 27. found guilty of having oppressed the Bæticans, 395. he accuses Herennius Senecio of high-treason, 396. and became one of the most noted informers, 404
- Bedriac*, a village between Cremona and Verona, probably the place now called *Cividale*, V. 131. Otho's army marches from thence, V. 147. Otho defeated in the battle of Bedriac, 149. many soldiers kill themselves out of regard to Otho, 162. the field of battle visited by Vitellius, 187. Antonius Primus arrives there with his army, 259
- Beer*, the usual drink of the Germans, I. 172
- Belgia* (the province of), in the emperor's department, I. 18. the coast of Britain facing Gaul, peopled from thence, III. 188
- Beneventum*. A combat of gladiators given there to Nero by Vatinius, IV. 201. Domitian meets Vespasian there, VI. 86
- Berenice*, mother of Agrippa, king of the Jews, III. 20
- Berenice*, daughter of the same Agrippa, III. 292. beloved by Titus, V. 209. becomes zealous for Vespasian, 223. false report of her love for Cecina, VI. 105. in danger of being wounded by Florus's soldiers, 122. second Agrippa's endeavours to pacify the Jews, 126. her history, and the rank she assumed at Rome as Titus's wife, 276. Titus finally dismisses her, 277. she was probably the cause of Titus's repudiating his wife Marcia, 300
- Berytus*, in Phœnicia. A great council held there by Vespasian, V. 224. rivalled Tyre, VIII. 78
- Besa*, a city whose name was changed by Adrian into that of Antinople, in honour of Antonous, VII. 177
- Besancon*. Vindex's army is defeated, and he himself is killed, near this city, IV. 337
- Betasians*, a people who inhabited part of the present Brabant, VI. 39
- Betaw*, or *Betuvia*, inhabited by the Batavians, *note*, I. 189. and V. 338
- Bethennabris*, a town to which the seditious Jews had fled, taken by Vespasian, VI. 177
- Bethlehem*. Adrian establishes the worship of Adonis there, in the grot where Christ was born, VII. 192. St Helena builds a church there, X. 135
- Bezitha*, a quarter of Jerusalem on the north side of the temple, VI. 123, 184
- Bibulus* (the edile) attempts to reform

- reform the luxury of the Roman tables, II. 227
- Bicilis*, a Dacian nobleman, discovers to the Romans where Decebalus had concealed his treasure, VII. 97
- Bilbilis*, in Spain, the place where the poet Martial was born, VII. 86
- Bissextile* (year). Augustus's regulation of it, I. 236
- Bishops*. Constantine's respect for their character, X. 140. prerogatives granted them by him, 142
- Bithynia*, a province in the senate's department, I. 18. complaints of the Bithynians against Codrus, Rufus, and Junius Cilio, III. 261. they accuse Tarquitiu8 Priscus of extortion, IV. 137. the younger Pliny appointed governor of that province, VII. 74. the Bithynians accuse two of their proconsuls, *ibid.*
- Bitther*, a city of Judea, the last refuge of the revolted Jews, besieged and taken, VII. 189, 190
- Bitumen*. Description of the bitumen used in building the walls of Babylon, VII. 110
- Blemmyes*, a people inhabiting the south frontier of Egypt, IX. 166. ambassadors of the Blemmyes at Aurelian's triumph, 172. they make incursions into Egypt under the reign of Probus, who subdues them by one of his generals, 225. ridiculous story occasioned by their figure, *ibid.* Probus triumphs over them, 235. ambassadors of the Blemmyes at the court of Constantine, X. 166
- Blesus (Junius)*, commander of the legions in Pannonia, relaxes the discipline of his troops, II. 25. prevents, for a time, a sedition among them, 28. is falsely accused of the death of a soldier, 31. his son is deputed twice to Rome by the army, II. 38. is made commander in Africa, 222. gains great advantages over Tacfarinas, but does not finish the war, 224. obtains the triumphal ornaments, *ibid.* is enveloped in the disaster of Sejanus, who was his nephew, 359
- Blesus (Junius)*, governor of the Lyonnoise, declares for Vitellius, V. 105. Vitellius receives an imperial retinue from Blesus, 175. For which that emperor grows jealous of, and hates him, 279. he is poisoned by Vitellius's order, 281
- Blesus (Pedi8)* expelled the senate for oppressing the Cyrenians, IV. 106
- Boadicea*, or *Bonduica*, by some called *Voadica*, queen of the Iceni8, used with great indignity by the Romans, IV. 126. she commands the Britons against Suetonius, and, having lost the battle, kills herself, 128
- Bodotria*, now the *Firth* or *Forth*. Agricola extended his conquests thither, VI. 363
- Boetica*, a province in the senate's department, I. 18. enlarged by Otho, V. 79. oppressed, VI. 395. VII. 58
- Boetis*, a river in Spain, now the *Guadalquivir*, VII. 17
- Bohemia*. Marbodius settles there with the Marcomanni and other Suevian people, I. 207
- Boiocalus*, chief of the Ansibari, a faithful ally of the Romans, pleads the cause of his countrymen, IV. 73. his noble answer to the Roman general, 74
- Bolanus (Vectius)*. See *Vectius*.
- Bologna* obtains a gratuity, having suffered greatly by fire, III. 320. senators perplexed there, V. 171
- Bonn*,

- Bonn**, a city on the Rhine. A body of Romans defeated there by the Batavians, V. 359. behaviour of the legions there, VI. 46
- Bononia**, a city in Pannonia, IX. 301
- Bonorus**, an usurper under Probus, IX. 232. drank excessively, without ever being intoxicated, 233. is defeated, and hangs himself out of despair, 233, 234
- Borans** (the), a people of Scythia, make incursions into Asia Minor, IX. 27, 43. besiege Pityonta, and are beaten, 323. return again, and take Pityonta, which they plunder, 44. they afterwards take and plunder Trebizond, 45
- Boristhenes**, the name of Adrian's horse. His epitaph, composed by Adrian himself, VII. 178
- Bosphorus** (the Cimmerian). Agrippa establishes Polemon king of Bosphorus, I. 138. Claudius makes king of it a Mithridates, a descendant of the great Mithridates, III. 158. Cotys another king of it, 288. hereditary kings of Bosphorus, friends of the Romans, IX. 42. the family of those kings being extinct, their sceptre fell into unworthy hands, 43
- Bostra**, in Trachonitum, the native place of the emperor Philip, VIII. 418
- Bovillum**. Augustus's corpse brought thither from Nola by the senators, II. 7. courses there, IV. 170. L. Vitellius surrenders himself a prisoner there, V. 332
- Boulogne**, in Gaul, besieged and taken by Constantius Chlorus, IX. 304
- Bourtagh** (the ponds of), II. 90
- Bremen**, a city in Germany, II. 105
- Brescia**, a city of Italy, X. 57
- Britain**. Augustus intended, or pretended to intend, twice, to go thither, but was prevented, I. 50. part of Germanicus's fleet thrown on the coast of Britain, II. 111. Caligula's mock expedition against Britain, III. 68. not known to be an island till Agricola's fleet sailed round it, 187. inhabited by various nations, *ibid.* their manners and food, 188. dress, habitations, and marriages, 189. tin, their only commerce, carried on at first by the Phœnicians only, *ib.* their manner of fighting, 190. their government, *ibid.* Caesar the first Roman who landed in Britain at the head of an army, though Augustus was in alliance with the Britons, 191. the Romans gain the first considerable footing there under Claudius, 192. A. Plautius sent thither with an army, *ibid.* he advanced as far as the mouth of the Thames, 193. Claudius lands in Britain, and joins his army near the borders of the Thames, 194. he takes Camolodunum, and stays there sixteen days, *ibid.* the Britons still defend their liberties, 196. part of this country, on the north and south sides of the Thames, reduced to a Roman province, 197. a considerable army of Britons defeated by Ostorius Scapula, 301. the Britons used tyrannically by the Romans, 118. they take arms while Suetonius is absent in Anglesea, and gain some considerable advantages, 122. the legions in Britain remain quiet, whilst the other legions were beginning civil wars, V. 28. the troops in Britain, though

though at variance among themselves, declare for Vitellius, 106. Vitellius carries with him eight thousand men raised in Britain, 173. Vectius Bolanus sent to command in Britain, 188. the fourteenth legion sent from Britain, VI. 53. Petronius Turpilianus does not venture on any new enterprises in Britain, 355. his successor, Trebellius Maximus, is obliged to fly from his own troops, *ibid.* Bolanus governs Britain peaceably, 356. Petilius Cerialis takes great strides towards completing the conquest of the Britons, *ibid.* Frontinus totally subdues the Silures, *ibid.* Agricola appointed to command in Britain, *ibid.* he subdues the Ordovoci, and the isle of Mona, 357. governs the Britons with great prudence, 358. extends his conquests to the Taus, now the Tweed, 362. and the next year to the Forth and Clyde, 365. he attacks and subdues the Caledonians, 365. Agricola's fleet sails north round the island, 378. Agricola quits Britain, 380. Adrian builds a wall in Britain to stop the incursions of the barbarians, VII. 180. Britain divided into Roman and Barbarian, *ibid.* Antoninus's wall, 226. wars and seditions in Britain under the reign of Commodus, 281. Severus divides Roman Britain into two governments, VIII. 99. Severus's expedition to Britain, 128, 186. Severus's wall, 189. new revolt of the Britons, 142. after the death of Severus, Caracalla makes peace with them, in order to return to Rome, 157. this island is possessed successively by two usurpers, Carausius and Allectus, for ten years, IX. 286, 311.

is reunited to the empire by Constantius Chlorus, 311. Constantius goes to Britain, to war against the Picts, and dies at York, 360. Constantine proclaimed emperor there, 361. *Bribery.* Law to suppress it, I. 116. other methods practised to that end, 216. *Bridge.* Caligula builds one over the sea, from Baii to Pouzzol, III. 61. the bridge Milvius: See MILVIUS. bridge over the Maese, VI. 57. Trajan builds a fine one over the Tagus, VII. 48. his famous bridge over the Danube, 95. the Roman method of building a bridge of boats, 109. the bridge Elius, now St Angelo, 155. the bridge now called du Guard, 234. *Briganti* (the), a people of Britain, III. 302. a civil war among them, 308. attacked by Cerialis, VI. 356. *Brinno*, a man of great birth, elected chief of the Caninefates, V. 342. makes himself master of the Roman camp in the island of the Batavians, *ibid.* *Britannicus*, son of Claudius, first called Germanicus, III. 160, obtains the name of Britannicus, 194. has Sosibius for his instructor, 208. makes his appearance at the secular games, 217. at Messalina's request, he intercedes for her, 244. Nero put on a level with him, 259. his melancholy fate, 263. all those that were attached to him are removed, 265. Narcissus's address to him, 326. Claudius's kindness for him, 327. Agrippina's seeming fondness of him, IV. 3. some of the prætorian cohorts ask for him; 4. Agrippina talks imprudently of him, 17. his song, which excited Nero's jealousy, 19. he is poi-



- poisoned, 20. his funeral, 22.  
 Titus's regard for him, VI. 275
- Brizellum*, now *Bersello*. Otho retired thither before his army engaged that of Vitellius, V. 145. a monument erected to Otho near it, 162
- Brochus*. Claudius's letter to him, IX. 125
- Brothers*. One brother killed by another, V. 287
- Bruchium*, a considerable quarter of Alexandria, besieged in the reign of Gallienus, IX. 84. ruined under Aurelian, 167
- Bructeri* (the), a people of Germany inhabiting near the Ems, I. 184. conquered at sea by Drusus, 195. subdued by Tiberius, 292. defeated by Germanicus, II. 61. waste their country to starve the Roman army, 87. desert the cause of the Ansibari, IV. 74. assist Civilis, V. 351. their country ravaged by Constantine, X. 23
- Brundisium*. Real inclination induced every age, sex, and condition, to flock thither when it was known that Vespasian was ready to arrive there, VI. 85
- Brutidius Niger*, the edile, accuses C. Silanus of high-treason, II. 239. his character and views, 240
- Brutus*. Sestius's regard for his memory is rewarded by Augustus, I. 76. his statue at Milan applauded by Augustus, 86. the death of his sister Junia, II. 246. his image not carried at her funeral, 247. his speeches were always full of invectives against Cæsar and Augustus, 271
- Bucherius*, author of a work full of erudition, I. 190
- Buckler*. Leaving the buckler in the enemy's power, the greatest infamy among the Germans, I. 163. Minerva's buckler, a silver dish so called by Vitellius, V. 179. See *Dish*.
- Bucoles* (the), rebels in Egypt, subdued by Avidius Cassius, VII. 315
- Budalia*, a town of Pannonia, in which the emperor Decius was born, IX. 12
- Bulla Felix*, chief of a band of robbers. His stratagems, boldness, and punishment, VIII. 131—133
- Burgundians* (the), a German people, make incursions into Gaul, IX. 27, 39
- Burrhus* (*Afranius*) is made prefect of the prætorian cohorts, III. 267. Nero is presented by him to the prætorians, IV. 3. he and Seneca oppose Agrippina, and endeavour to prevent Nero's running into extremes, 8. the government well managed whilst he and Seneca directed it, 13. he indulges Nero in his love of Acte, 15. is blamed for accepting of Nero's liberalities upon the death of Britannicus, 23. is saved from being broken, by Seneca, 26. he prevents Agrippina's being put to death, *ibid.* he and Seneca wait on Agrippina to inform her of the accusation against her, 27. he is accused of crimes against the state, and acquitted, 30. he is honoured for whatever was good in Nero's administration, 36. was privy to, and advised the death of Agrippina, 88. was the first who gave Nero ease after the murder of his mother, 92. not able to restrain Nero's excesses, 100. his grief at seeing Nero upon the stage, 102. is taken ill of a quincy and dies, 142. not without suspicion of his being poisoned, *ibid.* he is greatly regretted, 143
- Busiris*,

*Busiris*, a city in Egypt, taken and razed to the ground by the Romans, IX. 301

*Burchanis*, now *Borchum*, an island near the mouth of the Ems, I. 195

*Byzantium* exempted from taxes for five years, III. 323. the best ships and soldiers in the Euxine Sea are sent to Byzantium by Mucian, V. 337. Niger, whilst disputing the empire with Severus, is received at Byzantium, VIII. 69. Byzantium is besieged by Severus, 71. and taken after a resistance of three years, 79—82. Severus's rigorous treatment of the Byzantines, 83. Byzantium subjected to Perinthus, *ib.* Gallianus's cruel revenge against the Byzantines, IX. 90. Licinius, conquered by Constantine, flies to Byzantium, X. 92. the conqueror besieges him there, *ibid.* Byzantium opens its gates to Constantine, 96. Constantine resolves to make this city a second Rome, 109. See CONSTANTINOPLE.

C

*Cadicia*, the widow of Scævinius, banished from Italy, IV. 251

*Cadius Rufus*, governor of Bithynia, condemned for extortion, III. 261

*Cadiz*. A new city of that name is built near the old one by Balbus, who was a native of that place, I. 146

*Caius*. The first name of the prince who is better known by the appellation of Caligula, III. 4. See CALIGULA.

*Caledonians* (the), originally a colony of Germans, III. 187. Agricola gains a complete victory over them, VI. 303. Agricola attacks them both by sea and land, 365. speech of their

general, Galgacus, 368. they are entirely defeated, 375. remarks on their manners and customs, VIII. 136. Severus makes war against them, 138. Caracalla makes peace with them, 157

*Calendar* (the) restored by Augustus, I. 236

*Caligula*, son of Germanicus. Origin of his surname, II. 52. his saying concerning Livia, 313. he is advanced by Tiberius, who shews a design of making him his successor, 347. raised to the dignity of pontif, *ibid.* Tiberius's perplexity about him, and his character, 406. Tiberius's saying of him, 407. his embarrassment upon the supposed death of Tiberius, 413. the surname of Caligula displeased him, III. 4. he receives from the senate the titles and prerogatives of the sovereign power, and adds to them new titles of honour, 5. he dissipates in less than a year the immense treasures amassed by Tiberius, 11. disorder of his mind, 36. his insulting speech concerning a prætor put to death by his order, 56. his insolent haughtiness towards the first citizens of the state, 59. his cowardice, 67. his shew of respect for his uncle Claudius, 135. which soon turns to mockery and insult, 136. Claudius's regard for his memory, 139. Nero makes him his pattern in prodigality, IV. 217. For what farther relates to him, see the contents of the seventh book at the beginning of Vol. III.

*Callinichus*, son of Antiochus king of Commagene, retires to Rome, and lives there in a private station, VI. 78

*Callinicum*, a city of Mesopotamia, IX. 318

*Cal-*

- Callistus*, freed-man of Caligula, protects Domitius Afer, III. 49. is thought to have been concerned in the conspiracy against Caligula, 105. his great riches made him be feared, 106. he governs Claudius, 143. an instance of his insolence, 144. discretion taught him not to be concerned in the detection of Messalina, 242. he supports Lollia Paulina, 252
- Calocerus*, master of the camels, aspires to the empire, and perishes, X. 166
- Calpurnia*, the concubine of Claudius, informs that emperor of Messalina's marriage with Silius, III. 242
- Calpurnia*, wife of T. Quartinus, a lady of extraordinary virtue, VIII. 359
- Calpurnia*, the concubine of Claudius, is banished by him, III. 260. and recalled by Nero, IV. 96
- Calpurnius*, secretary to the emperor Carus, IX. 248
- Calpurnius*, a poet, lived under the reigns of Carus and his sons, IX. 258—263
- Calpurnius Asprenas*, governor of Galatia, detects the imposture of the false Nero, V. 164
- Calpurnius Crassus* conspires against Nerva, and is banished, VII. 12
- Calpurnius Fabatus*, a Roman knight, accused as an accomplice with L. Silanus, IV. 265
- Calpurnius Galerianus*, son of C. Piso, who conspired against Nero, is put to death by order of Mucian, VI. 14
- Calpurnius Salvianus*, an informer, banished, II. 274
- Calubidius*, a soldier, his insolence to Germanicus, II. 45
- Calvisius*, a dependant on Junia Silana, enters into the plot against Agrippina, IV. 25. and is banished, 29. he is recalled from exile by Nero, 96
- Calvisius Sabinus*, accused of high-treason, is cleared by the witnesses, II. 371. his wife debauched by Vinius, V. 15
- Calvisius Tullus*, grandfather of Marcus Aurelius by the mother's side, VII. 205
- Camillus (Furius)*, proconsul of Africa, gains a great victory over Tacfarinas, and obtains the ornaments of triumph, II. 220
- Camillus Scribonianus (Furius)* revolts against Claudius, and is killed, III. 168. V. 118
- Camillus Scribonianus (Furius)* son of the former, is accused of consulting astrologers concerning the death of Claudius, and banished, III. 310. his death, 311
- Campanus*, a leader of the Tongrians, offers to join Civilis, VI. 50
- Camolodunum*, now Maldon, taken by Claudius, III. 194. Ostorius Scapula settles a colony of veterans there, 303. the Britons take it by storm, IV. 122
- Canal (a)* dug by Corbulo between the Rhine and the Maeae, III. 225
- Canal* made by Drusus to join the Rhine and the Issel, I. 195
- Candaces*, queen of Ethiopia, makes war against the Romans, but is obliged to sue for peace, I. 66, 67
- Candidianus*, natural son of Galerius, IX. 359. Galerius purposed making him Cæsar, *ibid.* when dying, he recommends him to Licinius, X. 41. Candidianus, adopted by Valeria, the wife of Galerius, flies with her into the territories of Maximin, 72. he is put to death by Licinius, 82
- Candi-*

- Candidus*, Severus's general, defeats Niger, VIII. 71
- Cangi* (the), a people of Britain, III. 302
- Caninefati* (the), a people inhabiting near the Batavians, subdued by Tiberius, I. 292. III. 222. they join the Batavians against the Romans, V. 341.
- Claudius Labeo makes incursions into their country, VI. 39. They sink and take a great number of Roman ships, 65
- Caninius Gallus*, one of the quindecimviri, presents to the senate a new book of Sibylline oracles, which is not received, II. 375
- Caninius Rebilus*, of consular dignity. Julius Græcinus refuses his presents, on account of the depravity of his morals, III. 18. IV. 35. grown old and infirm, he opens his own veins, and dies, *ibid.*
- Cannabas*, or *Cannabaud*, king of the Goths, killed in battle against Aurelian, IX. 152
- Canopus*, a city in Egypt, visited by Germanicus, II. 165. Adrian builds in his palace a representation of Canopus, decorated with Egyptian curiosities, discovered in our time, VII. 157
- Cantabrians* (the), a people of Spain, subdued with great difficulty by Augustus, I. 58. Agrippa completes their reduction, *ibid.* 104, 107. after which they never revolt again, 108
- Canus*, a famous musician, meanly rewarded by Galba, V. 18
- Canus (Junius)* his heroic resolution at death, III. 59
- Capelian*, governor of Numidia, attacks the Gordians, and destroys them, VIII. 379. ravages Carthage and the other cities of Africa, 381
- Capellianus (Claudius)*. Letter written by this senator on the occasion of Tacitus's being elected emperor by the senate, IX. 196
- Capito*, intendant of Judæa, occasions Caligula's persecution of the Jews, III. 87
- Capito*, prætorian præfect under Probus, IX. 208
- Capitol* (the). Flavius Sabinus, brother to Vespasian, retires into the Capitol, when worsted by Vitellius's soldiers, V. 310. The German cohorts attack and set it on fire, 312. the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus entirely consumed, *ibid.* ordered to be rebuilt, VI. 6. ceremony of laying the first stone, 82. finished by Vespasian, 96. burnt again in the reign of Titus, 295. rebuilt by Domitian with vast magnificence, 317
- Capitolian Games* (the) instituted by Domitian, VI. 320
- Cappadocia* (the kingdom of) becomes a Roman province after the death of its king, Archelaus, II. 137. is settled by Germanicus, 161. commotions in it, 399. Vespasian annexes this government to the rank of consul, VI. 80. ravaged by the Alans, VII. 186.
- Capræa* (the island of) purchased by Augustus, I. 13. the place of Tiberius's retreat. II. 288. his reasons for making choice of that island, 289. Lucilla, the sister of Commodus, banished thither by her brother, VII. 374. who likewise banishes thither his wife, Crispina, 877
- Capua*. Tiberius dedicates a temple to Jupiter at Capua, II. 286. the colony at Capua strengthened by Nero, IV. 36. Capua continues faithful to Vitellius, V. 295. and suffers for it, VI. 4

*Carabas*, an idiot, made a mock king of the Jews, by the populace of Alexandria, to insult Agrippa, III. 83

*Caracalla*, whose first name was Bassianus, receives from his father, Severus, the name of Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, and the dignity of Cæsar, VIII. 89. origin of the name of Caracalla, 155. an instance of his inclination to cruelty from his infancy, 102. the title of Cæsar confirmed to him by the senate, 103. he is declared Augustus, 106. Caracalla had the title of commander in a war of no great importance against the Jews, for which a triumph was decreed him, 102. his father gives him the manly robe, *ibid.* and marries him to the daughter of Plautianus, 116. Caracalla's hatred of his father-in-law, whom he at last kills in the presence of the emperor, his father, 122—125. after which he keeps no bounds, nor can his father check him, 126. implacable hatred between him and his brother Geta, *ibid.* Severus takes him with him to the war against the Britons, 128, 136. Caracalla's intrigues against his brother, 140. he endeavours to raise a sedition in the army, *ibid.* attempts to kill his father, 141. Severus falling ill, Caracalla tries to corrupt his physicians, in order to hasten his death, 142. he possesses himself of the statue of the imperial fortune, in prejudice of his brother, 143. becoming emperor with his brother, he assumes the pre-eminence, and indeed the whole authority, 156, 157. his saying in regard to the deification of his brother, whom he had killed, 165. his tyrannical expressions, 175, 176. the soldiers

are sorry for his death, 214. Macrinus's cautious behaviour with respect to the memory of Caracalla, 216. hatred of the senate against Caracalla, 217. the soldiers insist on his being ranked among the gods, and obtain it, 218, 219. *For what farther relates to him, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VIII. p. 158.*

*Caraciacus*, son of Cinnobellinus, conquered by the Romans, III. 193. he joins the Silures, 303. is entirely defeated, and given up prisoner by Cartimandua, 304. his majestic air and speech to Claudius, 305. Claudius pardons Caractacus and his family, 306. his saying to the Romans, *ibid.*

*Caravans* used in Arabia so early as the time of Augustus, I. 65

*Carausius*, a brave and experienced seaman, rebels against the Romans, seizes Britain, causes himself to be proclaimed Augustus, and obliges the emperors, Dioclesian and Maximian to acknowledge him, IX. 285—287. his tyrannical government, *ibid.* Constantius Chlorus attacks him, and takes Boulogne from him, 304. Carausius is killed by Allectus, 311

*Carinus*, the eldest son of Carus, is made Cæsar and Augustus by his father, IX. 245. his bad disposition, 246. Carus, marching against the Persians, charges Carinus with the defence of Italy and Gaul against the Germans, 246, 247. *For what farther relates to him, see the contents of his reign, in Vol. IX. p. 239—242.*

*Carioner*, king of the Cherusci, is stripped of his dominions by the Catti, VI. 334

*Carisius* subdues the Asturians, I. 59

*Carmel*

- Carmel* (mount). Vespasian consults an oracle there, V. 220
- Carnulius* kills himself, II. 361.
- Tiberius's saying on his death, *ibid.*
- Carnuntum*, a city of great importance on the Danube in Augustus's time, I. 296
- Carpathian Hills* (the), now called the *Krapack Mountains*, IX. 7
- Carpians* (the), VIII. 424. what is known of them before the time of the emperor Philip, IX. 6: embassy from the Carpians to the Roman general, Menophilus, 7: they are defeated by Philip; and forced to sue for peace, 8, 9. Aurelian defeats some parties of them, 170. and transports part of their nation into the territories of the empire, 182. Dioclesian completes the removal of them all, 300
- Carrhae*, a city of Mesopotamia; VIII. 204. taken and retaken by the Persians, and the Romans, 417. IX. 48, 71. Galerius is conquered near it, 318
- Carrhenes*, a brave Parthian chief, joins Meherdates, III. 277. his death, 279
- Carriages* of a singular construction made for Commodus, VIII. 9
- Carrinas* triumphs for his conquest of the Suevi, I. 191
- Carrinas Celer*, a senator. Nero's kindness to him, IV. 12
- Carsius Sacerdos* accused of supplying Tacfarinas with corn, and acquitted, II. 254
- Carsulum*, a village in Italy, long since destroyed, V. 299
- Carthage* rebuilt by Augustus, I. 12. insurrection of its inhabitants, 26. experiences the liberality of Marcus Aurelius, when greatly hurt by fire, VII. 342. a fleet established at Carthage by Commodus, to carry corn from Africa to Rome, 408.
- the Gordians are received in this city, VIII. 373. for which it is ravaged by Capelian, 381. Maxentius's rage and severity against Carthage, X. 45
- Carthagena* in Spain. Galba kept his high days there, IV. 327
- Cartismandua*, queen of the Briganti, delivers up Caractacus to Ostorius, III. 304. having preferred her groom to her husband, she is obliged to fly to the Romans, 308
- Carus*, suspected of being concerned in the murder of Probus, IX. 236. was born at Narbonne, and for that reason prided himself on being of Roman origin, 243. See the contents of his reign, in Vol. IX. p. 242.
- Casperius Elianus*, prætorian prefect, exhorts the prætorians to insist on the punishment of the murderers of Domitian, VII. 16. is put to death by Trajan, 19
- Casperius*, a centurion; sent by Corbulo to Vologeses, IV. 177
- Casperius*, a centurion. His opposition to Cælius Pollio's base venality, III. 282
- Caspian Sea* (the): Nero sends people to reconnoitre the nations bordering on it, IV. 300
- Cassandra*, a city of Greece, besieged by the Goths, whom Claudius II. forces to raise that siege, IX. 122—124
- Cassiterid Islands* (the), were probably the peninsula of Cornwall, III. 189
- Cassius*, the famous author of the murder of Cæsar, revered by the Romans, II. 247. praised by Cremutius Cordus, 270. by Avidius Cassius, VII. 317
- Cassius Asclepiodotus*. See *Asclepiodotus*.
- Cassius*

*Cassius Avidius.* See *Avidius.*

*Cassius Cherea* makes his escape from the seditious soldiers, II. 41. forms a conspiracy against Caligula, III. 104. his motives for entering into that conspiracy, 106. employed to put Quintilia to the rack, 107. his eagerness to kill Caligula, 110. gives Caligula the first blow, 112. orders Cæsonia and her daughter to be killed, 121. opposes the electing of an emperor, 126. is put to death by Claudius's order, 128

*Cassius Clemens.* His bold defence, when accused before Severus for having sided with Niger, VIII. 76

*Cassius Longinus (L.)* marries Drusilla, the daughter of Germanicus. II. 377. his character, 378. his marriage annulled, III. 27

*Cassius (C.)*, governor of Syria, conducts Meherdates, whom Claudius had appointed king of the Parthians, as far as the Euphrates, III. 276. he excelled in the knowledge of the civil law, and restored discipline to the troops, *ibid.* his good advice to Meherdates, 277. his severity made him insupportable to the factious at Pozzuola, IV. 46. his observation on the new festivals appointed by Nero, 65. his speech in support of the law against slaves, 133. forbidden to be present at Poppea's funeral, 263. Nero's accusation against him, 264. he is banished to Sardinia, 265. recalled by Galba, *ibid.*

*Cassius Longus*, prefect of the camp, is chosen by the soldiers to head them, V. 255

*Cassius Severus*, an orator famous for his wit, but extremely satirical and malignant, accuses Norius Asprænas of poisoning,

I. 83. is himself condemned to banishment, as a libeller, 329. removed from Crete to the isle Seriphos, where he lived and grew old in the utmost misery, II. 26. his works published by permission of Caius, III. 12

*Cassius*, a pantomime, of infamous life, II. 73

*Castalia.* A famous oracle given by the fountain of Castalia in the suburbs of Daphne near Antioch, VII. 166. the fountain is shut up by Adrian, 167

*Castinus*, commander in Pannonia, removed by Macrinus, VIII. 220

*Castor*, the best of all Severus's freed-men, is killed by Caracalla, VIII. 140, 141, 157

*Castle (the)* of St. Angelo, originally Adrian's tomb, VII. 156

*Castricius* discovers a conspiracy against Augustus, I. 89. who afterwards protects him when accused, 90

*Catiline* taken for a model by Avidius Cassius, VII. 313

*Catilius Severus*, great grandfather of the emperor Marcus Aurelius by the mother's side, VII. 204

*Catilius Severus*, prefect of Rome, envious of the elevation of Marcus Aurelius, whose near relation he probably was, VII. 210

*Cato the Elder.* A saying ascribed to him by Adrian, VII. 140. who ranked his eloquence above that of Cicero, 173

*Cato of Utica.* Augustus's saying of him, full of dignity and sense, I. 86

*Catti*, the same with the present Hessians, a very brave people, I. 184. their manner of life, 185. their vow, never to cut their hair till they had killed an

- an enemy, 185. refusing to join against the Romans, they are attacked by the other Germans, 196. whom they thereupon join, 198. defeated by Germanicus, II. 82. Adgandestrius, their prince, offers to poison Arminius, 148. conquered by Galba, III. 155. advantages gained over them by Pomponius Secundus, 298. war between them and the Hermonduri, in which they are intirely defeated, and their whole army is put to the sword, IV. 75. Domitian's expedition against them, VI. 333. they conquer the Cherusci, 334
- Catualda*, a young nobleman of the Gotones, driven out of his country by Maroboduus, is assisted by Drusus, and dethrones Maroboduus, II. 146. is himself expelled by the Hermonduri, and has recourse to Tiberius, who assigns him Frejus for his place of abode, 147
- Catullus*. His verses full of opprobrious defamation of Cæsar, II. 271
- Catullus*, governor of Pentapolis in Lybia, suppressed the disturbances among the Jews of Cyræne, VI. 264. his avarice, and cruelty to them, 265. his death, 266
- Catullus Messalinus*, a monster of cruelty, VI. 404. his death, VII. 10
- Catulus* (Q. Lutatius), one of the greatest ornaments of the republic, great grandfather of Galba, IV. 322
- Catumerius*, chief of the Catti, III. 219
- Catus Decianus*, intendant of Britain, does his duty there very badly in all respects, IV. 123. the Britons rise in arms against him, and he flies to Gaul, 124
- Cavalry* (the) of the Germans mixed with the foot in battle, I. 162
- Caves*, the habitation of the ancient Germans, I. 175
- Cauci* (the), a German people, very differently described by Pliny and by Tacitus, I. 186, 187. attacked by Drusus, 196. conquered by Gabinius Secundus, III. 156. make incursions into the Lower Germany, 222. drive the Ansibari out of their own country, IV. 73
- Caucicus*, the surname of, taken by Gabinius Secundus for his victory over the Cauci, III. 156
- Causisoleus* destroys the usurper Trebellianus, IX. 87
- Cecilianus*, a senator, is judged guilty of calumny at Tiberius's command, II. 365
- Cecilian*, bishop of Carthage, X. 158
- Cecilius Agricola* dies with his friend, Plautianus, by causing his veins to be opened, after he had intoxicated himself with wine, VIII. 125
- Cecilius Classicus*, prosecuted by the younger Pliny for his oppression of the Bœticans, VII. 21, 58
- Cecilius Cornutus*, accused of having supplied Vibius Serenus with money, kills himself, II. 264
- Cecilius Simplex*, consul at the time of Vitellius's death, V. 191, 309
- Cecina* (*Alienus*) commander of a legion, a man of unbounded cupidity, V. 97. his character, and gratitude to Galba, 99. he is ordered to enter Italy with an army, by way of the Pænine Alps, 107. occasions a disaster to the Helvetian nation, 112. and threatens to besiege their capital, *ibid.* he crossed the Pænine Alps yet covered with snow,



- snow, 114. *Cecina's* diligence hastened Otho to take the field, 118. the ostentation of his dress, 128. besieges Placentia to no purpose. 129. raises the siege, and retires to Cremona, 131. great advantages gained over him by Otho's generals, 133. their defeat a good lesson to his troops, 135. the soldiers prefer him to Valens, 139. *Cecina's* not writing to the senate is judged modest in him, 172. disposed to flatter the soldiers, 173. he is loaded with honours by Vitellius, 176. prepares a combat of gladiators for Vitellius at Cremona, 187. consul, 191. his enormous power, 196. he takes the field against the Illyrian legions, 234. concert measures to betray Vitellius, 235. neglects to crush Primus, 241. his treason, 253. the soldiers put him in irons, 255. they release him, 271. he conspires against Vespasian, and is put to death, VI. 82.
- Cecina Largus*. Narcissus's fear of him, III. 245
- Cecina Petus*, the husband of Arria, his death. III. 270
- Cecina Severus*, commander in Mæsia, raises the siege of Sirmich, I. 299. the Romans sustain a loss by his rashness, 301. he serves under Germanicus on the Lower Rhine, II. 40. his want of resolution to suppress a mutiny in the army, 41. his conduct towards two obstinate legions, 59. sent to quiet some German nations, 83. marches with four legions across the country of the Brueteri, 87. four legions under his command are in great danger, but extricate themselves by their valour, 90, 94. the ornaments of triumph decreed him, 98. a proposal of his to the senate rejected, 206
- Cecina Tuscus*, the son of Nero's nurse, intended for prætorian prefect, IV. 26. is made prefect of Egypt, and banished for a very slight cause, 313
- Cecrops*, the murderer of Gallienus, IX. 105
- Cecuba*. The wine of that growth has lost its quality, IV. 213
- Cedron* (the valley of), at the foot of the mount of Olives in Jerusalem, VI. 183
- Cæionius*, an officer of rank in Varus's army, lays down his arms I. 314
- Cæionius Commodus (L.)* adopted by Commodus, best known by the name of Terus, VII. 194. See *Verus*.
- Cæionius Postumus*, or *Postumius*, father of Albinus Cæsar, VIII. 63
- Cæionius Varus (C.)* is at the same time prefect of Rome and prætorian prefect, IX. 277
- Celenderis*, a city in Cilicia, II. 175
- Celer (P.)*, a Roman knight, concerned in poisoning M. Silanus, IV. 7. accused by the Asiatics, and saved by Nero, 39. his death, *ibid.*
- Celer (P.)*. See *Egnatius*.
- Celer*, an architect, who piqued himself on attempting impossibilities, IV. 213
- Celer*, a Roman knight, accused of seducing a vestal, and put to death, VI. 329
- Celibacy* thought dishonourable among the Romans, I. 118. laws for preventing it. *ibid.* 120. 325. the law *Papia Pappæa* passed to that end, 327. by a law of Constantine's, it is exempted from the penalties of the old laws, X. 144
- Celsus*

- Gelsus*, a friend of Trajan's, VII. 41. opposes Adrian's being adopted by Trajan, 120. joins in a conspiracy against Adrian, and is put to death at Baïæ, 145
- Celsus*, an usurper, who reigned seven days in Africa, IX. 86
- Celsus*, charged by some historians, but perhaps unjustly, with having conspired against Antoninus, VII. 225
- Celsus (Marius)*. See *Marius*.
- Cenchreæ*, a port of Corinth, IV. 312
- Cenis*, the concubine of Vespasian, kept almost on the footing of a lawful wife, V. 205. shared with him the price paid for employments, VI. 98
- Cenni* (the), a people of Germany, little known, whom Caracalla softened with gold, when he could not conquer them by arms, VIII. 188—190. savage courage of the women of that nation, 189
- Censor*, the power of censor was a part of the imperial prerogatives, I. 26. Augustus refuses the title of censor, and appoints for that office Plancus and Paulus, 79. who were the two last private men that ever bore this office together, 80. Claudius appoints himself censor, with L. Vitellius, III. 204. duration of the censorship, 229. Vespasian, in quality of censor, restores the senate and knights to their ancient splendor, VI. 86. Titus made censor with his father, 91. Domitian takes upon him the office of censor, 313. Valerian appointed censor under the reign of Decius, IX. 35. Constantine revives the title of censor for his brother, Dalmatius, who was the last that bore it, X. 138
- Censorinus*, author of the book *De Die Natali*, VIII. 426
- Censorinus*, an usurper under Claudius the Second, IX. 128
- Census* (a) completed by Augustus, I. 14. a *census* in Gaul, under Nero, IV. 145
- Centum Cellæ*, now *Civita Vecchia*. Trajan makes a harbour there, VII. 74
- Centumviri*, a tribunal of judges, IV. 107
- Centurions*, always the first objects of the fury of the soldiers, II. 41. the centurions reviewed by Germanicus in the presence of the soldiers, 56
- Cenus*, one of Nero's freed-men, gives out that Otho's army had gained the battle of Bedriac, V. 171. for which lye he is put to death by Vitellius, *ibid.*
- Cephalonia* (the island of) given to the Athenians by Adrian, VII. 185
- Cerbidius Scevola*, a civilian, the master of Papinian, VII. 284. VIII. 166
- Cercina*, an island near Africa, II. 66
- Cercusium*, or *Circæsum*, a city of Mesopotamia, VIII. 422. IX. 323
- Cerellius (Q.)*. Censorinus's book, *De Die Natali* is dedicated to him, VIII. 426
- Ceres Eleusina*. Claudius endeavoured to introduce the mysteries of that goddess into Rome, III. 181. Nero did not dare to be present at them, IV. 98. games celebrated in honour of Ceres, 230. the games in honour of Ceres were celebrating when the account came of Otho's death, V. 172. Adrian is initiated in the mysteries of Ceres Eleusina, and introduces an imitation of them at Rome, VII. 167. Marcus Aurelius initiated in them, 331

*Cerialis (Petilius)* is defeated by the Britons, and gets back to the camp with the horse, IV. 124. joins Antonius Primus on the Apennine mountains, V. 298. is sent to Rome with a thousand horse, 322. and is defeated, *ibid.* sent by Mucian to command on the Rhine, VI. 51. he arrives at Mentz, and takes upon him the command of the Roman troops, 55. his character, *ibid.* victory gained by him over the people of Treves, whom he preserves from being plundered, 56. the legions which had sworn fidelity to the Gauls, join Cerialis, who behaves with mildness towards them, 57. he retakes his camp, which the enemy had possessed themselves of, and gains a victory over them, 63. he gains a signal victory over the Batavians, 68. his negligence, 78. he is sent by Vespasian to attack the Samaritans, assembled on mount Garizim, 152. he kills them all, 153. Agricola, well suited to Cerialis's vigour and activity, was very agreeable to him, 352. he attacks the Briganti, and subdues great part of Britain, 336

*Cerialis*, son of the former, serves under Titus in the Jewish war, VI. 231

*Cervarius Proculus*, a Roman knight, and one of the conspirators against Nero, accuses Fenius Rufus, IV. 246. and Subrius Flavius, *ibid.* Nero grants him a free pardon, 251

*Cæsar*. The contrary examples of Cæsar and Sylla set before Augustus by Agrippa, I. 5. lessened the dignity of the senate by admitting into it a great number of unworthy men, 9. dispositions of the minds of men

at Cæsar's funeral, II. 11. quelled a sedition with a single word, 53. his statue was consecrated in the Pantheon, 55. he first passed the Rhine, 191. first landed in Britain, III. 191. his sword preserved at Cologne, V. 103

*Cæsar*. The family of the Cæsars had a relish for the polite arts, III. 114. a name of dignity and power taken by several princes. By Claudius, 132. the family of the Cæsars extinct in Nero, V. 2. the name of Cæsar taken by Galba, 5. given by him to Piso, 36. Vitellius at first refuses to be called Cæsar, 104. the soldiers give Vespasian the title of Cæsar, 221. Vitellius takes the name of Cæsar, which he had before refused, 297. Domitian proclaimed Cæsar, VI. 3. the title of Cæsar is taken by Julius Sabinus, who claimed Julius Cæsar as his ancestor, 50. the Jews would not suffer the images of the Cæsars to be brought into their country, 111. Nerva gives Trajan the title of Cæsar, VII. 19. Adrian gives it to L. Commodus, on his adopting him, 194. the sons of Marcus Aurelius are chosen Cæsars, 269. Pertinax refuses the title of Cæsar for his son, VIII. 7. Severus gives the name of Cæsar to his eldest son, 89. and to his second, 106. *all the succeeding emperors, who had sons, did the same.* Dioclesian and Maximian name two Cæsars, Constantius Chlorus and Galerius, and assign them their particular departments, IX. 292—294. Severus and Maximin are created Cæsars, 346. Constantine, who had been proclaimed Augustus by his father's army, is reduced to the rank of Cæsar by Galerius, 301. and

- and X. 18, 19. Crispus and the younger Constantine, and the son of Licinius, are named Cæsar, 86. Constantius and Constans, younger sons of Constantine, had the same honour, 100. Constantine likewise created his nephew Dalmatius, Cæsar, 138
- Cæsar (C.)*, the son of Agrippa and Julia, born, I. 99. adopted by Augustus, 125. Tiberius reprimanded for placing Caius next himself at the games, as were the people for their acclamations, 142. an actor in the Trojan games, 227. serves under Tiberius in Germany; and the next year presides over the games, in the absence of Tiberius, 239. is made pontif, with the right of being present in the senate, 240. takes the manly robe, 242. the knights chuse him *prince of the youth*, 243. he is sent against the Armenians, 253. makes peace with the Parthians, 255. dethrones Tigranes, and makes Ariobarzanes king of Armenia, 258. dies on his return, *ibid.*
- Cæsar (L.)*, brother of the former, born, I. 124. adopted by Augustus, 125. solicits the consulship for his brother, 239. takes the manly robe, and is made prince of the youth, 245. Lucius dies at Marseilles, on his way to command in Spain, 258
- Cæsarea*, a city of Palestine, built by Herod in compliment to Augustus, I. 226. king Agrippa celebrates games there, III. 291, 292. disturbances there between the Jews and idolaters, VI. 117. the Jews in Cæsarea extirpated, 132, Titus goes thither after taking Jerusalem, 251
- Cæsarea* of Philippi, near the head of the river Jordan, VI. 154
- Cæsarea* in Mauritania, otherwise Jol, the place of residence of king Juba, made a Roman colony, III. 157
- Cæsarea*, in Cappadocia, besieged and taken by Sapor, IX. 68
- Cæsennius Petus*, is appointed by Nero commander of the army in Armenia, IV. 179. he gains some slight advantages, 180. he defends himself badly, and is in great danger, 181. in his distress he applies to Corbulo, 182, 183. he concludes a shameful treaty with Vollogeses, 185
- Cæsennius Petu*, governor of Syria, attacks Antiochus, and strips him of his dominions, VI. 78
- Cesius Cordus*, proconsul of Crete, convicted of extortion, II. 243
- Cesonia (Milonia)*, who was neither young nor handsome, and had already three children, became the wife of Caligula, III. 30. her character, and the birth of a daughter, 31. is one of the college of priests to Caligula, 35. a saying of Caligula's to her, 57. Caligula's extortions on account of a child by her, 76. her death, 121
- Cesonius Maximus*, one of Seneca's friends, banished from Italy by Nero, IV. 251. Ovid's generosity to him, *ibid.*
- Cesonius Priscus*, a Roman knight, made intendant of Tiberius's pleasures, II. 290
- Cestius (C.)*, a senator, complains against Annia Rusilla in the senate, and obtains justice, II. 207
- Cestius (C.)*, an illustrious senator, accuses Servius, II. 363
- Cestius Gallus* is made governor of Syria, IV. 192. neglects

- lects to remedy the cruel oppression of the Jews by Florus, VI. 116. sent an officer to Judea to examine into the state of things, 125. besieges Jerusalem, 133. misses several opportunities of taking the city. 134. his shameful retreat, 135. he suffers the Jews to apply to Nero, 137
- Cetronius (C.)*, commander of a legion in Germanicus's army, II. 56
- Chaboras (the)*, a river which empties itself into the Euphrates, VIII. 422. IX. 323
- Chaibons (the)*, a German nation, IX. 282
- Chalcedon (the city of)*, VII. 348. VIII. 236. surprised by the Scythians, IX. 46. sacked again by the Barbarians, 91. Dioclesian elected emperor there, 252, 254. called, by an old oracle, the city of blind men, X. 108
- Chalcis, or Chalcidene*, a small province in Syria, given to Herod, brother of king Agrippa, III. 158
- Chalons on the Marne*. Battle fought near that city by Aurelian's army and that of Tetricus, IX. 167
- Chamavi (the)*, a people of Germany, I. 184
- Chapel (the)* of Constantine's palace, X. 156. portable chapels for Constantine's use, and that of his legions in their military expeditions, 158
- Charicles*, the physician, informs Macro of the approach of Tiberius's death, II. 412
- Charonites*, a name given to the senators of M. Antony's making, I. 9
- Chaste-Wood (the)*. A description of it, and of the goddess appearing there, I. 188
- Chersonesus (the)* belonged to Agrippa, who left it by his will to Augustus, I. 148
- Cherusci (the)*, a people of Germany, I. 187. attacked by Drusus, 197. join with the Sicambri and Suevi, and are defeated with great slaughter by Drusus, 199, subdued by Tiberius, 292. take up arms again at the instigation of Arminius, II. 86. are at the head of Arminius's league, 169. make war upon Maroboduus, 146. chase Italus for their king, III. 219. are conquered by the Catti, VI. 334
- Children*. Privileges granted to the fathers and mothers of three children, I. 229. *note*. law made by Constantine to prevent the murder of children, whose parents were not able to maintain them, X. 124
- Chosroes*, king of the Parthians, makes Exedarus king of Armenia, VII. 100. embassies between him and Trajan, when war is resolved on, 101. is forced to give hostages to Trajan, 105. his daughters taken prisoners by Trajan, 111. he becomes a wanderer and fugitive, 114. is replaced on the throne by the Parthians, 118, 140. his daughters restored, 185
- Chrestus*, prætorian prefect under Alexander Severus, VIII. 313
- Christians (the)* driven out of Rome by Claudius, III. 296. the number of Christians increases at Rome, 297. Nero endeavours to impute the burning of Rome to the Christians, and therefore persecutes them, IV. 214. they looked upon Nero as the anti-christ, 349. the Christians leave Jerusalem, and fly to Pella, VI. 136. persecution of the Christians by Domitian, 406. who finds Christians in his own family,

mily, 408. Nerva suppresses the persecution against the Christians, VII. 5. Pliny's letter to Trajan concerning the Christians, 75. persecution of the Christians by Trajan, 70. Adrian was moderate in regard to the Christian religion, 167. Adrian's account of the Christians to his brother Servian, 183. cruelty of Barcochebas against the Christians, 188. the Christian church at Jerusalem becomes a Pagan temple, 192. rescripts of Antoninus in favour of the Christians, 236. honourable testimony given of them by Lucian, against his intention, 285. a victory over the Quadi, owing to the assistance of heaven, obtained by the Christians, 302—305. not one Christian favoured Avidius's revolt, 326. persecution of the Christians by Marcus Aurelius, 342. The Christians detested by the diviner Alexander, 355. protected by Marcia, 377. Commodus was not averse to them, 408. persecution of the Christians by Severus, VIII. 113. Mamæa favours the Christians, 263, the practice of the Christians with respect to the priesthood, commended by Alexander Severus, 302. Ulpian an enemy to the Christians, 314. how far Alexander Severus favoured the Christians, 345. the first public building that we know of consecrated to the Christian worship, *ibid.* persecution of the Christians by Maximin, 355, 400. by Decius, IX. 17. by Gallus, 26. by Valerian, 53, 54. the beginning of Christianity among the Goths and other Barbarians, *ibid.* Gallienus stopped the persecution against the Christians, 108. variation of Aurelian's conduct in regard to

them, 185. the ninth persecution, *ibid.* persecution of the Christians by Dioclesian, 324—336. Constantius Chlorus favoured them, as much as the circumstances of the times permitted, 332, 333, 355. their dispersion helped to propagate Christianity, 334. Constantine revokes expressly the edict of persecution, X. 22. edict of Galerius to stop the persecution, 40. Maxentius stops it at Rome, 46. the conversion of Constantine to Christianity, 52. edict published at Rome by Constantine in favour of the Christians, 69. new edict to the same end, 70. the Christians persecuted by Maximin Daza, 75. who endeavours to depreciate and asperse Christianity, 76. he makes war upon the Armenians out of hatred to Christianity, 78. Licinius persecutes the Christians, at first slyly, afterwards openly, 86. Constantine remaining sole master of the empire, issues a new edict, still more favourable to the Christians than the former, 97. happy and rapid increase of Christianity, 152. the Iberians become Christians, 153. Constantine's letter to Sapor in favour of the Christians of Persia, *ibid.* Chrocu, king of the Alamanni, IX. 101. *Chrysargyrum*, a tax, X. 120. *Chrysaspides* in the army of Alexander Severus, VIII. 326. *Chrysogonus* betrays Nicomedia to the Barbarians, IX. 46. *Chrysopolis*, a city near Chalcedon, IX. 91. the battle of Chrysopolis, in which Licinius is finally defeated by Constantine, X. 95. *Churches*, or buildings consecrated to the Christian worship. The first men-

- mention made of any such, VIII. 345. the church at Nicomedia destroyed by Dioclesian, IX. 329. a magnificent church built by Constantine over the holy sepulchre, X. 133. churches built by St. Helena at Bethlehem, and upon the mount of Olives, 135
- Cibalis*, a city of Pannonia, near which Licinius is conquered by Constantine, X. 84
- Cibyra*, a city in Asia, suffers greatly by an earthquake, II. 254
- Cicero*. Pollio's opinion of that great orator, I. 284. Adrian preferred the eloquence of the elder Cato to that of Cicero, VII. 173. Alexander Severus's veneration for Cicero, VIII. 305
- Cilicia*, a province in the emperor's department, I. 19. dissension between the nobles and people, II. 138. part of it given to Mithridates, III. 158. prosecutes Cossutius Capito for extortion, IV. 38. mountainous Cilicia made a Roman province by Vespasian, VI. 81
- Cilo (Fabius)*, a friend of the emperor Severus, VIII. 146. cruelly treated by Caracalla, 168
- Cimbrians*. From their invasion must be dated the wars of the German nations, which at last destroyed the Roman empire, I. 190
- Cincia (the law)* made anciently on purpose to hinder advocates from receiving any thing from their clients, III. 213
- Cinnatus*. Caligula's jealousy of those who bore that name, III. 51
- Cingonius Varro*, when consul elect, composes a speech for Nymphidius, V. 13. is ordered to be put to death as an accomplice with Nymphidius, 13
- Cinithians (the)*, a people of Africa, join in alliance with Tacfarinas, II. 220
- Cinna*. His conspiracy and pardon, I. 270, 274.
- Cinobellinus*, a British prince, III. 68, 193. resided at Camolodunum, 194
- Circus*. Nero's chief pleasure there, IV. 98. Domitian adds two new factions, VI. 318
- Cirta*, the capital of Numidia, II. 224. takes the name of Constantine, X. 45, 67
- Circesium*. See *Cercusium*.
- Citizens (Roman)*. Augustus was very reserved in granting the rights of Roman citizen, I. 350. Claudius was himself not lavish of that title, III. 177, but Messalina and his freed-men sold it to whoever would buy it, 178. the full rights of Roman citizens granted to the Gauls by Claudius, 229. reflections thereon, 230. Caracalla grants this right to all persons of free condition throughout the whole empire, V. 23, 79
- Civica*, proconsul of Asia, put to death by Domitian, VI. 383
- Civica*, uncle of the emperor Verus, VII. 268
- Civilis (Claudius)*, a Batavian, several times in danger of being put to death by the Romans, is screened by Vitellius, V. 105. his character, and the steps by which he raises the civil war, 339. he attacks the Romans openly, 343. he defeats Mummius Luperculus, 347. besieges the camp of Vetera, 351, 359. is defeated by Vocola, 362. openly declares himself against the Romans, VI. 35. his barbarity to the Roman legions, 44. he surprises the Roman camp,

- camp, 61. his bold attempt, 72. his last attempt, 74
- Civil Law*. Caligula boasted that he would abolish the study of the civil law, III. 51. this science, which had flourished at Rome with great splendour, dwindled away entirely after the death of Alexander Severus, VIII. 345, 346
- Civita-Vecchia*. See *Centumcellæ*.
- Cius*, a city in Bithynia, VIII. 71. IX. 46
- Claros*. The oracle of Apollo there described, II. 159
- Classicus* (*Cæcilius*). See *Cæcilius*.
- Claudia*, daughter of Plautia Urgulanilla by one of Claudius's freed-men, III. 251
- Claudia*, daughter of M. Silanus, the first wife of Caligula, II. 406. III. 18, 29
- Claudia*, niece of the emperor Claudius the Second, and mother of Constantius Chlorus, IX. 116, 293
- Claudia* (*Quinta*). Her statue twice spared by the flames, II. 293
- Claudia Læta*, a vestal condemned by Caracalla, and buried alive, VIII. 197
- Claudia Pulchra*, Agrippina's cousin, is accused, II. 324. and condemned, 325
- Claudia Sacrata*, an Ubian lady, with whom Cerialis had an intrigue, VI. 13
- Claudian Family* (the) perpetuated without any adoption, III. 263 ended in Britannicus, IV. 22
- Claudian*, the poet, speaks of Marcus Aurelius's victory over the Quadi, as of a miraculous event, VII. 304
- Claudius*, son of Drusus, I. 205. is made one of the priests of Augustus, II. 14. gives combats of gladiators, with his brother, in honour of their father, 280. is at the head of the Augustal college of priests, II. 14. overlooked by Messalinus, 194. his son destined to marry the daughter of Sejanus, 203. who is put to death with her father, 353. Tiberius's opinion of him, 407. he is made a senator and consul by Caius, III. 10. one of the college of priests to Caius, 35. sent with a deputation of the senate to Caligula, and is in danger of his life, 74. in company with Caligula when he was murdered, 112. raised to the empire by the soldiers, 124. *For what farther relates to him, see the contents of the eighth book, at the beginning of the third volume.* His death concealed for some time, IV. 8. he is ranked among the gods, 4
- Claudius II*, surnamed *the Gothic*, employed by Valerian in the war against the Barbarians, IX. 42. gains a great victory over the Goths, 103. conspires against Gallienus, 104, 105. remarkable sayings of his, 118, 121. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 115.*
- Claudius*, a robber, mocks Severus with impunity, VIII. 85
- Claudius* (*Ap.*), one of the corrupters of Augustus's daughter Julia, I. 251
- Claudius Apollinaris*, commander of the fleet, at Misænum, declares for Vespasian, V. 295. ill deserved the name of a commander, 318
- Claudius Attalus*, proconsul of Cyprus, put to death by Helioabalus, VIII. 246
- Claudius Cossus*, one of the deputies of the Helvetians, saves his country by his eloquence, V. 113
- Claudius Demianus* accuses Antistius, Vetus, IV. 267. for which he



- he is rewarded by Nero, 270  
*Claudius Faventinus*, by forged letters, prevails on the fleet at Mistennum to declare for Vespasian, V. 295  
*Claudius Julianus*, a traitor to Vitellius, is besieged in Terracina, and, after the taking of that city; cruelly beaten, and put to death, V. 318, 319  
*Claudius Labeo*, commander of a body of Batavian horse, deserts with his troops to Civilis, V. 347. Civilis, jealous of him, sends him to Friesland, 348. he deserts back to the Romans, VI. 39. is defeated by Civilis, 50  
*Claudius Livianus*, prætorian prefect under Trajan, sent to treat with Decebalus, VII. 63  
*Cleander*, Commodus's favourite freed-man, VII. 375, 381. his history, his immense fortune, and his tyranny, 383, 384. the people rise against him, 386. he is given up by Commodus, and killed, 388  
*Clemency*, a virtue of which Domitian had scarce any idea, VI. 322  
*Clement*, a centurion, his speech to Drusus, II. 34  
*Clemens*, prefect of the prætorian cohorts, enters into the conspiracy against Caligula, III. 105. but wants resolution to act, 109. he protects Vinicianus, 119  
*Clemens (Arretinus)*. See *Arretinus*.  
*Cleodamus*, a Byzantine engineer, IX. 110  
*Cleodemus*, an Athenian, rescues his country from the Goths, IX. 123  
*Cleonicus*, Seneca's freed-man, ordered by Nero to poison his master, IV. 220  
*Cleopatra*, the daughter of Antony, married to Juba, I. 19. likewise called Selena. III. 51  
*Cleopatra*, the concubine of Claudius, joins in the information against Messalina, III. 242  
*Cliteans* (the), a nation of Cappadocia, II. 399  
*Clitumnus*, a spring and river in Umbria, III. 65  
*Clodian Way* (the) in Tuscany, VII. 271  
*Clodius Celsinus*, brother of Albinus, VIII. 98  
*Clodius Celsus*, the friend of Nymphidius, gives him good advice, V. 11  
*Clodius Macer* makes himself head of a party in Africa, IV. 335. he perishes, V. 7  
*Clunia*, a city in Spain, where Galba receives the news of Nero's death, V. 4  
*Cluvius (C.)* receives the consular rank from Augustus, without having been consul, I. 12  
*Cluvius*, a person of consular dignity, III. 111  
*Cluvius*, the father of Helvidius Priscus, commander of a legion, VI. 6  
*Cluvius Rufus*, an orator, an historian, and proconsul of Spain, V. 28. first sides with Otho, but afterwards declares for Vitellius, 116. is accused, and obtains the punishment of his accuser, 183. is witness to the agreement betwixt Vitellius and Flavius Sabinus, 305. Virginius's answer to his fulsome compliment, VII. 14  
*Cocceus Nerva*. See *Nerva*.  
*Cocconas*, the companion of the diviner Alexander, VII. 347—356  
*Coelius Antipater*, an old Roman historian, VII. 173  
*Coelius Caldus*, taken prisoner in the disaster of Varus in Germany, kills himself, I. 315  
*Coelius Pollio*, governor of the castle of Gorneas, basely betrays it

- it to Rhadamistus, III. 282. and with it gives up Mithridates *ibid.*
- Coelius** (mount). A fire consumes the whole region of mount Coelius at Rome, II. 293
- Coelo-Syria**, a province in the emperor's department, I. 18
- Cœmeteries** (the) were the places where the first Christians commonly assembled, IX. 53
- Coenepolis**, a city of Armenia, VII. 267
- Cœnophrurium**, a castle in Thrace, where Aurelian is killed, IX. 183
- Cœpio**. Bold action of Cœpio, the father of Fannius Cœpio, I. 90
- Coeranus**, a Greek philosopher, advises Plantus to submit to death, IV. 155
- Coeranus**, the first Egyptian who was a senator and consul of Rome, VIII. 125, 199
- Cogidunus**, a king in Britain, in alliance with the Romans, III. 307
- Cohibus**, a river which falls into the Euxine Sea, V. 338
- Cohorts** destined for the guard of Rome, called the city cohorts, I. 278. three cohorts to guard the city, II. 251. the city cohorts acknowledge the authority of the senate upon the death of Caligula, III. 121. they declare for Claudius, 126. sixteen prætorian and four city cohorts formed out of the German troops, V. 199. city cohorts jealous of the prætorians, VII. 288. they were commanded by the prefect of Rome, VIII. 168. Dioclesian weakened them, IX. 349
- Coin** of gold, of an excessive weight, struck by Heliogabalus, and lessened by Alexander Severus, VIII. 300
- Coiners**. War of the coiners, or people belonging to the mint, under Aurelian, IX. 179
- Colchos**. The kings of that country are forced to submit to Trajan, VII. 106. incursions of the Scythians into Colchos, IX. 42
- Colistæum** (the), built by Vespasian, and finished by Titus, VI. 97
- Cologne**, a city of the Ubians, I. 189. founded by Agrippina, III. 264. Vitellius receives Julius Cæsar's sword, said to be preserved at Cologne, V. 103. the inhabitants of Cologne join Vitellius, *ibid.* the revolted associates meet at Cologne, VI. 37. the inhabitants of Cologne forced to take an oath of fidelity to the Gauls, 43. they extricate themselves dexterously from an imminent danger, 47. Cologne returns to the Roman alliance, 64. Constantine begins a bridge over the Rhine at Cologne, X. 23
- Colonies**. Causes of the depopulation of the Roman colonies, IV. 115
- Colophon**, a city of Asia. Germanicus lands there, II. 158
- Colossus** (a) an hundred and twenty feet high representing Nero, IV. 210. dedicated to the sun by Vespasian, VI. 81. Commodus orders the head of the sun to be taken off from it, and his own to be put on, VII. 395, 396. Gallienus intended to erect a colossal statue to himself, IX. 66
- Column** (Antoninus's), erected by Marcus Aurelius and the senate in honour of Titus Antoninus, VII. 245, 305
- Column** (Trajan's). Trajan's ashes buried under this column, VII. 47, 98
- Comazon**, a Greek word which signifies a *drol*, or stroller, given

- as a surname to Heliogabalus's favourite, Eutychianus, VIII. 248
- Comedians.* Augustus's ordinance relating to them confirmed by Tiberius, II. 80. Vitellius's unbecoming intimacy with them, V. 192. mediocrity of the rewards allowed them by Alexander Severus, VIII. 301. See *Pantomimes.*
- Comets.* One appeared in Nero's fourth consulship, which was looked upon as a prognostic of misfortunes, IV. 113. another, which was thought a bad omen, 221. Vespasian's saying of one, VI. 105. a comet in the reign of Severus, VIII. 149
- Cominus (C.),* a Roman knight, author of satirical verses against Tiberius, is pardoned, II. 267
- Commagene* reduced into a Roman province, II. 138. settled by Germanicus, 161. restored to Antiochus, III. 20. Claudius again restores it to Antiochus, Caligula having taken it from him, 158. it is again made a Roman province by Vespasian, VI. 78
- Commerce,* in the inner parts of Germany, by exchange of merchandize, I. 171
- Comedian,* an epithet given by Commodus to the senate, to Rome, and to the army, III. 399
- Commodianus,* a Christian poet, X. 169
- Commodus,* born in the purple, VII. 262. is made Cæsar, 269. the legitimacy of his birth has been suspected, 329. Marcus Aurelius too indulgent towards his son Commodus, 332. bad disposition of the young prince, *ibid.* degrees by which his father raised him to the rank of Augustus, 333. he triumphs with his father, 334. reports spread against Commodus on account of the death of Marcus Aurelius, 337. indecent and despicable combats, in which Commodus exercised himself against the gladiators, and against wild beasts, 380, 381. he took a pleasure in maiming and murdering men, 392. sale of Commodus's furniture, VIII. 9. Commodus paid pensions to the chief of the Barbarians, to purchase peace of them, 10. Didius Julianus promises the soldiery to re-establish the memory of Commodus, 25. Severus, to vex the senate, ranks Commodus among the gods, 99. *For what farther relates to this emperor, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VII. p. 388—362*
- Comrades,* a name frequently given by the emperors to the soldiery, but never used by Augustus, I. 346
- Condianus (Sext.)* falls a sacrifice to the cruelty of Commodus, VII. 376
- Confiscations.* Law of Constantine to mitigate their severity, X. 121
- Conquests.* Augustus's indifference for making conquests, I. 137. and of the Roman emperors in general, VII. 227
- Considius Proculus* accused of high treason, and instantly executed, II. 379
- Constans,* son of Constantine, X. 100
- Constantius,* son of Constantine, raised to the rank of Cæsar, X. 100
- Constantius Chlorus,* father of Constantine the Great. His origin, IX. 116. was instructed in the science of war by Probus, 238. is made Cæsar by Dioclesian, 293. his character, and his employments to the time of his

- his elevation, 308—311. he is adopted by Maximian Hercules, repudiates Helena, and marries Theodora, the daughter of Maximian, 295. held the first rank among the Cæsars, 296. his department, 297. he goes to war with Carausius, and takes Boulogne from him, 304. victories gained by him over the Franks, 305. he re-establishes the city and school of Autun, 307. makes war upon Allectus, and re-unites Britain to the empire, 311. makes a noble use of his victory, 314. other exploits of this prince against the German nations, 315. mildness of his government, 316. a remarkable instance of it, *ibid.* his regard for the Christians, 332. singular trial to which he puts the Christians of his palace, 333. he is slighted by Galerius, 342. becomes Augustus by the abdication of Dioclesian and Maximian, 346. his love of simplicity, 355. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 352, 353.*
- Constantia*, daughter of Constantius Chlorus, IX. 361. is married by her brother Constantine to Licinius, 51, 70. she had before embraced Christianity, 56. obtains of her brother the pardon of her husband, 95. *See also p. 152, 153.*
- Constantina*, sister of Claudius the Second, IX. 116
- Constantina*. *See Ciria.*
- Constantine*. His beginning, IX. 302. he is excluded from the dignity of Cæsar by Galerius, 342. escapes from Nicomedia, and joins his father in Gaul, 359. upon the death of his father, he is proclaimed Augustus by the army, 361. refuses to second Maximian's rage against Maxentius, X. 26. gives
- Maximian shelter, and treats him generously, 31. his bravery carries him too far, 49. he takes the surname of *Maximus*, *ibid.* hazards his person too much, 58. the senate assigns him the first rank among the *Augusti*, 66. his harsh behaviour towards Dioclesian, 37, 74. he celebrates at Rome feasts for the tenth year of his reign, 90. advantages gained by him over the Barbarians, *ibid.* his religious practices, 95. severe lampoon against him, 102. no sedition was ever raised against him, 126. his care of the education of his children, 130. he keeps measures with the Pagans, 144—146. discourses upon religion, which he composed, and pronounced before his court, 157. his alma, 158. his statues insulted in a riot, 159. his mildness, *ibid.* *For what farther relates to him, see the contents of Book XXIX. Vol. X.*
- Constantine the Younger*, son of Constantine the Great, X. 86, 100
- Constantine*, a city of Phœnicia, X. 152
- Constantinople*. *See Byzantium.* The founding of Constantinople embellished with marvellous events by the Greeks, X. 106, 107. its situation and harbour, 107. Constantinople founded, 188. Constantinople an entirely Christian city, 109. Constantine transports thither several statues of the false gods of the Pagans, 110. intends to equal it to Rome, 111. senate of Constantinople, *ibid.* dedication of the city, 112
- Consul*. Augustus vested with the authority of consul; even when he should not hold that office, I. 25. consuls no longer appointed

pointed for the whole year, 31. their number still the same, *ibid.* the consuls presided in the senate, 33. Tiberius's great regard for them, II. 68. right of the consul-elect to vote first, 198. proposal for not dating the years from the consuls, 234. some consuls elected for the whole year abdicated before the time, III. 202. it was usual for the new emperors to be consuls, V. 77. that high office limited to a short space of time, 191. Domitian abrogates the consulship to which Vitellius had been nominated, VI. 25. Domitian caused himself to be appointed consul for ten years, 310. Trajan refuses the consulship upon his becoming emperor, VII. 31. Trajan goes through the whole ceremonial observed by candidates, when he accepts of the consulship, 52. consulate of the two Augusti, VII. 359. twenty-five consuls in one year, 384. the expences of the consulship lessened by Alexander Severus, VIII. 303. those expences were excessively great, IX. 138. years in which the consulates are very intricate, X. 30. Barbarians raised to the consulate, 166. *Coponius*, the first intendant sent into Judea, I. 287. *Coptas*, a city of Thebais, IX. 225, 302. *Corbulo* complains of Sylla to the senate, II. 205. blames the overseers of the roads, 206. renews the vexations on those who were to repair the high-ways, and is made consul by Caligula, III. 43. Claudius returns the sums unjustly exacted from them, 178. his exploits against the Cauca, 222. he restores discipline in the army, 223. entirely subdues the Frisones, *ibid.*

after defeating Ganascus, he is ordered to return, 224. he obtains the ornaments of triumph, 225. is chosen to conduct the war against the Parthians, IV. 52. the army divided between him and Quadratus, 53. Numidius Quadratus jealous of him, 54. his uncommon size and strength of body, *ibid.* Vologeses delivers hostages to him, 55. he restores discipline in the army, *ibid.* and increases its levies, 56. he enters Armenia to support the Roman party, 58. divides his forces to attack Tiridates in different places, with success, 59. his answer to Tiridates's proposal of a conference, 60. he takes Volandum, a strong town, in eight hours, 61. and two other castles on the same day, 62. Tiridates endeavours, but in vain, to molest his march to Artaxata, 63. he resolves to finish the conquest of Armenia by taking Tigranocerta, 65. his treatment of the Armenians in his march, and the hardships he and his army undergo, 66. he escapes being killed by an assassin, 67. and becomes master of Tigranocerta, *ibid.* defeats all Tigranes's schemes, and makes an entire conquest of Armenia, 68. he succeeds Numidius Quadratus in the government of Syria, 69. he strengthens Armenia, and secures Syria against the Parthians, 176. concludes a treaty with Vologeses, 177. Corbulo desires a general may be sent to Armenia, 179. he fortifies the banks of the Euphrates, and throws a bridge over that river, 180. his conduct not void of blemish, 182. he marches to the assistance of Pætus, 184. his army meets that

- that of Pætus, 189. his treaty with Vologeses, 190. he is charged with the war against the Parthians, 192. he forms his plan with great prudence and judgment, 193. chastises severely some of the great men of Armenia, and receives an embassy from Vologeses and Tiridates, 194. Tiridates proposes an interview, to which Corbulo agrees, 196. and also to the terms of peace, 197. he treats Tiridates with great magnificence, 198. Tiridates makes a comparison between Corbulo and Nero, 298. he will not permit any Roman, but those given to Tiridates by Nero, to go out of the empire, 299. his death, 311
- Corcyra* (the island of). Agrippina arrives there with Germanicus's ashes, II. 178
- Cordycænum*, a province on the Tigris, VII. 109
- Correllius*, praised by the younger Pliny as a man of great wisdom and probity, VI. 412
- Corinth*. Caligula thinks of piercing the isthmus, III. 39. Nero does the same, IV. 306
- Corna*, a river in Parthia, III. 279
- Cornelia*, chief of the vestals, buried alive by order of Domitian, VI. 329
- Cornelia Paula*, married by Helio-gabalus, and soon after repudiated, VIII. 253
- Cornelius Aquinus*, in concert with Fabius Valens, kills Fronteius Capito, V. 6
- Cornelius Fronto*, a famous orator, taught Marcus Aurelius eloquence, VII. 207, 249
- Cornelius Fuscus* declares in favour of Vespasian. His character, V. 231. he was one of the officers who met at Petau, 240. chosen admiral by the sailors, 253. makes himself master of Rimini, 284. and of Picenum, 285. he is defeated and slain by the Dacians, VI. 338
- Cornelius Gallus*. See *Gallus*.
- Cornelius Laco*. See *Laco*.
- Cornelius Marcellus*, a senator, accused as an accomplice with L. Silanus, escapes punishment. IV. 265
- Cornelius Martialis*, sent by Flavius Sabinus, to Vitellius, V. 311
- Cornelius Orfitus* proposes changing the names of May and June, IV. 270
- Cornelius Palma*, one of Trajan's friends, VII. 41. subdues Arabia Petræa, 99, 105. opposes Adrian's advancement, 120. enters into a conspiracy against Adrian, and is put to death, 145
- Cornelius Repentinus*, son-in-law of Didius Julianus, is made by him prefect of Rome, VIII. 26
- Cornelius Sabinus*, tribune of a prætorian cohort, enters into Cherea's conspiracy against Caligula, III. 109. seeing that the old form of government could not be restored, he kills himself, 128
- Cornelius Scipio*, consul, I. 126
- Cornificia*, a lady loved by Pertinax, VIII. 21
- Cornutus*, master of Persius and Lucian. His generosity to Persius's mother and sisters, IV. 169. he is banished by Nero, 295
- Cornutus (Tertullus)*, a friend of the younger Pliny, and consul with him, VII. 58
- Cornwall*, a part of Britain, rich in mines of tin, III. 89

- Corfica*. Otho's fleet keeps Corfica in his interest, V. 125
- Coruncanius*, came originally from Camerium, III. 231
- Cos*, an island, has the right of asylum confirmed to it, II. 238. farther favours granted to the people of this island by Claudius, III. 322
- Cosa* (the promontory of), now *Mount Argentaro*, II. 121. a city of Tuscany, near Porto Heroole, V. 204
- Cossus*, prefect of Rome, continually drunk, II. 375
- Cossutianus Capito*, a mercenary lawyer, begs of Claudius to be pardoned what was past, III. 314. he is prosecuted by the Cilicians for extortion and oppression, and condemned, IV. 38. he accuses Antistius Socianus of writing satirical verses against the emperor, 139. Mella leaves him a considerable legacy, 275. he accuses Thræsea, 279, 286. is rewarded for it, 292
- Cottus*, king of part of the Alps, which still preserves his name, III. 198
- Cotys*, king of part of Thrace, a friend to learning, II. 150. is made prisoner by his uncle, and murdered, 152. his children obtain his dominions, 153
- Cotys*, son of the former, is made king of the Lesser Armenia by Caligula, III. 203. he endeavours to rival Mithridates, but is stopped by the Romans, 272
- Cotys*, king of Bosphorus, III. 283
- Count*, origin of this title, IX. 276
- Crapax* (the), mountains bordering on the Dacians, VI. 335
- Crassus*, grandson of the famous Crassus, consul, I. 125
- Crassus*, accused by Regulus under Nero, is condemned, and put to death, IV. 313
- Crassus* conspires against Trajan, and is banished, VII. 99. he perishes by his own fault, 144
- Crassus Frugi*, father-in-law to Antonia, the daughter of Claudius, is distinguished above the rest in Claudius's triumph, III. 196. he resembled Claudius in stupidity, 207. he is put to death, *ibid.*
- Crassus Scribonianus*, son of the former, banished by Nero, IV. 613
- Cænerus*. The day on which he was defeated thought unfortunate, V. 195
- Cremona*, a city of the Isaurians, besieged and taken by Prohus, IX. 223
- Cremona*. A cohort of Pannonians made prisoners near Cremona, V. 126. Cæcina retires thither, 131. Cæcina prepares a combat of gladiators at Cremona, 187. secured by part of Cæcina's army, 286. the camp which surrounded Cremona is taken, 266. this city surrenders, 270. and is sacked, 272. rebuilt, 275
- Cremitus Cordus*, being accused for having praised Brutus and Cassius in his annals, kills himself, II. 270, 342. his works published, III. 12
- Crepereius Gallus* stood near the helm of the ship intended to drown Agrippina, IV. 85. he is crushed to death, 86
- Crescentius*, a Cynic philosopher, and an enemy to Christianity, VII. 345
- Crete* (the island of) in the department of the senate, I. 18. Cassius Severus banished thither, 329. this island obtains the rights of asylum, II. 287

- Crispina*, daughter of Vinus, pays the last duties to her father, V. 66
- Crispina*, daughter of Bruttius Præsens, and married to Commodus; is banished to Capræa, and soon after put to death there by that emperor's order, VII. 377
- Crispinus* (*Carpio*), the accuser of Granius Marcellus, II. 73, 74
- Crispinus* (*Rufus*); prætorian prefect under Claudius, is sent with a detachment of guards to seize Valerius Asiaticus; III. 209. is rewarded with money and the ornaments of prætor, 212. married to Poppæa; IV. 79. banished by Nero, 252. and put to death, 274
- Crispinus*, tribune of the prætorian cohorts, occasions a sedition, V. 81
- Crispinus*, governor of Aquileia, defends that place against Maximin; VIII. 396—398
- Crispus*; brother of Claudius the Second; IX. 116
- Crispus*, son of Constantine, X. 24. is created Cæsar, and appointed consul, 36. gains a victory over the Franks, 90. commands his father's fleet, and destroys that of Licinius, 92. is put to death by his father's order, 100. Constantine repenting, erects a statue to him, 103
- Crocodyles*. Thirty-six of them killed in the Flaminian circus, by way of amusement to the people of Rome, I. 246
- Cross* (a luminous) appears to Constantine, X. 53. the cross becomes Constantine's imperial standard, 54. statue of Constantine at Rome, holding a cross in one hand, 68. crucifixion abolished, 132. the true cross found, 133
- Crown* (the civic), a perpetual ornament of the front of the imperial palace, I. 47. the reward of those who saved the life of a citizen in battle, II. 221
- Crown* (the naval), ordered by Claudius to be placed over the front of the imperial palace, with the civic crown, for his conquest of part of Britain, III. 195
- Crowns of gold* given by the cities and nations of the empire to victorious princes, IX. 173, 221. money required in lieu of them by Caracalla, VIII. 174
- Ctesiphon*, the capital of the Parthian empire, II. 397. taken by Trajan; VII. 11. taken again by Avidius Cassius, 266. by Severus, who afterwards abandons it, VIII. 105—107. besieged by Odenatus, IX. 71. taken by Caius, 247
- Cularo*, the ancient name of Grenoble, IX. 288
- Curtilius Mancina*, commander of the army on the Upper Rhine, IV. 74
- Curtisius* (*T.*), a soldier, stirs up a revolt of the slaves in Italy, II. 261. which is quelled, *ibid.*
- Curtius* (the lake), a place in the Roman forum, into which every one threw their offerings, in consequence of a vow made for the preservation of Augustus, I. 223
- Curtius Atticus*, an illustrious Roman knight accompanies Tiberius to Capræa, II. 287. he is ruined by means of Sejanus, 370
- Curtius Lupus* suppresses the rebellion of the slaves in Italy, II. 261
- Curtius Montanus* accused by Eprius Marcellus, IV. 286. his only crime was an innocent turn for poetry, 288. he is pardoned, on condition of his being excluded from all public employments,



- ployments, 292. proposes restoring the honours of Piso, VI. 16. his bitter invectives against Aquilius Regulus, 19
- Curtius Rufus* obtains the ornaments of triumph, for opening a silver mine in the territory of Mattiacum, now Marpourg, III. 225. supposed to be the same with Quintus Curtius, author of the history of Alexander the Great, 226. his fortune, *ibid.* he dies proconsul of Africa, 227
- Cuspius Fadus* intendant of Judea, III. 293
- Cusus*, a river, now the *Waag*, II. 148
- Cutilia*, a place in Italy where there are mineral waters, VI. 106
- Cybele* (the feasts of), during which every one had the privilege of being disguised, VII. 389
- Cybiosactes*, a nick-name given to Vespasian by the Alexandrians, on account of his avarice, VI. 100
- Cyclades* (the isles.) Piso meets Germanicus there, II. 159. formed into a province by Vespasian, VI. 79
- Cydoessa*, a town belonging to the Tyrians, VI. 159
- Cynic* (the) philosophers banished Rome, VI. 93. one of them badly rewarded for informing Commodus of Perennis's design, VII. 378
- Cyprus*, a strong castle built by Herod, taken by the seditious Jews, VI. 132
- Cyprus* (the island of), I. 19, 20. the Cyprians obtain the privilege of asylum, II. 237. visited by Titus, V. 210. three cities there destroyed by an earthquake, VI. 81. rebellion of the Jews in this island; their outrages, and punishment, VII. 116, 117
- Cyrene*, *Cyrenaicum*, a province of the people, I. 18. the inhabitants of it complain of Pædus Blæsus, IV. 106. disturbances among the Jews of Cyrene, VI. 264
- Cyriades*, a traitor and an usurper, under Valerian, IX. 47—49
- Cyrrum*, a city in Syria, in which Germanicus and Piso had their first interview, II. 162
- Cythæra* (the island of) added by Augustus to the territory of the Lacedæmonians, I. 93
- Cythus*, an island in the Egean sea, V. 164. the false Nero killed there, 165
- Cyzicus* deprived of its liberty for having abused some Roman citizens, I. 95. re-instated in its privileges, 135. which are again taken away, II. 280. one of the finest temples in the world was in this city, VII. 231. the battle of Cyzicus, between the armies of Severus and Niger, VIII. 70
- D
- Dacia*, *Dacians*. The Dacians make incursions into Mæsia, I. 301. their inroads stopped by Mucian, V. 335. VI. 36. their situation and character, 335. Mucian gives them a great overthrow, 336. the war with the Dacians breaks out anew, VII. 62. Trajan's second war against them, 92. Dacia reduced into a Roman province, 93—98. Adrian visits Dacia, and secures its tranquillity, 143. a body of twelve thousand Dacians received by Commodus, and settled in the Roman Dacia, 370. Caracalla makes an alliance with the

- the independent Dacians, VIII. 191. Macrinus returns them their hostages, 225. Aurelian abandons that part of Dacia which Trajan had conquered, IX. 181. Aurelian's Dacia, 182. Galerius, a native of Dacia, thought of abolishing the name of Roman empire, and substituting in its room that of Dacian empire, X. 41, 42
- Dacians* (the), a people of Upper Asia, III. 273
- Dalmatia*, a province in the department of the people, I. 18. resumed by the emperor, 20. the Dalmatians revolt, join the Pannonians, and kill great numbers of the Romans, 297. Augustus under great apprehension of them, 298. the legions there declare for Vespasian, V. 230
- Dalmatius*, brother of Constantine, IX. 361. X. 137. is decorated with the title of censor, 138
- Dalmatius*, son of the former, is made Cæsar by his uncle. X. 138
- Damostratia*, the concubine of Commodus, married by him to Cleander, VII. 384
- Danube*. The Romans kept a fleet on that river, II. 251. Trajan builds a bridge over the Danube, VII. 95. battle upon the Danube when frozen over, 301. this river the barrier of the Roman empire, IX. 182
- Daphne*, a suburb of Antioch, famous for its pleasure and debaucheries, VII. 267, 310. and IX. 155
- Dardaniens* (the) of Europe, may pass for a colony of those of Phrygia, IX. 116. X. 35
- Dardanus*, king of Troy, was, according to some, the stock from which the family of Claudius the Second sprung, IX. 116
- Darius*, son of Artabanus, king of the Parthians, given in hostage to the Romans, III. 20. preceded Caligula over the bridge at Pouzzola, 62
- David*. The descendants of that holy king persecuted by Vespasian and Domitian, VI. 406
- Day*. (Golden). See *Golden Day*.
- Debts* due to the public, remitted, I. 15. general confusion about debts, and the remedy applied by Tiberius, II. 378
- Decebalus* king of the Dacians, chosen for his great merit, VI. 336. Durus, whose right the crown was, resigns the sovereignty to him, as being better qualified to govern, *ibid.* he defeats and kills Oppius Sabinus, the Roman general, 337. he is defeated by Julian, 338. his stratagem to save his capital, *ibid.* Domitian is obliged to grant him peace, 339. he sends his brother to Rome to receive his crown from Domitian, 340. begins the war anew, VII. 62. obtains peace on hard conditions, 63. alarmed at Trajan's preparations, he sues for peace, having infringed the former treaty, 93. his treachery, 94. and death, 96.
- Decennalia*, feasts celebrated by the emperors for the tenth year of their reign, I. 20. the *decennalia* of Tiberius, II. 270. his second *decennalia*, at the end of twenty years, 389. Severus's *decennalia*, VIII. 115. Gallienus's, IX. 81. Constantine's, X. 50
- Decimus Pacarius*, intendant of Corsica, murdered by the inhabitants of that island, V. 125
- Decius*, sent by Philip into Mæsia, is proclaimed emperor by the soldiers, IX. 11. he defeats Philip in a pitched battle, 13. his

- his courage after the death of his son, who was killed in the battle, close by him, 21. after his death he is ranked among the gods, 25. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 14—16.*
- Decius**, eldest son of the former, IX. 17. is made Cæsar, 20. and afterwards Augustus, 21. he perishes before his father, in battle against the Goths, *ibid.*
- Decius Tricillianus**, a man of merit, but obscure birth, is raised by Macrinus. VIII. 221, Heliogabalus puts him to death, 246
- Declamations** (public) first instituted by Pollio, I. 283
- Declaration of War**, made by Marcus Aurelius against the Marcomanni, according to the oldest rites and forms used by the Romans, VII. 336
- Decrius**, a brave officer, is killed fighting against the Numidians, II. 221
- Degys**, brother of Decebalus, receives from Domitian a diadem for his brother, VI. 340
- Delos** (the isle of). The Athenians build a city there, which they call Adrian's New Athens, VII. 185
- Delphos**. The mouth of the oracle of Delphos profaned and shut up by Nero, IV. 306
- Demetrius**, a Cynic philosopher, is struck with astonishment at seeing a pantomime performance, IV. 112. his conversation with Thræsea, 293. Musonius's answer to Demetrius, 308. he lost much honour by undertaking the defence of Egnatius Celer's bad cause, VI. 17. his insolent behaviour to Vespasian, 94
- Demonax**, the Parthian governor of Armenia, is driven out by Mithridates, III. 272
- Demonax**, the philosopher, his remarkable saying to the Athenians, VII. 344
- Dennys** (St). bishop of Paris, martyred under Dioclesian, IX. 326.
- Dennys**. *See Dionysius.*
- Deportation**, the most rigorous kind of banishment among the Romans, X. 125, *note.*
- Devoting**. A tribune devotes himself to Augustus, according to the custom of the Celtes, I. 48. the Germans devote themselves to the safety of their chiefs, 158. laws of this engagement among them, *ibid.*
- Derippus**, an able warrior and a celebrated writer, saves his country Athens, IX. 92
- Diadem**. Caligula intended to take the royal diadem, and be proclaimed king of Rome, III. 32. Heliogabalus wore it within his palace, VIII. 259. Aurelian wore it in public, IX. 170. Constantine wore it, X. 164
- Diadumenus**, son of Macrinus, is named Cæsar and Antoninus, VIII. 218. is declared Augustus, 232. his flight and death, 236, 237. Heliogabalus looked upon him as a rival, 244
- Diana**. Her temple at Ephesus plundered and burnt by the Barbarians, IX. 91
- Dictator**. Augustus always expressed great hatred to that name, I. 23, 29. the people offer the dictatorship to Augustus, who refuses it, 78
- Didia Clara**, daughter of Didius Julianus, decorated with the title of *Augusta*, VIII. 27
- Didius** succeeds Ostorius in the command of Britain, III. 307. he performs nothing memorable, 308
- Didius Julianus** completes the reduction of the Cæti, VII. 295.

- is accused under Commodus, and acquitted, VII. 377. he buys the empire, after the death of Pertinax, VIII. 25. Pertinax had before used to call him his colleague and successor, 29. Severus was under obligations to him, 45, 46. vain and wretched efforts of Didius to maintain himself against Severus, 51. a singular incident arising from the name of Didius, which was looked upon as a presage, 53. his death, 55. See the contents of his reign in Vol. VIII. p. 22.
- Dijon*, founded by Aurelian, IX. 181
- Dillius Vocula*. See *Vocula*.
- Dius*, a venerable old Thracian, advises his countrymen to submit to the Romans, II. 283
- Dioclea*, the name of the village in which Dioclesian was born, IX. 275
- Dioclea*, the name of Dioclesian's mother, IX. 275
- Diocles*, the first and true name of Dioclesian, IX. 275
- Dioclesian* was trained up to war under Probus, IX. 238. he is elected emperor after the death of Numerian, 252. he had been foretold by a Druidess that he would be emperor, 253. the era of Dioclesian, 254. policy by which he made his own advantage of Maximian's vices, 280. he always reserved to himself the advantage of a consulate over Maximian, whom he had made his colleague, 281. there was no formal division of the empire between them, *ibid*. Dioclesian desolates all Egypt with murders and proscriptions, 301. haughtiness with which he treats Galerius, who had let Narses beat him, 318, 319. he was not deluded by the idea of reducing Parthia into a Roman province, 321. Dioclesian's cruelty against the inhabitants of Antioch and Seleucia, 337, 338. he was very saving, and not popular, 369. his saying in regard to the expenses of public games, *ibid*. his answer to Maximian, who wanted him to resume the empire which he had abdicated, 347. he may be compared to Augustus, 350. comparison between him and Maximian, X. 32. his statues, which stood close by those of Maximian, pulled down with these last, 37. his painful death, after a long series of bitter grief, 72—74. he is ranked among the gods, *ibid*. he always professed a singular regard for the memory of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 341. he thought Aurelian more a general than an emperor, IX. 184. he laughed at Carus's games, 249. See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 264—272.
- Diodorus*, a musician, sat by Nero on his triumphant entry into Rome, IV. 316
- Diogenes*, a Cynic, whipped for his insolence to Titus Vespasian, VI. 94
- Diogenes Laertius*, a writer, VIII. 148
- Dion*, the historian, little able to make amends for the loss of other historians, I. 43. his inveterate hatred of Seneca, IV. 120, is consul for the second time with the emperor Alexander Severus, VIII. 314. some account of his person and works, 347—349
- Dion Chrysostom*, when the philosophers were banished from Italy by Domitian, retires to Dacia, VI. 401. pacifies the Pannonian legions by his eloquence, when ready to revolt, VII. 4
- Dio

- Dionysius of Miletus*, a Roman knight, admitted into the academy of Alexandria, and beloved by Adrian, who afterwards grows jealous of him, VII. 169
- Dioscurias*, or *Sebastopolis*, a city on the Euxine sea, VII. 106
- Diribitorium*, the largest building that was ever closed under one roof, begun by Agrippa, and finished by Augustus, I. 238
- Discipline*. Tiberius was attentively careful to keep up a proper discipline in the army, I. 306, 319. Augustus's firmness in maintaining military discipline, 345. Galba restores discipline in the army on the Rhine, III. 155. Corbulo does the same, 223. Corbulo restores discipline in the army in Syria, IV. 55. the discipline of the troops neglected by Domitian, VI. 341. military discipline restored by Trajan, VII. 30. and supported as much by his own example as by his orders 105. Adrian preserved military discipline by his vigilance, and personal example, 162, 180. Niger's care of this point, VII. 39. Severus's conduct in this respect was not uniform, 136. Alexander Severus's firmness therein, 315, 318. Aurelian too severe in matters of discipline, IX. 137. laws of Constantine concerning the discipline and privileges of the soldiery, X. 126
- Dish* (a silver) of vast size dedicated by Vitellius under the name of Minerva's shield, V. 179
- Distributions* (free) of corn, anciently established, and continued by Augustus, though he did not really approve of them, I. 121. ancient prætors appointed by him to superintend those distributions, *ibid.* an allowance, which Caligula lessens, deducted out of those distributions, for keeping up the prince's statues, III. 12. See *Largesses*.
- Divination*. All books of divination seized and burnt by order of Augustus, I. 145. different kinds of divination among the Germans, 164. Adrian fond of divination, VII. 166
- Divodurum*. now Metz. See Metz.
- Divorce*. Augustus put a stop to the too great facility of divorces, I. 118. law of Constantine relative thereto, X. 146
- Dius*, the name of a month, the second in autumn, VI. 136
- Dog*. Faithfulness of Titus Sabinus's dog, II. 334
- Dolabella* (*Cornelius*). His abject flattery of Tiberius, II. 218. his proposal relating to candidates for governments rejected by Tiberius, 242. succeeds Bleesus in Africa. 256. and puts a glorious end to the Numidian war by the death of Tacfarinas, 260
- Dolabella* (*P.*) is blamed for becoming the accuser of his relation Quintilius Varus, II. 329
- Dolabella* marries Petronia, who had been the wife of Vitellius, V. 93. suspected by Otho, who banishes him to Aquinum, and sets a guard over him, 117. accused by Plautius Varus, 181. put to death by order of Vitellius, 182
- Dolesus*, a person of the first rank among the inhabitants of Gadera, is killed by the seditious of that place, VI. 117
- Domestici*, a body of troops appointed to guard the inner parts of the palace, and the person of the prince, IX. 276. X. 64
- Domitia Lepida*, sister of Domitian, father of Nero, accused of magic and sorcery by Agrippina, and put to death, III. 324
- Domitia*,

- Domitia*, sister of the former, or perhaps the same, married to Crispus Passienus, III. 184
- Domitia*, Nero's aunt, an enemy to Agrippina, IV. 26. Nero hastens her death, 105
- Domitia*, daughter of Flavius Liberalis, scarcely of free condition, becomes the wife of Vespasian, V. 205. she bears him Titus, Domitian, and Domitilla, *ibid.*
- Domitia*, daughter of Corbulo, and wife of Elius Lamia, is carried off by Domitian, and becomes afterwards his wife, VI. 29. suspected of an adulterous commerce with Titus, 298. Domitian gives her the surname of *Augusta*, 413. she is at the head of the conspiracy against him, *ibid.*
- Domitia Decidiana*, the wife of Agricola, of noble birth and good qualities, VI. 350
- Domitia Calvilla Lucilla*, mother of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 205
- Domitian*, second son of Vespasian by Domitia, V. 205. might have made his escape from Rome, and joined Primus, 299. shuts himself up in the Capitol with his uncle, 311. makes his escape, 316. the prætorship, with the power of consul, given to Domitian, VI. 5, 14. he moves the senate, that Galba's honours may be restored, 16. appeases a sedition of the prætorians, 24. his behaviour grieves Vespasian, 29. Domitian fond of Arrius Varus, 51. and Antonius Primus, 52. his eagerness to set out for Germany, *ibid.* his conduct whilst at Lyons, 67. he trembles when he appears before his father, and meets with a disagreeable reception, 85. he solicited to have the command against the Alans, 79. accompanies his father and brother in their triumph for the Jewish war, 252. Titus acknowledged emperor, notwithstanding the intrigues of Domitian, 270. Domitian continues his intrigues against his brother, 272. suspected of most inhumanly hastening his brother's death, 299. he had great power over his brother, 300. he ranks Titus among the gods, 301. See the contents of his reign, Vol. VI. 302—307.
- Domitian*, son of Flavius Clemens, adopted by the emperor Domitian, VI. 409
- Domitian*, general under Aurelius, who was himself Gallienus's general, IX. 78
- Domitilla*, daughter of Vespasian, died before him, V. 205
- Domitilla (Flavia)*, wife of Flavius Clemens, banished to the island of Pandataria, VI. 409
- Domitilla (Flavia)*, daughter of a sister of Flavius Clemens, a Christian virgin, is banished to the island of Pontia, VI. 409
- Domitius Afer*. See *Afer*.
- Domitius Ahenobarus (L.)* being ædile, forces the censor Plancus to give him the wall, 80. is made consul, 126. commands the army after Drusus's death, and is the first that passes the Elbe, 206. his death, 279
- Domitius Ahenobarus*, son of the former, husband of Agrippina, and father of Nero, II. 279. his saying of his offspring, 293. he is accused, 409. Passienus's saying of him, III. 184. Nero desires a decree of the senate to erect a statue to him, IV. 11
- Domitius Falbus*, an ancient prætor, rich, and childless. A will forged to usurp his inheritance, IV. 130
- Domit-*

- Domitius Cæcilianus**, one of Thrasea's intimate friends, acquaints him with the senate's sentence, IV. 293
- Domitius Celer** prevails on his friend Piso to return, and take possession of Syria, after the death of Germanicus, II. 173
- Domitius Nigrinus** conspires against Adrian, and is put to death, VII. 145
- Domitius Pollio** offers his daughter for a vestal, II. 156
- Domitius Silius**, Piso's friend, and the first husband of Arria Galla, IV. 238
- Donatists** (schism of the), X. 84, 141
- Donusa**, a small island, II. 265
- Doryphorus**, one of Nero's freedmen, poisoned by his master's order, because he opposed Poppeæ's marriage, IV. 163
- Dragons** (figures of) served for standards in the Roman armies, IX. 170
- Drave**, a river in Pannonia, V. 240
- Dream**. Two brothers, Roman knights, accused and condemned for a dream which one of them had, III. 211
- Drepanum**, a town of Bithynia, erected into a city by Constantine under the name of Helenopolis, X. 169
- Druentianus**, son-in-law of Avidius Cassius, VII. 322
- Druids**. Claudius forbids their offering human sacrifices, III. 181. the British Druids, IV. 122
- Drusilla**, daughter of Germanicus, married by Tiberius to Cassius, II. 377. is greatly distinguished by her brother Caius, III. 9. her marriage with L. Cassius annulled, 27. she is married to M. Lepidus, but lives in incest with her brother, 27. her death, 28
- Drusilla**, daughter of Agrippina king of the Jews, III. 293. married to Felix, Claudius's freed-man, VI. 277
- Drusomagus**, a Roman colony in the territory of the Rheti, founded by Drusus, I. 134
- Drusus**, brother of Tiberius; receives from Augustus a dispensation, enabling him to be a magistrate five years before the age appointed by law, I. 106. subdues the Rheti, and obtains the ornaments of prætor, 133. with Tiberius, he subdues the Vindelici, 134. remains in Gaul to number the people, 139. acquires great honour in the war in Germany, 153. he establishes peace in Gaul, 193. he attacks the Usipii, and Sicambri, and conquers the Marcomani, 194. makes a canal to join the Rhine and the Issel, and by that canal subdues the Frisones, 195. conquers the Bructeri and Cauici, and goes to Rome to receive the honours of prætor, 196. Drusus's second campaign in Germany, 196. he refuses the title of imperator, by Augustus's order, 197. his third campaign, 198; he is made consul, *ibid.* his fourth campaign, *ibid.* various reports of his illness and death, 200, 201. Tiberius arrives to take the command of his army before his death, 202. honours paid him, 203. his character, 204. his great works, *ibid.* his wife and children, 205. Claudius institutes feasts in honour of Drusus, III. 139
- Drusus**, son of Tiberius and Vipsania, marries Livia, or Livilla, the daughter of Drusus, I. 205. honours conferred on him, 308. a dispensation granted him to be consul, 332. at the head of the Augustan college of priests, II.

II. 14. sent to appease the sedition in Pannonia, 82. gave an entertainment of gladiators, 78. his character, *ibid.* sent into Illyricum, 143. by means of Catualda, he destroys the power of Maroboduus, 146. is visited by Germanicus, 157. an ovation decreed him, 161, 197. has male twins born to him, 178. goes to Terracina, to meet Germanicus's ashes, 180. is consul with Tiberius, 204. Drusus reconciles Corbulo and Sylla, 205. he acquires great good-will, 208. Drusus being ill, Lutorius Priscus is accused for making a poem on him, to be published in case of his death, 216. he obtains the tribunitial power, 223. disoblige the senate by not going in person to return thanks, 225. his jealousy of Sejanus, 307. by whom he is poisoned, 308. honours decreed him, 311. his character, 312

**Drusus**, second son of Germanicus, appointed governor of Rome during the Latin festival, II. 274. is strongly recommended to the senate by Tiberius, 309. is married to Livilla's daughter, and joins in the conspiracy against his brother Nero, 328. is declared an enemy to the commonwealth, and imprisoned, 340. he is literally starved to death in prison, 382. an impostor, who pretended to be this Drusus, is taken and sent to Tiberius, 389

**Dubius Avitus**, commander of the army on the Lower Rhine, IV. 71. hinders the Grisons, and afterwards the Ansibari, from settling in the country left uncultivated by the Romans, 72

**Ducennius Gemminus**, with two

other men of consular rank, appointed superintendants of the finances, IV. 164. prefect of the city, V. 83

**Duras** renounced the supreme command in Dacia in favour of Decebalus, as being more capable of governing, VI. 386

## E

**Eagle** (an) let fly from the top of the funeral pile, as if to carry to heaven the soul of the emperor, whose obsequies were celebrated, II. 13. an eagle appears at the head of Valent's army, which is looked upon as a good omen, V. 108

**Eagles** (the Roman) were the principal standards of the legions, and held in religious veneration, I. 316. two of them taken by the enemy in Varus's defeat, *ibid.*

**Earth** (the) worshipped as a goddess by some of the Suevi, I. 188. cruelty and artifice of the priests who served this goddess, 189

**Earthquake**. Asia Minor afflicted with the most terrible that was ever known, II. 140. three cities in Cyprus destroyed by one, VI. 81

**Ecclesiastics** loaded with privileges and favours by Constantine, X. 142

**Eolectus**, one of the emperor Verus's freed-men, is kept in the palace by Marcus Aurelius, VII. 300. is, with Macrinus and Laetus, author of the death of Commodus, 404, 407. he goes with Laetus to Pertinax, to offer him the empire, VIII. 4. he defends Pertinax, and is killed with him, 18

**Eclipse of the Moon**. Effect of it on a body of seditious soldiers, II. 36

*Eclipse*



- Eclipse of the Sun*, I. 275. Claudius causes notice of one to be posted up in Rome, with an explanation of it, to prevent the fears of the vulgar, III. 201
- Edemon*, a freed-man belonging to Ptolemy, king of Mauritania, whom Caligula had killed, persuades the Mauritanians to revolt against the Romans, III. 156
- Edessa*, a city in Arabia, III. 277. attacked by Trajan, VII. 104. burnt and destroyed, 114
- Edict* (perpetual), drawn up by Adrian's order, VII. 159
- Edile* (Curule, the office of) preserved by Augustus, I. 14. six hundred public slaves assigned to the curule ediles, 31. ediles, whose nomination had been inauspicious, rejected, 136. complaint of the ediles against the luxury of the Roman tables, II. 225. regulations of the senate concerning the ediles, IV. 34
- Eduans*, the oldest allies of the Romans among the Gauls, I. 135. Augustus founds a school at Autun, their capital, *ibid.* they revolt against the Romans, II. 215. were the first Gauls that enjoyed the prerogative of being admitted into the senate, III. 235. they join Vindex, IV. 327. V. 95. supply Valens's army out of fear, 109. suppress a troop of fanatics, 177
- Education*. The Germans gave no education to their children, I. 179. Augustus's great care of the education of his daughter, 247. and of his grandchildren, 259. the pains Pollio took to form his grandson Marcellus Eserninus for eloquence, 285. Seneca intrusted with the education of Nero, III. 258. Nerva provides for the maintenance and education of the children of the poor, VII. 12. Trajan does the same, 34. and likewise Adrian, 146. Titus Antoninus, 233. and Alexander Severus, 334, 335. Constantine takes particular care of the education of his children, X. 130
- Egas*, a city of Cilicia, where Numidius Quadratus waits for Corbulo, III. 54. the famous temple of Esculapius there, destroyed by Constantine, X. 149
- Egina*. Pretence that this island would be overflowed if the isthmus of Corinth was cut through, IV. 309
- Egira*, a city of Achaia, suffers greatly by an earthquake, II. 254
- Egnatia Maximilla*, the wife of Glicius Gallus, follows her husband in his exile, and shares his fate, IV. 251
- Egnatius Rufus*, a vain and presumptuous edile, I. 53, 81. is raised at once from the office of edile to that of prætor, and wants to be made consul without going through the intermediate degrees; in which he is opposed by the consul Sentius, 105. his conspiracy, and death, 114
- Egnatius Celer* (P.) appears as an evidence against his patron Barea Soranus, IV. 291. his character, *ibid.* informs against Servilia, 292. prosecuted by Musonius Rufus, VI. 12. and condemned, 17
- Egnatius*, a son of Valerian, IX. 40
- Egypt*, in the emperor's department, I. 19. its chief magistrate only a Roman knight, 34. Cornelius Gallus, first prefect of Egypt, 51. Germanicus blamed by Tiberius for going into Egypt, II. 165. during a dearth, Egypt is supplied with corn from Rome, VII. 35. Adrian visits

- visits Egypt, and is much displeased with the manners and disposition of the Egyptians, 182. Severus goes thither, VIII. 114. Emilian, an usurper in Egypt, IX. 83. Zenobia possesses herself of Egypt, 150. Probus, under Aurelian, reunites that country to the empire, 163. Firmius, an usurper in Egypt, pulled down and put to death by Aurelian, 165. Egypt usurped by Achillæus, 292. reconquered by Dioclesian, 300, 301.
- Eleus*, a city in the Chersonesus, X. 93
- Elagabal*, the name by which the sun was worshipped at Emesa, VIII. 228. IX. 157
- Elbe* (the), a river in Germany, first seen by the Romans, I. 200, L. Domitius passes it, 206, Tiberius subdues all the nations to the Elbe, 294
- Eleazar*, chief of a band of robbers in Judea, joins the Galileans, III. 295
- Eleazar*, son of the high-priest Annanias, a bold, audacious youth, stirs up the seditious to rebel, VI. 127. he causes Manahem to be killed, 131. his horrid perfidy to the Romans, *ibid.*
- Eleazar*, son of Jairus, retires to Masada, which he keeps possession of till the end of the war, VI. 131, 256. his judgment in the defence of the place, 259. his speech, exhorting his countrymen to kill themselves rather than become slaves, 260. which they do, 261
- Eleazar*, son of Simon, chief of the factions, aspires to the command of the city of Jerusalem, VI. 137. he sustains the siege of the temple against the high-priest Ananus, 188. possesses himself of the inner part of the temple, 193
- Eleazar*, a young and brave officer, shut up in Macheron-tum, is taken prisoner in a sally, VI. 354. the fortress surrenders in order to save his life, 155. is surrounded by the Romans, with many of his countrymen, and killed, 296
- Elegia*, a city of Armenia, in which Parthamasiris has an interview with Trajan, VII. 102
- Elegy*. See *Funeral Oration*.
- Elephant's Teeth* ten feet long, IX. 256
- Elephantinum*, a city in the Upper Egypt, plundered by the Ethiopians, I. 66. visited by Germanicus, II. 165. a vast tract of country above it abandoned by Dioclesian, IX. 302
- Elia Petina*, the wife of Claudius, and mother of Antonia, divorced by Claudius, III. 251. supported by Narcissus in her claim of becoming his wife a second time, 252, 253
- Elia*, a name given by Adrian to three cities, two in Spain, and Jerusalem the third, VII. 156
- Eliaus* (*Plautus*), pontif at the time of laying the foundation-stone of the Capitol, VI. 33
- Elius* the name of Adrian's family, VII. 156
- Elius Gallus*, his unfortunate expedition to Arabia, I. 64
- Elius Lamia*. Domitian carries off his wife Domitia, VI. 29. he is put to death by order of Domitian, 326. his saying to Titus and Domitian, *ibid.*
- Elius Tatianus*. See *Tatianus*.
- Eloquence*. Contentions of eloquence instituted at Lyons by Caligula, III. 74. the taste for true eloquence corrupted by Seneca, 150. eloquence held in great esteem both at Rome and in Greece.

- Greece.** Nero was the first emperor who wanted assistance to compose his speeches, IV. 5. the professors of eloquence rewarded by Vespasian, VI. 97
- Elymeans** (the), a people of Upper Asia, II. 399
- Embsen**, a town at the mouth of the river Ems, I. 196
- Embrun**, capital of the Maritime Alps, IV. 171
- Emesa**, a city of Phœnicia, where the sun was worshipped under the name of Heliogabal, or Elagabal, VIII. 228. IX. 157. Zenobia flies thither from Antioch, 155. battle near Emesa, in which Zenobia is conquered by Aurelian, 156
- Emilia Musa**, a rich lady, dying intestate, Tiberius gives her fortune to Emilius Lepidus, of whose family she seemed to be a branch. II. 141
- Emilian**, Niger's general, conquered near Cyzicus, and killed after the battle, VIII. 70
- Emilian**, commander of the Roman troops in Mœsia, defeats the Goths, and is proclaimed emperor, IX. 27. *See the contents of his reign, which lasted only four months, in Vol. IX. p. 29.*
- Emilian**, an usurper in Egypt under Gallienus, is conquered, taken, and put to death, IX. 83, 85
- Emilius Junctus** is banished by Commodus when consul, VII. 376
- Emilius Lepidus.** *See Emilia Musa.*
- Emilius Longinus**, a Roman deserter, murders Vocula, by order of Classicus, VI. 42. is himself killed soon after, 47
- Emilius Rectus**, prefect of Egypt, reprimanded by Tiberius for taxing the people too high, II. 69
- Enneaus**, a place famous in the Gospel History. Vespasian forms a camp there, VI. 178. the only place saved by the Romans in Judea. A colony of veterans settled there by Vespasian, after his victory, 262. this colony restored by Heliogabalus, VIII. 272. Emneaus receives the name of Nicopolis, *ibid.*
- Emona**, the last city of Pannonia, at the foot of the Alps, VIII. 394
- Emperor**, a title taken by Augustus, and which became the title of sovereignty in Rome. Meaning of the word, I. 23, 24
- Ems** (the), a river in Germany, I. 195. Drusus builds a fort at its mouth, 196
- Enceas** looked upon as the head of the Julian family, II. 311
- Encomiums.** Augustus's wise regulations with regard to the characters and encomiums which the governors of provinces used to force from the people, I. 330. the senate, under Nero, suppresses them, in consequence of the remonstrances of Thrasea, IV. 165
- Ennia**, the wife of Macro, obtains a promise of marriage from Caligula in the life-time of Tiberius, II. 406. she is put to death by Caligula, when he becomes emperor, III. 25
- Ennius (L.)**, a Roman knight, unjustly, and frivolously accused, is acquitted by Tiberius, II. 843
- Entellus**, keeper of the imperial archives, one of the conspirators against Domitian, VI. 413
- Envy** honoured as a goddess by Caligula, III. 62
- Epagathus**, one of Caligula's freed-men, extremely powerful, VIII. 197
- Epa-*

- Epaminondas* honoured by Adrian, VII. 154
- Epaphroditus*, a freed-man of Nero's, whose business was to receive the petitions of private persons, brings Milichus to Nero, IV. 232. he helps Nero to kill himself, 347. Josephus dedicated his Antiquities to him, VI. 267. Epictetus was his slave, 401. he is put to death by Domitian's order, 413
- Ephesians* (the) obtain the right of asylum for their temple, II. 237. greatly hurt by an earthquake, they experience the liberality of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 277
- Epicharis*, a woman of irregular life, being informed of the conspiracy against Nero, endeavours to spur on the conspirators, IV. 227. she communicates it to Volusius Proculus, who betrays her, 228. she is seized and imprisoned, 229. her resolution and courage on the rack, and her death, 234
- Epictetus*, a famous Stoic, his character and history, VI. 401. he retires to Nicopolis in Epirus, and returns to Rome after the death of Domitian, *ibid.* the great regard paid to his memory, 402. VII. 169
- Epicureans* (the) hated and feared by the diviner Alexander, VII. 355
- Epiphanes*, son of Antiochus of Commagene, fights valiantly for Otho, V. 134. he retires to Rome, and lives there in a private station, VI. 78. he joins Titus at Jerusalem, and suffers for his rashness in an attack, 213
- Eporedia*, a Roman colony, where the Salassi were sold for slaves, I. 56
- Epponina*, the wife of Julius Sabinus, VI. 51. carried to Rome
- Vol. X.
- with her husband, and put to death, 82. her character, and noble behaviour, 103
- Eprius Marcellus*, a man of dangerous eloquence, is made prætor in the room of Silanus, and holds that office only three days, III. 255. he is accused by the Lycians, and acquitted, IV. 38. his violent impeachment of Thræsea, Helvidius Priscus, and Curtius Montanus, 286. is rewarded by Nero, 292. Rome becomes a prey to him, V. 201. his dispute with Helvidius Priscus, VI. 9. terminated by the protection of Mucian, 21. he conspires against Vespasian, and cuts his own throat, 81
- Eras*, a Cynic, put to death for his seditious insolence, VI. 94
- Erato*, queen of Armenia, deposed by her subjects, II. 135
- Eretria* (the city of) taken from the Athenians by Augustus, I. 94
- Erindes*, a river, near which Bardanes defeated his brother Gotarzes, III. 273
- Erucius Clarus*, Trajan's lieutenant in the war against the Parthians, VII. 114
- Erucius Clarus*, consul elect. Commodus designs to kill him and his colleague on the day of their entering upon their office, VII. 403. Erucius is put to death by Severus, VIII. 160
- Esculapius*. Slaves exposed to sale in the island of Esculapius, III. 180. his descendants continued long in the isle of Cos, 322. his temple plundered, IV. 106. artifice of the diviner Alexander to make the Paphlagonians believe that Esculapius appeared personally in the city of Abonothica, VII. 348. temple of Esculapius at Pergamus, IX. 192. the temple of Esculapius
- R at

- at Egas destroyed by Constantine, X. 149
- Eserninus Marcellus* having received a hurt at the game of Troy, complains of it to the senate, I. 123. he was grandson of Pollio, who took great pains to make him an orator, 285. refuses to plead for Piso, 186. III. 213
- Estians* (the), a people inhabiting the south side of the Baltic, I. 171
- Etezan Winds* (the) prevent Vitellius's receiving any accounts from the East, V. 234
- Ethiopians* (the) taking advantage of the absence of the Roman army, force Syæna, Elephantinum, and Philes, I. 66. defeated by Petronius, *ibid.* Nero intends to make war upon them, IV. 300. Ethiopian ambassadors at the court of Constantine, X. 166
- Ethnarch*, a title given to Archelaus, son of Herod, I. 244
- Etna*. Adrian had the curiosity to visit the top of that mountain, VII. 182
- Eucerus*, an Alexandrian musician, and a slave, with whom Octavia was accused of having committed adultery, IV. 157
- Eudemus*, physician to Livilla, enters into the design of poisoning Drusus, II. 307. when on the rack, he confesses his crime, 354
- Eumenius*, an orator, professor of eloquence at Autun, applies his salary towards rebuilding the school of that city, IX. 308—310 and 351. X. 168
- Eunones*, king of the Adorsi, in alliance with the Romans, gives shelter to Mithridates, and implores Claudius's clemency in his favour, III. 289
- Eunuchs*. A law of Domitian forbidding eunuchs to be made, VI. 314. confirmed by Nerva, VII. 13. Severus's favourite, Plautian, makes an hundred eunuchs of all ages, to wait on his daughter, VIII. 113
- Evodius*, one of Claudius's freedmen, sent to see that Messalina was put to death, III. 249
- Evodius*, a freed-man belonging to Severus, and who had been governor to Caracalla in his infancy, serves that young prince in his revenge against Plautian, VIII. 128. he is rewarded for it, 124. is put to death by Caracalla, 157
- Euphrates* (the river), the boundary between the Roman and the Parthian empires, I. 256. this boundary disputed by Artabanus, II. 390. the banks of the Euphrates fortified by Corbulo, IV. 180. Trajan intends to join the Euphrates and the Tigris by a canal, but that work is given over, VII. 111. Adrian makes the Euphrates the boundary of the Roman empire, 140
- Euphrates*, a philosopher, greatly esteemed by Adrian, VII. 169
- Europeans* (the) better soldiers than the Asiatics, VIII. 110
- Europus*, a city of Syria, near which Avidius Cassius gains a great victory over the Parthians, VII. 266
- Eurythmus*, a freed-man of Trajan's, charged with being concerned in forging a will, VII. 72
- Eusebius* of Cæsarea speaks of Mamæa in such a manner, as might induce one to think she was a Christian; but he does not say expressly that she was, VIII. 263. he is suspected of having betrayed the faith in the perse-

persecution, IX. 384. his absurd and impious flattery of Constantine, X. 17; his life of Constantine is a panegyric, 95: ambition and flattery governed his pen, *ibid.* he was the hero of the literature of his age, 167. less estimable as a bishop, than as a writer, 168  
*Eusebius* of Nicomedia. Constantine's blindness with respect to this prelate, X. 162  
*Eustatius* (St) expelled the see of Antioch by the Arians, X. 162  
*Eutropia*, wife of Maximian Hercules, IX. 296, and X. 27. she embraces the Christian religion, 139  
*Eutropia*, daughter of Constantius Chlorus and Theodora, IX. 361  
*Eutropius*, father of Constantius Chlorus, IX. 116  
*Eutyches*, a freed-man of king Agrippa, informs against his master, III. 21  
*Eutyches*, a famous driver in the Circus, III. 127  
*Eutychianus*, a freed-man of the Cæsars, contributes towards the elevation of Heliogabalus to the empire, and becomes his minister; VIII. 230, 231, 234. the surname of *Comazon* is given him; 248. he is loaded with honours by his master; *ibid.* and 260  
*Euxine Sea* (the). Adrian establishes several princes upon the coast of it, VII. 186  
*Example*. The advantages which may be drawn even from bad examples, III. 4  
*Execution*. Law which defers for ten days the execution of persons condemned to death, II. 212. III. 59  
*Exedarus*, appointed king of Armenia by Chosroes, VII. 100.

and afterwards deposed by him, 101  
*Exiles*. Law to make their condition harder, I. 329. the penalty of *relegation* less severe than that of exile, II. 278, *note*. Tiberius deprives exiles of the power of making wills, *ibid.* exiles recalled by Galba, V. 23. Vitellius's ordinance in favour of exiled nobles, 198. and Nerva's, VII. 5

F

*Fabia*, or *Fadia*, sister of the emperor Verus, VII. 298. wishes in vain to marry Marcus Aurelius, after the death of his wife Faustina, 330  
*Fabia*, daughter of Marcus Aurelius, VIII. 17  
*Fabia Orestilla*, wife of the elder Gordian, VIII. 366  
*Fabian* (St), pope and martyr, IX. 17; 19  
*Fabius Agrippinus*, governor of Syria, put to death by Heliogabalus, VIII. 246  
*Fabius Fabullus*, chosen commander by the soldiers in the room of Cecina, V. 255  
*Fabius Gurgus*, punished in his youth, by his father, for his debaucheries, VIII. 260  
*Fabius Maximus*, an indiscreet confidant of Augustus's tenderness for his grandson Agrippa Posthumus, I. 335  
*Fabius Persicus*, notorious for the depravity of his morals, offers Græcinus a present, which this last refuses, III. 19  
*Fabius Pompeius* forms a plot to raise Celsus to the empire in the room of Gallienus; IX. 36  
*Fabius Priscus*, commander of a legion, reduces the Nervians and Tongrians, VI. 65  
*Fabius*

- Fabius Romanus*, debtor to An-  
 : nabæus Mella, the father of Lu-  
 can, accuses him of being an  
 accomplice in the conspiracy  
 against Nero, IV. 275  
*Fabius Rusticus*, an historian, IV.  
 26  
*Fabius Valens*, commander of a  
 legion, kills his general, Fon-  
 teius Capito, V. 9. his unbound-  
 ed cupidity and rashness, 97.  
 he encourages Vitellius to as-  
 pire to the empire, 98. ordered  
 to make the Gauls declare for  
 Vitellius, and to enter Italy by  
 the Cottian Alps, 107. saves  
 Metz from ruin, with difficulty,  
 108. puts to death some mu-  
 tinous Batavians, 109. his  
 treacherous conduct towards  
 Manlius, 110. he writes to the  
 prætorian cohorts, setting forth  
 the power of the German ar-  
 mies, 114. sends a detachment  
 to protect Narbonese Gaul, 124.  
 the defeat of Cecina's troops a  
 good lesson to Valens's army,  
 which was very mutinous, 135.  
 he is in great danger from his  
 mutinous troops, 137. and is  
 happily extricated, 138. the  
 soldiers prefer Cecina to him,  
 139. a letter from Valens as-  
 sures the senators at Bologna  
 of Otho's death, 171. his mo-  
 dest letter to the senate, 173.  
 he winked at the ravages com-  
 mitted by his soldiers, 172.  
 loaded with honours by Vitel-  
 lius, 176. he treats Vitellius  
 with a combat of gladiators,  
 189. his enormous power, 196.  
 his bad conduct when sent a-  
 gainst Antonius Primus, 282.  
 he is defeated and taken pris-  
 oner, 284. and put to death, 301  
*Fabricius Veiento*, condemned for  
 a satirical libel against the se-  
 nators and priests, IV. 141.  
*Factions in the Circus* (four) dis-  
 tinguished by different colours,  
 III. 57, *note*. the mob against  
 the green faction, *ibid*. Vitel-  
 lius favoured the blue, V. 196.  
 Domitian added to them two  
 other factions, but they did not  
 subsist long, VI. 318  
*Fadilla*, sister of Commodus, VII.  
 388  
*Falanius* accused of irreverence  
 towards the divinity of Augus-  
 tus, II. 72  
*Falconius* appointed proconsul of  
 Asia by the senate, IX. 188  
*Falconius Nicomachus* (*Metius*)  
 supporting the election of the  
 emperor Tacitus, gives him  
 good advice, which Tacitus does  
 not follow, IX. 191, 198  
*Famine in Rome*, I. 275. Clau-  
 dius's endeavours to assuage it,  
 III. 162, 182, 268  
*Fanatics*. A troop of them dis-  
 persed, V. 177  
*Fannia*, grand-daughter of the  
 famous Arria, inherited her  
 virtue, III. 172. she requested  
 Herennius Senecio to write the  
 life of her husband Helvidius  
 Priscus, VI. 399. her noble  
 intrepidity when accused and  
 banished, 397. Nerva recalls  
 her from banishment, VII. 6.  
 she joins with Pliny in attack-  
 ing Publicus Certus, 8  
*Fannius Cepio* enters into a con-  
 spiracy with Murena against  
 Augustus, I. 89. bold action of  
 Cepio the father, 90  
*Fano*, a city of Picenum, V. 287  
*Father of his country* (the title of)  
 decreed to Augustus, I. 28. had  
 before been given to Cicero,  
 and the dictator Cæsar, *ibid*.  
 manner of conferring this title,  
 224. refused by Tiberius for a  
 singular reason, II. 20. refused  
 by Claudius, III. 137. not given  
 to Nero upon his accession to the  
 throne, on account of his youth,  
 IV.

- IV. 4. Trajan does not accept it till after it had been offered him several times by the senate, VII. 21, 32. given to Adrian, 138. Pertinax receives it at the same time as the other titles of the imperial power, VIII. 6
- Father of the Senate* (the title of) offered to Claudius, and refused, III. 236. some ancient inscriptions give it to Maximus and Balbinus, VII. 386
- Father*. Trial of a son who attempted to kill his father, I. 221. a father killed by his son, V. 265
- Favonius*, a name odious so early as the times of the old republic, IV. 281
- Favorinus*, a philosopher, who, though born in Gaul, became one of the first philosophers and orators of his time, VI. 169. Adrian jealous of his great reputation, 170
- Favourites*. Dion's observation, that princes themselves require less respect, than do their favourites, who enjoy only a borrowed power, II. 345
- Fausta*, daughter of Maximian Hercules, and wife of Constantine, X. 24. her father solicits her to procure him the means of assassinating Constantine, to whom she reveals his design, 36. she was a Christian, 56. she causes, by a wicked calumny, the death of her son-in-law, Crispus Cæsar, and is afterwards put to death herself by Constantine, 100—102
- Faustina (Annia)*, wife of Titus Antoninus, a person of disorderly conduct, VII. 202. she is stiled *Augusta*, VII. 225
- Faustina*, daughter of the former, and wife of Marcus Aurelius, very debauched, VII. 202, 239. the death of her son-in-law, Verus, has been imputed to her, but, to all appearance, unjustly, 298. she has likewise been said to have encouraged Avidius Crassus to rebel, 315. letter from Marcus Aurelius to Faustina, 324. her death, 328. her disorderly conduct, 329. Marcus Aurelius's extraordinary patience in that respect, *ibid.* he causes divine honours to be decreed her after her death, *ibid.*
- Faustinianæ*, young girls so called by Titus Antoninus, in honour of the empress, his wife, and educated at his expence, VII. 233. other *Faustinianæ* added to the former by Marcus Aurelius, 330
- Faustinopolis*, a name given by Marcus Aurelius to the village in which Faustina died, VII. 330
- Faustinus*, prætor under Caracalla, VIII. 170
- Faustinus* stirs up Tetricus's soldiers to mutiny, IX. 167
- Feasts*. See *Holidays*.
- Felicissimus*, who, from being one of the emperor's slaves, became keeper of the imperial treasury, raises a sedition of the people employed in the mint, IX. 179
- Felix*, brother of Pallas, and freedman of Claudius, III. 143. is made intendant of Judea, and tyrannizes over the unhappy people of that country, 298. disturbances in Cæsarea between the Jews and idolaters whilst he was governor there, VI. 117
- Felix* sent by Valerian to guard Byzantium, IX. 47
- Ferius Rufus* made intendant of provisions by Agrippina's recommendation, IV. 29. he is made one of the prefects of the



- the prætorian cohorts, but is little trusted by Nero, 143. he entered into the conspiracy against Nero, 226, he is hated by Tigellinus, his colleague, *ibid.* presided at the examination of the conspirators, 236. Scævius accused him, provoked at his cruelty, 245. his lamentations reached even to his will, 247
- Festus*, Caracalla's freed-man, at whose funeral this emperor imitates what Achilles did at that of Patroclus, VIII. 192
- Fidena*. Fifty thousand men killed or wounded by the fall of an amphitheatre there, II. 291. battle near it, V. 322
- Fiefs*. Alexander Severus's institution thought by several to be the origin and model of fiefs, VIII. 319
- Fire*. Regulations made by Augustus to prevent fires in Rome, I. 81. a patrol, consisting of seven cohorts, appointed for extinguishing fires, 220. a great fire having happened at Rome, Tiberius liberally indemnifies the sufferers, II. 404. conflagration occasioned by fire out of the earth, IV. 76. Nero concerned in burning Rome, 205. Lyons burnt, 271. a great fire at Rome in the reign of Titus, VI. 295. fire carried before the emperors and empresses as a mark of honour, VII. 373. two fires there in that of Commodus, 400. Galerius purposely procures a fire, and lays the blame of it upon the Christians, IX. 341
- Firminus Catus*, the friend, and afterwards the accuser of Piso, II. 116—118. falsely accuses his own sister of high-treason, and, protected by Tiberius, escapes with only being degraded from the rank of senator, 120
- Firmus*, an usurper in Egypt, destroyed by Aurelian, IX. 165. 166
- Flaccus*, governor of Numidia, at first defeated by the Nasamons, afterwards conquers and exterminates them, VI. 344
- Flaminian Way* (the) repaired by Augustus, I. 32. Antonius Primus marched by it, V. 322
- Flatterer* (a), whose base counsel is turned against himself, IX. 139
- Flavia Domitilla*. See *Domitilla*.
- Flavia Titiana*, wife of Pertinax, who refuses her the title of *Augusta*, VIII. 7. her behaviour was bad, 11
- Flavius*, brother of Arminius, serves faithfully in the Roman army. His conversation with his brother, II. 100. his son Italus made king of the Cherusci, III. 219
- Flavius*, the name of Domitian's family. A temple and priest established by him in honour of this family, VI. 312
- Flavius Arrianus*, governor of Capadocia, is the same with Arrian the historian and philosopher, VII. 216, 217. See *Arrian*.
- Flavius Calvisius*, prefect of Egypt, sides with the rebel Avidius Cassus, VII. 316. Marcus Aurelius does not take away either his fortune or life, but contents himself with confining him to an island, 322
- Flavius Heracleo* is killed by the legions of Mesopotamia, which he commanded, VIII. 320
- Flavius Liberalis*, register to the office of quæstors, and father of Domitia, wife of Vespasian, V. 205
- Fla-*

- Flavius Maternianus* sends Caracalla notice of Macrinus's designs against him, VIII. 203
- Flavius Pentro (T.)*, grandfather of Vespasian, was first a centurion, and afterwards an auctioneer, V. 203
- Flavius Sabinus (F.)*, son of the former, and father of Vespasian, of so great integrity, that he was called *the honest publican*, V. 203
- Flavius Sabinus (T.)*, elder brother of Vespasian, chosen by the soldiers prefect of the city in the beginning of Otho's reign, V. 72. after Otho's death, he makes all the troops under his command swear allegiance to Vitellius, 172. Dollabella accused before him by Plautius Varus, 181. called so after his father, 203. he gets the better of Cecina's fidelity to Vitellius, 235. being old and infirm, he does not chuse to fly from Rome, 299. he carries on a negotiation with Vitellius, to surrender the empire to Vespasian, 303. the agreement concluded in the temple of Apollo, 305. being worsted, he retires to the Capitol, 310. whither he is accompanied by his children, and Domitian, 311. is taken prisoner, 315. Vitellius is forced to consent to his being put to death, 316. his character, 317. his funeral rites celebrated with extraordinary magnificence, VI. 25
- Flavius Sabinus*, son of the former, put to death by Domitian, VI. 325
- Flavius Clemens*, brother of the former, put to death by Domitian, being a Christian, VI. 408. 1. sons destined for the empire, Domitian, 409
- Flavius Saccus*, consul elect, appointed by Otho to command the gladiators, V. 146
- Flavius Scaevinus*. See *Scaevinus*.
- Flavius Silva* makes himself master of Masada, a strong castle in Judea, VI. 256
- Flavius Sulpicianus*, father-in-law of Pertinax, is by him appointed prefect of Rome, VIII. 11. after the death of Pertinax, he bids for the empire, 23. Didius Julianus, having out-bid him, deprives him of the office of prefect of the city, 25. Sulpicianus is put to death by Severus, 100
- Flavius Titianus*, prefect of Egypt, is strangled by order of Theocritus, VIII. 197
- Flavius Vespasianus*. See *Vespasian*.
- Flavius*, prætorian prefect under Alexander Severus, VIII. 313
- Fleets* kept by the Romans at Ravenna, Misenum, Frejus, on the Danube, and on the Rhine, II. 250. fleets of Alexandria, and of Africa, or Carthage. See *Alexandria*, *Carthage*.
- Flevum Ostium*. Drusus opens a third canal from the Rhine to the Issel, mentioned by Pliny under the name of *Flevum Ostium*, I. 195. Olennius escapes into a fort built there, and called Flevum. II. 295
- Flevus*, a lake formed by the Rhine and the Issel, I. 195
- Florianus*, brother of the emperor Tacitus, who asks the consulship for him of the senate, but does not obtain it, IX. 198. Florianus, prætorian prefect, 202. the soldiers of the army which he commanded proclaim him emperor, 207. he marches against Probus, and is killed by his own soldiers, 208, 209. his posterity, *ibid.*

*Florus*, author of an abridgement of the Roman History, VII.

215

*Florus (Gessius)*, intendant of Judea towards the end of Nero's reign, VI. 113. he governs tyrannically, and glories in so doing, 115. studies to aggravate the miseries of the Jews, in order to force them to rebel, 117. promotes the disturbances in Judea, 118. punishes them with such cruelty, as was calculated to drive the people to despair, 119, 123. motive of his quitting Jerusalem, 124. strong hatred of the Jews against him, 126. his cruelty at Cæsarea, 132

*Ponteijs Agrippa* becomes the accuser of Libo, II. 118. offers his daughter to be a vestal, 155

*Ponteijs Agrippa*, appointed by Mucian commander in Moesia, V. 336. killed in battle against the Barbarians, VI. 36

*Ponteijs Capito*, proconsul of Asia, is accused by Vibius Sereus, and proves his innocence, II. 274

*Ponteijs Capito*, commander of the legions in Lower Germany, is killed by Valens, V. 6, 302. his shameful avarice, 97. he puts Julius Paulus to death, 339

*Forehead*. Constantine forbids branding criminals on the forehead, X. 133

*Formularies* (the) of the Roman law, abolished, X. 117

*Fortune*. An altar consecrated to Fortune returned, *Fortunæ reduci*, I. 106. golden statue of Fortune, which the emperors had always in their chambers, VII. 244. VIII. 143

*Forum Alliens*, a city supposed to be the present Ferrara, V. 246

*Framea*, a German javelin, I. 161

*Franks*. The first mention made of the Franks in history is under the reign of Gordian the Third, VIII. 424. brief account of their origin and ancient constitution, *ibid.* are, in their early times frequently called Germans, IX. 41. they make descents upon the coasts of Spain, 97. Aurelian, who was the first Roman that conquered them, when emperor, drives them back beyond the Rhine, 137, 168. they are conquered by Probus, 218. incredible audaciousness of an handful of Franks, 228. Vopiscus unjust in reproaching them with perfidy, 235. two kings of the Franks submit to Maximian Hercules, 285. piracies of the Franks and Saxons, *ibid.* Franks and Læti transported to the nether side of the Rhine by Maximian, 267. the Franks, who had possessed themselves of the country of the Batavians, are driven from thence by Constantius Chlorus, 304, 306. colonies of Franks in Gaul, *ibid.* troops of Franks in Alectus's army, 313. Constantius Chlorus pursues the Franks into their ancient country, 315. exploits of Constantine against the Franks, X. 23, 33, 48, 71. Crispus Cæsar gains a victory over them, 90

*Freed-men*. Their influence in public affairs was a consequence of the change of government, I. 130. their condition among the Germans little better than that of slaves, 182. Augustus's regulations concerning them, 70. their daughters capable of being chosen vestals, 276. Claudius's regulations concerning them, III. 180. their rights reserved by Nero, IV. 33. the sons not admitted into the senate, 34. ordi-

- ordinance obliging them to support their patrons, when in want, V. 198. a tax laid on them, 200. Nerva punished with death such freed-men as had caused the ruin of their patrons, VII. 6. Adrian did not give ear to his freed-men, 120. law of Constantine, subjecting to death freed-men who should impeach their patron, X. 122
- Frejus*, anciently called *Forojulium*, a good harbour, where the Romans kept a fleet, II. 250. Agricola was a native of Frejus, VI. 347
- Frison*s (the) still retain their old name, I. 187. subdued by, and become allies of Drusus, 195. unable to bear the weight of their taxes, they revolt, II. 294. Corbulo subdues them entirely, III. 223. they settle upon the uncultivated lands near the Rhine, IV. 71. but are again driven away, 72. they join the Batavians, V. 342
- Frontinus* (*Julius*) resigns his prætorship of the city, to make room for Domitian, VI. 14. in his stratagems, written whilst Domitian was alive, he extols highly that emperor's wisdom and vigour in war, 333. he totally subdues the Silures, 356. his death and character, VII. 65. Nerva had appointed him superintendant of the aqueducts, 66
- Fronto*, one of the officers of Titus's army, ordered to try the Jewish prisoners, VI. 246
- Fronto*, a person of consular dignity, with one remarkable word, censures the too great mildness of Nerva, VII. 11
- Frummentarii*, or public spies, IX. 349
- Fucinus* (the lake), now called *Celano*, III. 165. Claudius attempts to drain it, 164. representation of a naval fight upon it, 316. Claudius makes two unsuccessful attempts to drain it, 319. Adrian clears the canal made there by Claudius, VII. 156
- Fufius Geminus*, consul, attached to Livia, renders himself odious to Tiberius by his severe jokes, II. 301. is accused of high-treason and impiety against Tiberius, and kills himself, 373
- Fulcinus Trio*, an informer by profession, impeaches Drusus Libo before the consuls, II. 117. accuses Piso for the death of Germanicus, 135. censures imprudently in the senate, his colleague Memmius, 400. is himself accused as an accomplice with Sejanus, and dying, censures Tiberius in his will, 402
- Fullonius* (*T.*) of Bologna, lived to the age of an hundred and fifty years, III. 237
- Fulvia*, a lady of distinction, becomes a proselyte to the Jewish religion, II. 155
- Fulvius*, consul with Domitian. It is uncertain who he was, VI. 303
- Fulvius Valens* (*C.*), consul at the age of ninety, VI. 306
- Funeral Oration*. That of Marcus spoken by Augustus, I. 73. and that of Agrippa, 147. that of Drusus, by Augustus and Tiberius, 203. of Octavia, by Augustus and Drusus, 229. of Augustus, by Drusus and Tiberius, II. 12. of Junia, 247. of Livia, by Caius, her great-grandson, 300. of Drusus, by his father Tiberius, 311. of Tiberius, by Caligula, III. 6. of Claudius, by Nero, IV. 4. manner of Domitian's speaking Titus's funeral oration, VI. 312. of Titus Antoninus, by M. Aurelius and L. Verus, VII.

- VII. 245, 261. of Pertinax, by Severus, VIII. 59  
*Funerals*. Without magnificence among the Germans, I. 183. odd custom among the Romans at their funerals, VI. 100  
*Furia Sabina Tranquillina*, wife of Gordian the third, VIII. 415  
*Furius Scribonianus*. See *Camillus*.  
*Furius Victorinus*, prætorian prefect under Marcus Aurelius, is conquered and killed by the Marcomanni, VII. 297  
*Furnius (C.)* receives from Augustus the rank of consul, though he never had been consul, I. 12. he makes war upon the Cantabrians, 58  
*Furnius*, accused of adultery with Claudia Pulchra, and condemned, II. 324  
*Fuscus (Cornelius)*. See *Cornelius*.  
*Fuscus*, grandson of Servianus, and grand-nephew of Adrian, is put to death by that emperor, with his grandfather, VII. 194, 196
- G
- Gabinius Secundus* conquers the Marsi and Cauci, and takes the surname of Caucicus, III. 156  
*Gabius Florus*. See *Florus*.  
*Gadara*, a city of Galilee, taken and ruined by Vespasian, VI. 144  
*Gadara*, the capital of Perea, taken by Vespasian after the flight of the seditious, VI. 176  
*Gaiobomarus*, king of the Quadi, taken, tried in form, and sentenced to death by Caracalla, VIII. 181  
*Gaisus*, king of the Franks, is taken by Constantine, and exposed to wild beasts, X. 23  
*Galatia*, on the death of Amyntas, is made a Roman province, I. 97  
*Galba (C. Sulpicius)*, brother of Galba who became emperor, II. 225  
*Galba (Ser. Sulpicius)* defrauded of the legacy left him by Livia, II. 301. consul, 376. the empire foretold him by Tiberius, II. 377. succeeds Getulienus in the command on the Rhine, III. 78. always treated by Claudius as a friend, 138. he conquers the Catti, and restores discipline among the troops, 155. being governor of Tarragon in Spain, Vindex writes to him, 322. his birth and family, *ibid.* his good conduct whilst proconsul of Africa, 323. he obtains the ornaments of triumph, and three priesthoods, 324. narrowly escapes the resentment of Agrippina, 325. instances of his justice in Spain, *ibid.* he returns no answer to Vindex, 326. he consults his friends, upon a second message from Vindex, 327. he declares himself openly, 328. and takes the title of lieutenant of the senate and Roman people, 329. the manner in which Nero received the news of Galba's revolt, 331. Nero causes Galba to be declared a public enemy, 332, 339. he is joined by Otho, 335. is greatly perplexed, Nymphidius persuades the prætorian cohorts to declare for Galba, with the promise of an immense reward, 342. he is declared emperor by the senate, 345. See the contents of his reign in the beginning of Vol. V. The people carry Galba's images, adorned with flowers, to the temple, V. 172. his statues replaced, 246.  
*Galeria*, wife of Vitellius, forced by

by her husband to lodge in a garret with her children, V. 93. protects the orator Galerius Trachalus, 177. her generous conduct, 182. she buries her husband's body, 331  
*Galerius Trachalus*. See *Trachalus*.  
*Galerius* is made Cæsar, with Constantius Chlorus, by Dioclesian and Maximian, IX. 293. his origin, character, and names, 294, 295. he marries Valeria, daughter of Dioclesian, 296. titles and powers conferred on him and his colleague, 296, 297. his department, *ibid.* he makes war against Narses, king of the Persians; and, after suffering some disadvantages at first, gains a glorious victory, 317—320. his moderation with respect to the captive princesses, 320, his answer to Narses's ambassadors, who sued for peace, *ibid.* he is swelled with pride, 322. he was the principal promoter of the persecution ordered by Dioclesian, 326, 328. he forces Dioclesian and Maximian to abdicate the empire, 341. the empire actually divided between Constantius Chlorus and Galerius, 354. he governs tyrannically, 355. projects which he revolved in his mind, 358. he wanted to keep Constantine with him, but this last escapes, 359. Galerius head of the empire, X. 18. he creates Severus Augustus, and obliges Constantine to rest satisfied with the title of Cæsar, *ibid.* the people of Rome numbered by his order, on which occasion Maxentius takes the purple, 19. Galerius goes to Italy to oppose Maxentius, and is obliged to fly from thence with shame, 25. he makes Licinius Augustus,

28—30. is forced to acknowledge Maximian, and by a necessary consequence, Constantine, for Augusti, 32, 33. violences of Galerius against all his subjects, and against the Christians in particular, 38. God strikes him with a dreadful disease, 39. he issues an edict to stop the persecution, 40. his death, 41. particulars concerning him, *ibid.*  
*Galesus*, freed-man of Camillus Scribonius, gives good advice to the freed-man Narcissus, III. 170  
*Galgacus*, general of the Caledonians. His speech before the battle, VI. 368  
*Galen*, the second father of physic, was honoured with the confidence of M. Aurelius, VII. 345  
*Galilee*, *Galileans*. The Samaritans lay in ambush for the Galileans, and kill many of them, III. 295, numbers of them crucified by Numidius Quadratus, 296. ravaged by John of Giscala, VI. 141. Vespasian enters Galilee, 142. and completes the conquest of that country in one campaign, 160  
*Galitta*, the wife of a tribune is condemned by Trajan for adultery, VII. 72  
*Gallicanus*, a consular, occasions a furious sedition in Rome by his violences, VIII. 389, 390  
*Gallicanus* (*Metius*) presents to the soldiers, Tacitus, whom the senate had elected emperor, IX. 201  
*Galliena*, cousin of the emperor Gallienus, makes Celsus assume the purple in Africa, IX. 86  
*Gallienus*, son of Valerian, is declared Cæsar by the senate, and made Augustus by his father,

- ther, IX. 39. sent into Gaul against the Germans, and acquires honour in that command, 40, 41. his indifference for his father, who is reduced to a state of hard captivity, 50, 64. his voluptuous indolence, 72, 81. he is wounded at the siege of a city in Gaul, 98. See the *Contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 54—63.*
- Gallio (Junius)**, brother of Seneca, proconsul of Achaia, III. 146. is accused as an accomplice in the conspiracy against Nero, and saved by the senate, IV. 254
- Gallus (Cornelius)**, the first prefect of Egypt, appointed by Augustus. His fall and death, I. 51, 52. he was a poet, *ibid.* Virgil dedicated his last eclogue to him, *ibid.*
- Gallus (P.)**, a Roman knight, banished, because he was acquainted with Fannius Rufus and Antistius Vetus; IV. 269
- Gallus** destroys Decius by treachery, and usurps his place. See the *summary of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 23, 24.*
- Galvia Crispinilla**, a lady of quality, attends Nero into Greece, and divides the spoils, of that country with Sperus, IV. 311. in concert with Macer, she attempts to starve Rome and Italy, V. 7. Otho eludes the desires of the people, who demand her death, 76. protected by him, she ends her days in splendour and opulence, 77
- Gamala**, a city of Galilee, taken by Titus, VI. 157
- Games**. Those of Marcellus, when edile, I. 168. a Roman knight and a lady of quality dance on the stage, *ibid.* the expence of games and shews moderated, 81. Augustus's attention to amuse the people with shews and games, 121. his care to prevent disorder at them, 122. Tiberius's dislike of them, II. 78. games in honour of the mother of the gods, 183. Caligula killed at the Palatine games, III. 109. votive games given by Claudius, 201. games given by Nero which cost no lives, IV. 36. he institutes the juvenile games, 101. and the Neronian games, 109. games at Antium, 170. Vitellius gave games at the time the Illyrian legions were ready to attack him, V. 234. Titus's magnificence in public games, VI. 296. institution of the Capitoline games, 303. Domitian extremely expensive in them, 318. he institutes new games, 320. gymnastic games suppressed by Trajan at Vienne, and Rome, VII. 45. See *Hunting, Combats, Gladiators, Shews, Secular Games, &c.*
- Ganna**, a pretended prophetess among the Germans, VI. 335
- Gannascus**, a Caninefate, makes frequent descents on the coast of Gaul, III. 222. is defeated by Corbulo, and assassinated, 224
- Gannys**, the instructor and governor of Heliogabalus in his youth, contributes to his being proclaimed emperor, VIII. 230, 234. he gains the battle against Macrinus, 235. Heliogabalus kills him with his own hand, 248
- Garamanti** (the) subdued by Balbus, who triumphs for his conquest, I. 108. assist Tacfarinas, II. 258. send ambassadors to Rome, 260. assist the Oëans, VI. 28
- Garizim**, a mountain in Samaria, on which eleven thousand Samaritans

maritans, are killed by the Romans, VI. 152  
*Gaugamela*, a city of Assyria, conquered by Trajan, VII. 110  
*Gaul*, in the emperor's department, I. 18. Augustus goes thither, and causes the laws, by which he would have that province governed, to be published, 50. the province extended, *ibid.* Augustus's journey into Gaul, 126, 127. a general revolt threatened in Gaul, 193. suppressed by Drusus, *ibid.* revolt in Gaul, II. 213. uneasiness at Rome on account of the revolt in Gaul, 216. Gaul and Germany overawed by eight legions, 251. Caligula's ridiculous expedition to Gaul, III. 65. his rapine and cruelty in Gaul, 70. Claudius crosses Gaul in his way to Britain, 194. the Gauls admitted into the senate, and to the dignities of the empire, 229. the Eduans the first that enjoy these privileges, 235. the Gauls declare against Nero, and join Vindex, IV. 327. twenty thousand Gauls, killed at Besancon, 337. Galba rewards the Gauls who rose with Vindex, and makes them citizens of Rome, V. 23. two factions formed in Gaul, 27. the German legions, want to make an irruption into Gaul, 94. Narbonese Gaul, cruelly harassed by Otho's soldiers, 122. Valens sends a detachment to protect them, 124. Vitellius dismisses the Gallic militia, 187. Civilis endeavours to prevail on the Gauls to revolt, 344. they at last declare themselves, and join in the revolt, VI. 35. the Gauls assembled at Rheims, resolve to remain quiet, 58. Cerialis dismisses all the soldiers raised among the Gauls, 55.

all Gaul intirely detached from the rebel party, 61. Adrian visits Gaul, and displays great liberalities there, VII. 180. violences exercised by Caracalla in Gaul, VIII. 187. Posthumus reigned seven years in Gaul, Spain, and probably Britain, IX. 99. Gaul, Spain, and Britain, after a schism of thirteen years, are reunited to the empire by Aurelian, 167. See *Posthumus*, *Tetricus*. Spain and Britain looked upon themselves as appanages of Gaul, 232. Gaul, Spain, and Britain, form Constantius Chlorus's department, 297. a grand diocess, consisting of these three countries under the authority of the prætorian prefect of Gaul, in consequence of the new regulations of Constantine, X. 129  
*Gelduba*, the present village of Gelb, V. 357. abandoned by the Romans, 366  
*Gellianus* sent by Nymphidius to be a spy upon Galba's actions, V. 10  
*Gellius Poplicola*, quæstor to Silanus, and his accuser, II. 240  
*Gemoniæ*. The place to which the bodies of such criminals as had suffered public punishment were dragged, II. 190. Sabinus's body carried thither, 384. Sejanus's corpse dragged thither, 353. there lay the monuments of Tiberius's carnage, 381. Vitellius's body dragged thither before he was dead, V. 330. the senate would have had Domitian's body dragged to the Gemoniæ, VI. 420  
*Genesius Marcianus*, father of Alexander Severus, VIII. 262  
*Genezareth*, a lake which washed the walls of Tarichæa, VI. 154. a battle on it between the Romans



- Romans and the seditious Jews, 156
- Genobon*, king of the Franks, submits to Maximian Hercules, IX. 285
- Gepides* (the), a nation of Barbarians, IX. 228
- Gerasa*, a city in Syria, which took no part in the quarrel with the Jews, VI. 132
- Gerelanus*, a tribune, sent by Nero to see Vestinus put to death, IV. 248
- Germans* (the). Bounds and extent of Germany, I. 153. origin of their name, 154. songs their only historical monuments, *ibid.* national air in their shape and features, 155. their love of war, *ibid.* 156. a comparison of them with the Gauls, *ibid.* their inclination to idleness when not at war, *ibid.* 157. ceremony of arming a young man, *ibid.* numerous retinue of young men attending each of the nobles, 158. chief support of the nobles, 159. no military discipline in their armies, *ibid.* 160. their women went with them to war, and animated them, *ibid.* 161. their armour simple and light, *ibid.* their cavalry, 162. songs when going to battle, *ibid.* their manner of fighting, 163. the loss of their bucklers the greatest reproach, *ibid.* they built no temples, *ibid.* their deities, 164. their divinations, 165. their superstition, 166. tradition of the immortality of the soul, *ibid.* their government, 167. punishment of crimes, 168. their neglect of agriculture, 169. ignorance of trade, 171. their food simple, 172. their hospitality, 174. their houses, 175. dress, 176. marriages, *ibid.* 177, 180. chastity, *ibid.* care of their children, 179. their love of shews, and dice, 181. funerals, 183. continual war of the Germans with the Romans for five hundred years, 190. Lollius defeated by the Germans, 192. on the arrival of Augustus they sue for peace, *ibid.* he leaves Drusus behind him, 193. the Germans encourage the Gauls to revolt, *ibid.* the Germans again take arms, 269, 276. Tiberius sent against them, 291. peace made with them by Tiberius, 294. their revolt under Arminius, 311. they destroy Varus and his army, 313. take Aliso, 317. make no opposition to Tiberius, 320. revolt of the legions in Germany, II. 40. successful expedition against them, 60. the war carried on, 82. Germany overawed by eight legions, 251. the mock war of Caligula with the Germans, III. 66. Caligula's intention to massacre the German legions, 69. the German guards commit great cruelties after Caligula's death, 118. the Germans defeated by Galba, 155. and by Gabinius Secundus, 156. the Germans think the emperors had deprived their lieutenants of the power of making war, IV. 71. instance of German frankness, with a dignity of sentiment, 72. they thought the river Sala, and the neighbouring woods, particularly agreeable to the gods, 75. the German cohort, the ordinary guard of the Cæsars, broke by Galba, V. 18. the army in Germany discontented, 27. the German legions disposed to revolt, 94. the armies incensed by the arrogance of the German legions, 215. the German cohorts take the Capitol, 313. the Germans offer Civilis all the assistance in their

their power, 344. the Germans in alliance with Civilis, ravage the Roman territories, 358. Germans resolve to destroy Cologne, but are prevented, VI. 47. Domitian's expedition into Germany, 302. Domitian kills the ambassadors sent to him by the Germans, 339. memorable adventure of a German cohort, 379. the Germans sue for peace, and give hostages to Trajan, VII. 30. Adrian visits Germany, 180. wars and exploits of Marcus Aurelius in Germany, 294—296, 300—306. he grants peace to the nations he had conquered, *ibid.*—309. renewal of the war, 335. Marcus Aurelius returns to Germany, and gains great advantages there, 337. Commodus treats with the German nations, and leaves them in peace, 369. Caracalla's ridiculous and shameful expedition to Germany, VIII. 188—190. he takes a liking to the Germans, *ibid.* Alexander Severus sets out to repel the incursions of the Germans, 335. he endeavours to persuade them to peace, 336. Maximin's victories over the Germans, 359—362. Gallienus gains honour in the war against the Germans, or Franks, IX. 41. Posthumus's exploits against the Germans, 97. formidable league of the German nations dissipated by Aurelian, 140—145. *Germanicus*, a name taken by several princes, as by Drusus, and his children and descendants, I. 205. by Tiberius, II. 22. given to Vitellius by the soldiers, V. 104. given by Vitellius to his son, 170. assumed by Domitian, VI. 302, 311. taken by Nerva, who gives it to Trajan, VII. 18. by Maxi-

min and his son, VIII. 361. by Gallienus, IX. 41, &c. *Germanicus*, son of Drusus, I. 205. Germanicus and his brother give combats of gladiators in honour of their father, 280. Germanicus is sent into Dalmatia to join Tiberius, 300. conquers the Mazæans in a pitched battle, 302. commands an army against the Dalmatians, 303. takes Arduba, 304. obtains the ornaments of triumph, and a dispensation to be consul, 308. goes into Germany with Tiberius, 320. is consul and commander on the Rhine, 323. he numbers the people of Gaul, 324. is at the head of the Augustan college of priests, II. 14. Tiberius gets him the proconsular power, 23. whilst he is receiving the oaths of fidelity of the Sequani and Belgæ, he is informed of the sedition of the legions on the Lower Rhine, 42. his character, 43. he harangues the legions, 44. they offer him the empire, which he looks upon as an affront, 45. largesses and privileges granted to the seditious soldiers, *ibid.* Germanicus sends out of the camp his wife Agrippina, and his son Caligula, 51. his speech to the seditious legions, 52. he reviews the centurions, 56. prepares to reduce two obstinate legions, 58. his successful expedition against the Germans, 60. carries on the war against the Germans, 82. delivers Segestes, who was besieged by his own countrymen, 83. and grants him protection, 85. marches against Arminius, 87. pays the last duties to the remains of Varus and his legions, 88. Tiberius blames him for it, 89. his liberality and goodness to the soldiers, 97. he receives

receives Segimerus and Sesi-  
thacus into favour, 98. he  
equips a fleet of a thousand sail  
to transport his army into Ger-  
many, 99. his expedition to-  
wards the river Luppia, *ibid.*  
he passes the Weser, and se-  
cretly informs himself of the  
disposition of the soldiers, 101.  
his dream, 103. his harangue  
to the army, 104. he gains a  
complete victory, 106. gains a  
second victory, 108. and erects  
a trophy, 109. on his return,  
his fleet is dispersed and scat-  
tered by a storm, *ibid.* 110. his  
grief, and care of the soldiers,  
111. he dispatches Silius a-  
gainst the Catti, and goes him-  
self against the Marsi, *ibid.* he  
is recalled from Germany, and  
received at Rome with great  
honours, 112. he triumphs for  
his victories over the Germans,  
132. a commission given him  
to pacify the East, 138. Piso  
an adversary to Germanicus,  
*ibid.* Germanicus and Drusus  
continue good friends, 139. he  
visits Drusus in his way to the  
East, 157. he visits Nicopolis  
and Athens, has a daughter,  
Julia, born to him at Lesbos,  
and lands at Colophon in order  
to consult the oracle of Apollo  
at Claros, 158. his generous  
assistance of Piso, 160. he goes  
into Armenia, *ibid.* and places  
Zeno on the throne, 161. an  
ovation decreed him, *ibid.* his  
behaviour to Piso, 162. he goes  
into Egypt, 164. is censured  
for it by Tiberius, 165. falls ill,  
*ibid.* imagines himself poison-  
ed by Piso, 166. his death, 167.  
universal grief for the loss of  
him, 169. he is buried at An-  
tioch, *ibid.* his character, 170.  
honours decreed to his memo-  
ry, 177. his ashes laid in Au-  
gustus's tomb, 181

*Gessoriacum*, now *Bologne*, the  
place from whence Claudius set  
out for Britain, III. 194

*Geta*, son of the emperor Severus.  
His saying, when a child, in  
regard to the cruel revenge  
taken by his father, VIII. 101.  
another saying of his to his  
brother, 102. his father begins  
to usher him into the world,  
103. he gives him the manly  
robe; 116. implacable hatred  
between Geta and his brother,  
126. Geta is declared Augus-  
tus, and carried by his father  
into Britain, 128, 133. he  
reigns with his brother, who  
had endeavoured to exclude  
him, 156. continual hatred and  
divisions between the two bro-  
thers, 157. project of dividing  
the empire, *ibid.*—160. Cara-  
calla causes his brother Geta  
to be killed in the arms of  
their mother Julia, *ibid.* the  
apotheosis of Geta, 165. Ca-  
racalla's saying on that occa-  
sion, *ibid.* slaughter of Geta's  
friends, *ibid.*

*Geti*. The Dacians so called by  
the Greeks, VI. 335. and the  
Goths by the Romans, VIII.  
190, 191

*Geticus* (the name of) given to  
Caracalla by an ingenious, but  
severe allusion, VIII. 170

*Getuli* (the) subdued by Cassius  
Cornelius Lentulus, who took  
on that account the surname of  
Gentalicus, I. 277

*Girdes* (the), a river in Upper  
Asia, near which Bardanes  
erected monuments of his vic-  
tories, III. 273

*Giscala*, a town of Galilee, for-  
tified by John, a native of that  
place, against the Romans, VI.  
141. Giscala surrenders after  
John's flight to Jerusalem, 157.  
stratagem by which John de-  
ceived Titus, 158

*Gla.*

*Gladiators.* Combats of gladiators forbid, unless permitted by the senate, I. 81. given by Germanicus and Claudius, in honour of their father Drusus, 280. Augustus takes off the injunction he had laid on the Roman knights, not to fight as gladiators, 331. the inhumanity of the combats of gladiators moderated by Augustus, 350. Proculus fights two gladiators, and comes off victor, II. 52. gladiators who fought in cars, had a second, *ibid.* combats of gladiators given by Drusus, 78. the quaestors obliged to give fights of gladiators, 228. a fight of gladiators given by Nero, in which there was not a life lost, IV. 36. the Syracusans petition for leave to increase the number of their combats of gladiators, 46. combats of gladiators given by Livincius, Regulus, and Pompeia in Campania, 105. senators, and even women of quality, fought in public, 171. insurrection occasioned by the gladiators at Præneste, 220. two thousand gladiators employed by Otho in the war against Vitellius, V. 121. Vitellius gave incessant combats of them, 200. the inhuman sight of the combats of gladiators not agreeable to Vespasian, VI. 91. Titus's conduct with regard to them, 274, 297. Domitian's madness and extravagance in them, 318. combats of gladiators given by Trajan, after the Dacian war, VII. 64. others given by Adrian for six days running, 151  
*Glaphyra*, daughter of Archelaus, king of Cappadocia, and mother of Tigranes, who is made king of Armenia, IV. 69  
*Glass* said to be rendered malleable, II. 416

VOL. X.

*Glaucus*, professor of eloquence at Autun, IX. 308  
*Glessum*. The name given by the Germans to amber, which they found in the Baltic, I. 171  
*Glicius Gallus* banished as an accomplice in the conspiracy against Nero, IV. 251  
*Glota*, now called the *Clyde*, in Scotland, VI. 363  
*Glycon*, the name which the diviner Alexander gave to his new god, VII. 351  
*God*. This sacred name usurped by Domitian, VI. 312. by Aurelianus, IX. 171. by Carus, 249. by Dioclesian, 274  
*Gold*. Two thousand Jews butchered in one night, to search for gold in their bowels. VI. 222. it fell to one half of its former price in Syria, after the destruction of Jerusalem. 242  
*Golden Day*. A name given to the day on which Nero entertained Tiridates with games of incredible magnificence, IV. 298. days of audience appointed by Marcus Aurelius, to the number of two hundred and thirty in the year, VII. 282  
*Goodness* made a divinity by Marcus Aurelius, VII. 278  
*Gophna*, a town in Judea, near Jerusalem, VI. 229  
*Gordiana (Ulpia)*, mother of the Elder Gordian, VIII. 366  
*Gordianus (Velius Cornificius)*, consul at the time of chusing Tacitus emperor, IX. 188  
*Gordian the Elder*, proconsul of Africa, VIII. 365. his illustrious birth, employment, and character, *ibid.*—369. he is proclaimed emperor, in Africa, with his son, 370. they are acknowledged at Rome, 373. they are ranked among the gods, after their death, 388. *See the summary of their reign, Vol. VIII. p. 375, 376.*

S

*Gordian*,

- Gordian**, son of the former, his character, VIII. 369. *See the article relating to his father.*
- Gordian III.** Grandson of the Elder Gordian, is named Cæsar, VIII. 386. the presence of this young prince calms a violent sedition at Rome, 392. fine reflection, contained in a letter of Gordian's to Mysithæus, 414. he is ranked among the gods after his death, 422. *See the Summary of his reign, Vol. FIII. p. 409—412.* his family subsisted at Rome, in collateral branches of the same name, VIII. 423
- Garion**, a man of distinction among the Jews, is murdered by the zealots, VI. 174
- Gornucus**, a castle in Armenia, III. 282
- Gornicæus**, the name of a month, which answers nearly to our September, VI. 180, 244
- Gotarzes**, son and successor of Artaban, king of Parthia, finds a rival in his brother Bardanes. They submit their pretensions to arbitration; and Bardanes being preferred, Gotarzes retires into Hyrcania, III. 270. he renews the war against Bardanes, and is intirely defeated, 273. on his brother's death, he gets possession of the throne, 274. the Parthians send deputies to Rome to complain of him, *ibid.* he sacrifices to Hercules, 278. he defeats Meherdates, and takes him prisoner, 279. his death, 280
- Goths.** The first mention of that people in the Roman history is in the reign of Caracalla, VIII. 190. Gordian the Third gains a victory over them, 417. the Romans paid them a considerable pension, IX. 7. they invade the territories of the empire, 20. Decius perishes fighting against them, 21. Gallus concludes a shameful treaty with them, 25. they again ravage Mœsia, 27. the beginning of Christianity among the Goths, 53, 54. the names of Scythians and Goths often confounded, 88. the Goths overrun Illyricum, *ibid.* Gallienus marches against them, 89. Mucian, and Claudius, afterwards emperor, gain a great victory over them, 103. prodigious armament of the Goths by sea and by land, 121. Claudius the Second defeats and destroys them, 123. new invasion of the Goths, 139. Aærelia fights them, and grants them peace, 140. they spread themselves in Asia, 202. the emperor Tacitus drives them from thence, *ibid.* Constantine's expedition against the Goths, X. 89, 90. he makes war upon them again, both in person, and by the ministry of his son, 164. he treats with them, and concludes a peace advantageous both to the Romans and to the Goths, *ibid.* and 165
- Gottones**, a German nation, near the Baltic, II. 146
- Government** (the) of the Roman empire not changed till the seventh consulship of Augustus, I. 21, the sovereignty continued radically in the senate. 29, 30. the outward form of government preserved, 31. the government of the emperors was monarchical in military, and mixed in civil affairs, 37. Augustus's government equitable and mild, 89. Tiberius, naturally inclined to cruelty, concealed his disposition at first by the lenity of his government, II. 66. remarkable vestige of the republican government under

- der Tiberius, 121. the senate passes a decree, ordaining that all treaties made by Claudius, or his lieutenants, shall be binding, III. 197. Claudius looked upon himself as a citizen, and that the general consent of the nation was a law to him, 255. Nero, in tracing out his plan of government, revives Augustus's system, IV. 9. the senate, resuming the exercise of the supreme power, declares Nero a public enemy, 345; the imperial dignity considered by Trajan as a magistracy accountable to the republic, VII. 39. Trajan, taking possession of the consulship, has the oaths administered to him by the consuls, 52. Adrian looked upon himself as only the administrator of the republic, 148, 149. embassies introduced by Adrian to the senate, which directs him to give them their answer, 186. Marcus Aurelius acknowledges, that every thing belongs to the senate and the people, 274. the empire was by no means hereditary among the Romans, VIII. 19. IX. 185. Probus, when elected by the army, writes in an humble stile to the senate, desiring their confirmation of what the troops had done, 210, 211. the senate confers on him all the titles of the sovereign power, *ibid.* See *People; Senate; Soldiers.*
- Governors* (the) of the provinces were all taken from among the senate, I. 34. the people's provinces were governed by proconsuls, 35. the provinces in the emperor's department were governed by his lieutenants, 36.
- Gracchus* (C. Sempronius), one of the corrupters of Julia, I. 251. banished to the isle of Cercina, where he was killed by order of Tiberius, II. 66, 254, 255.
- Gracchus* (C.), son of the former, clears himself, with difficulty, of an accusation, II. 254.
- Gracilius Laeo*, commander of the watch, secures Sejanus, and carries him to prison, 349, 351. rewards and the questorship decreed him, 356. obtains the privilege of sitting in the senate, III. 197.
- Grampian Hills* (the) in Scotland. The Caledonians posted there, VI. 368.
- Granius Marcellus* governor of Bithynia, accused by his questor, and acquitted, II. 73, 74, 75.
- Granius* (Q.), the accuser of L. Piso for words against the majesty of the emperor, II. 262.
- Granius Silvanus*, tribune of the prætorian cohorts, sent to acquaint Seneca with the sentence of death given against him, IV. 239. was himself of the conspiracy against Nero, 240; though pardoned, he stabs himself, 250.
- Graptus*, a freed-man grown old in the family of the Cæsars, falsely accuses Sylla of having attempted the prince's life, IV. 44.
- Gratus*, a common soldier, discovers Claudius, who had hid himself, and salutes him emperor, III. 124.
- Gretinus* (Julius), father of Agricola, is put to death by Caius. III. 18, his character, 19. IV. 35. VI. 347.
- Greece*, in the senate's department, I. 18, declared free by Nero, IV. 305. becomes a province of the emperors, *ibid.* deprived of its freedom by Vespasian,

- pasian, VI. 79. Adrian particularly favourable to Greece, VII. 154, 281
- Gregory (St Thaumaturgus)*, IX. 45
- Grenoble*. Dioclesian and Maximian rebuild its walls, IX. 288
- Grinnes*, now *Kesteren*, VI. 72
- Guadiana*, a river in Spain. A magnificent bridge built over it by Augustus, I. 61
- Guagamela*, famous in the History of Alexander, subdued by Trajan, VII. 110
- Guardianships*, ordered by Marcus Aurelius to be the proper, and particular department of one of the prætors, VII. 283
- Gugernians*, a colony of the Sicambri. Their country laid waste by Vercula, V. 357
- Gulph (the Persian)*. Trajan's navigation through that gulph into the main ocean, VII. 112
- Gyarus*, a desert island without any of the comforts of life, II. 241
- Gymnasium*, an edifice designed for the exercises of the body, according to the custom of the Greeks, is dedicated in Rome by Nero, IV. 138
- H
- Hæmus (mount)*, IX. 124
- Hair*. The Catti made a vow never to cut their hair till they had killed an enemy, I. 185
- Hälala*, a village in Cappadocia where Faustina died, VII. 328
- Hælotus*, one of Claudius's eunuchs, gives him poison, III. 328. though one of the instigators of Nero's cruelty, he is appointed intendant of a rich province by Galba, V. 23
- Haterius (Q.)*, of consular rank, offends Tiberius, II. 18. Tiberius's saying to him, 67. Haterius and Octavius Fronto obtain a decree against luxury, 124. his fulsome flattery, 234. his death, 297. his character, and his kind of eloquence, 298
- Haterius Agrippa* is candidate for the prætorship, and loses it, II. 40. his severe sentence against Lutorius Priscus, 210. he revives the accusation of Fulcinius Trio, and Memmius Regulus, 401
- Haterius Antoninus* receives a pension from Nero, IV. 39
- Hebra*, a river in Thrace, X. 92
- Hegesippus*, a writer, almost contemporary with Domitian, VI. 407
- Helena*, wife of Constantius Chlorus, and mother of Constantine, IX. 296. embraces Christianity, after her son, X. 56. is extremely afflicted for the death of Crispus Cæsar, and discovers to Constantine, Fausta's wicked intrigues, 102. she discovers the sepulchre and cross of Christ, 133. builds a church at Bethlehem, and another upon the mount of Olives, 135. her charity and humility, 136. her death, *ibid.* her character, 137. honours paid to her memory, 139
- Helénopolis* (the name of), given to Drepanum in Bithynia, where St Helena seems to have been born, X. 139
- Helénopolis*, a city in Palestine, X. 139
- Hælcnopontus*, a province so called from St Helena, X. 139
- Helicon*, an artful slave, and an enemy to the Jews, exasperates Caligula against them, III. 88
- Heliódorus*, a Stoic philosopher, appears as a witness against his disciple, L. Silanus, IV. 265
- Heli-*

- Heliodorus*, a rhetorician, raised to the office of secretary to Adrian, VII. 169. Dionysius of Miletus, his saying to him, 170. Adrian afterwards defames him severely, 172. he was the father of Avidius Cassus, 309
- Heliodorus*, son of Avidius Cassus, VII. 322
- Heliothalus*. His origin, VIII. 227. and different names, 228. he is proclaimed emperor, 229. a body of troops sent against him by Macrinus, joins with him, 230. he is declared a public enemy by the senate, 234. he gives battle to Macrinus, and remains conqueror, 235. when master of the empire, he did not take any revenge on those who had deliberated against him, 244. he was superstitious, 252. he disgusts Maximin, 339. See the contents prefixed to his reign in Vol. VIII. p. 269.—242.
- Heliopolis* (the oracle of) consulted by Trajan, gives a very ambiguous answer, VII. 108. the temple at Heliopolis destroyed by Constantine, X. 149
- Helius*, Nero's freed-man, who had the management of the prince's revenues in Asia, is concerned in poisoning M. Silanus, IV. 7. he hurries Nero from Greece, 309. his great power, 310. he is punished for his crimes by Galba, V. 21
- Hellespont*. Licinius's fleet stationed at the entrance of the Hellespont, is destroyed there, X. 92
- Helvetians* (the) resist Cecina, are severely treated by him, and in danger of perishing entirely, V. 112
- Helvia*, mother of Seneca, a woman of merit and virtue, III. 153. a work addressed to her by her son during his banishment, *ibid.*
- Helvidius Priscus*, lieutenant of Numidius Quadratus, governor of Syria, III. 286
- Helvidius Priscus*, tribune of the people, IV. 35. accused by Eprius Marcellus, 286. on the point of falling a victim to his alliance with Thræsea, 288. he is banished from Italy, 292. he carries off Galba's body with Otho's leave, V. 66. with his usual freedom, he strongly opposes Vitellius's opinion, 196. his character, and the singularity of his speeches in the senate, VI. 6. his dispute with Eprius Marcellus, 9, 21. he presided at the laying of the first stone of the Capitol, as head of the college of prætors, 33, 78. he copies the seditious opposition and insolence of the Cynics to Vespasian, 94. his banishment and death, 95. his life written by Herennius Senecio, 399. Fannia his widow. See *Fannia*.
- Helvidius Priscus*, son of the former, is put to death by Domitian, VI. 394
- Helvius Agrippa*, dies at the sight of Domitian's cruelty, VI. 329
- Helvius Rufus*, a common soldier, receives the honours of a civic crown, II. 221
- Heniochs*, a people whose king was in alliance with the Romans, VII. 267
- Heracclanmon*, a citizen of Tyana, betrays his country to Aurelian, by whose order he is put to death for his treachery, IX. 152
- Heraclea*, a famous city in Pontus, IX. 92
- Heracleus*, one of the murderers of Agrippina, IV. 90
- Heracian*, sent into the East by Gallienus, is conquered by Zenobia, IX. 95. he conspires against



- against Gallienus, and succeeds in taking away his life, 104
- Heracilius*, Severus's lieutenant in the war against Niger, VIII. 68.
- Herculanum*, a city in Campania. Caligula pulls down a seat there, in which his mother had been confined, III. 9. greatly damaged by an earthquake, IV. 169. buried under heaps of ashes and other matter which came out of mount Vesuvius, VI. 282. and discovered in our days, 283
- Hercules* worshipped on a mountain called *Sambulos*, III. 278. craft of the priests of his temple, *ibid.*
- Herculus Romanus*, a title assumed by Commodus, VII. 397, 398
- Herculius*, a surname taken by Maximian, IX. 280
- Hercynia*, a forest in Germany of vast extent, I. 168
- Herennianus*, one of Zenobia's sons, IX. 148, 162
- Herennianus*, son of the usurper Proculus, IX. 232
- Herennius Gallus*, one of the commanders of the Roman troops in the war against Civilis, V. 348. VI. 42
- Herennius Senecio*, advocate for Valerius Licinianus, who was accused of incest with a vestal, VI. 330. his austere virtue gives offence to Domitian, from whom he will not accept of any office, VI. 395. he is appointed by the senate, with Pliny, to plead the cause of the Bosticans against Bæbius Massa, *ibid.* is condemned to death for having wrote the life of Helvidius Priscus, 396
- Herius Asinius*, son of Pollio, dies before his father, I. 282
- Hermeracles*, statues which had an head of Hercules upon a square pedestal, which represented Mercury, VII. 398
- Hermogenes*, Adrian's physician, VII. 211
- Hermogenes*, a rhetorician, remarkable for his early genius, and sudden decline, VII. 261
- Hermonduri* (the), a people of Germany, between the Danube and the Sala, II. 148. III. 299. conquer the Catti, IV. 75
- Herod*, king of Judea, a free prince, I. 19. receives the territory of Zenodorus, 97. builds a temple to Augustus in his new district, *ibid.* Agrippa's friendship for him, 136, 136. he built Cæsarea in honour of Augustus, and in the dedication of that city, celebrated games mixed with the superstitions of Paganism, 226. dreadful effects of his violent passions, 244. his will, and death, *ibid.* his palace, in which the Romans, left to guard Jerusalem, take up their quarters, VI. 129. the seditious Jews set fire to the palace and camp, 130. he fortified and adorned Macherontum, 254. enlarged and perfected the fortress Masada, supplying it with plenty of provisions, 257
- Herod*, brother of Agrippa, is made king of Chalcis in Syria by Claudius, and receives the ornaments of prætor, III. 158. he was the first husband of Berenice, VI. 276
- Herod Antipas*. See *Antipas*.
- Herod Atticus*. See *Atticus*.
- Herod*, son of Odenatus, is assassinated with his father, IX. 93
- Herodian*, a writer whose almost only merit is the elegance of his stile, VIII. 310, 425
- Herodium*, a fortress built by Herod, VI. 179. possessed by the seditious Jews, *ibid.* surrenders at discretion, 253
- Heruli* (the) a German people. Their

- Their women obliged to strangle themselves on their husbands' graves, I. 179. incursions of the Heruli into Asia and Greece, IX. 91. irruptions of the same people into Gaul, 282. they are conquered by Maximian, *ibid.*
- Hierocles**, an infamous companion of Heliogabalus's debaucheries, VIII. 255. the soldiers demand his being delivered up to them and it is with great difficulty, and humble supplications, that Heliogabalus prevails on them to spare him, 268. they however, kill him soon after, with that prince, 272
- Hierocles**, a magistrate and a writer, an enemy to the Christians, IX. 335
- Hieron**, with Phraates, aids Artaban to re-ascend the throne of Parthia, II. 398
- High-priesthood**, held by Augustus and all his successors, I. 27. Augustus did not take it till after the death of Lepidus, *ibid.* Marcus Aurelius, when he made L. Verus his colleague in the empire, reserved the high-priesthood to himself, V. 259. and so did Caracalla, VIII. 156
- High-treason**. See *Lese-majesty*.
- High-ways** (the), one of the finest ornaments of the Roman empire. The overseers of them blamed by Corbulo, II. 205. III. 42. Claudius does them justice, 178. Trajan made high-ways, or roads, the whole length of the empire, and particularly one from the Euxine sea into Gaul, VII. 48
- Hippicos**, a tower built by Herod in Jerusalem, VI. 130, 185. taken by Titus, 244
- Hippodrome** (the) at Rome, IV. 317. at Antioch, VII. 107. at Constantinople, X. 110
- Hispo** (*Romanus*) accuses Gracianus Marcellus, II. 74
- Holidays**. Claudius abolishes several holidays, there being so many of them, that they interfered with the service of the public, III. 174
- Homer**, attacked by Caligula, who wanted to destroy his poetry, III. 50. Adrian preferred Antimachus of Colophon to Homer, VII. 178
- Horace**, recommended to Augustus by Mæcæna's will, I. 234. Augustus's kind familiarity with him, 235. his death, 236
- Hordeonius Flaccus** sent by Galba to succeed Virginianus in the command of the army in upper Germany, V. 5. he is despised by the troops, 28. by endeavouring to prevent a mutiny, he almost raises one, 160. does not attempt to check the fury of the seditious soldiers, 101. Vitellius charges him with the care of guarding the borders of the Rhine, 173. alarmed at the revolt of the Batavians, he cannot give much assistance to Vitellius, 233. he desires Civilis to prevent the departure of the succours Vitellius had sent for, 340. behaves so pitifully, that he confirms the suspicion of his acting in concert with Civilis, 348. he marches to the assistance of the besieged in Vetera, 353. is killed by the seditious, 367
- Horestes** (the), a people of Britain, VI. 378
- Hormisdas**, son of Sapor, reigns a year in Persia, IX. 183
- Hormisdas** II, son of Narses, succeeds his father in the throne of Persia, and dies in the year, 309. X. 154, 155
- Hormisdas**, son of the former, a fugitive from his own country and

- and a Christian, kindly received by Constantine, X. 154—156
- Hormus*, a freed-man of Vespasian's, and a general officer, V. 253. is made a Roman knight, VI. 14
- Horse*. Auspices drawn by the Germans from the neighing of their horses, I. 165. Caligula's follies with regard to his horse, which he ranked among the priests destined for his own worship, and intended to appoint consul, III. 26. Verus imitates Caligula in his follies for his horse, VII. 272. a horse taken from the Alans, like those of the present Tartars, IX. 215
- Hortalus* (M.), grandson of Hortensius, demands a reward from Tiberius, II. 128. and is rudely refused, 130
- Horidius Geta* (Cn.) reduced Mauritania to a Roman province, III. 157
- Hospitality* exercised by the Germans to every one without distinction, I. 174
- Hostilia*, now *Ostiglia*, secured by part of Cecina's army, V. 236
- Hostilianus*, son of Decius, survives his father, IX. 17, 22. receives the title of Augustus, 25. is destroyed by Gallus, 26
- Hostilius*, a Cynic philosopher; was declaiming against monarchy, when his sentence of banishment was notified to him, VI. 93
- Houses*. The manner in which the ancient Germans built their houses, I. 175. regulation of Trajan, by which houses are forbid to be built above sixty feet high in Rome, VII. 36
- Hunesus* (the), formerly called *Usingis*, a river which goes to Groninguen, II. 97
- Hyperberetæus*, the first month of autumn, VI. 134
- Hyrcania*, a country in the Upper Asia, to which Gotarzes, son of Artabanus, king of Parthia, retires, III. 271. great part of it subdued by Bardanes, 273. revolts against Vologeses, IV. 60. enters into an alliance with the Romans, 68. persists obstinately in a revolt, 173. sends ambassadors to Titus Antoninus, VII. 273.
- I
- Jamblichus*, the disciple of Porphyry, X. 169
- James* (St.), brother of St John, put to death by king Agrippa, III. 292
- James* (St) the Minor, put to death by Ananias, VI. 172
- Jamnia*, a city in Judea, in which the Jews pulled down an altar built in honour of Caligula, III. 87. Agrippa, the chief priest, and the senate of the Jews, meet Cæstus there, VI. 125. taken by Vespasian, 175
- Janus* (the temple of) opened by Augustus, 156. shut by him for the second time, 60. closed a third time, 209. he opens it again, 291. Nero, assuming the honour of having pacified the universe, closes the temple of Janus, IV. 299. Vespasian closes the temple of Janus, which was the sixth time of its being shut, according to Orosius, VI. 78. closed by Domitian, 340. Gordian III. opens it, which is the last time we find that ceremony spoken of, VIII. 417. a sacrifice to Janus in the vestibule of the senate-house, VIII. 28
- Jazygi*. See *Sarmatians*.
- Iberia*, *Iberians*. The Iberians make themselves masters of Artaxata, the capital of Armenia, III.

- III. 393. ignorant of forming sieges, 282. put to flight by the Parthians, 286. they ravage the country of the Mardi, IV. 66. Iberia conquered by Trajan, VII. 106. Pharasmanes, king of Iberia, goes to Rome to pay his respects to Adrian, VII. 188. the king of Iberia acknowledges Dioclesian for his sovereign, IX. 321. conversion of the Iberians to Christianity, X. 153
- Icelus*, Galba's favourite freedman, imprisoned by Nero, IV. 332. after Nero's death, he is set at liberty, and begins again to enjoy a great authority, 347. he brings Galba the news of Nero's death, V. 4. is made a knight, by the name of Martianus, 5. he governs Galba, 14, 16. opposes Otho's being adopted by Galba, 32. widens the breach between Vinius and Laco, 55. his death, 66. the city became a prey to him, 201
- Icenians* (the), a people of Britain. Their situation, III. 302. Ostorius Scapula gains a complete victory over them, *ibid.* are used most cruelly by the Romans, IV. 120. they make an alliance with the Trinobanti against the Romans, 122
- Idistavisus*, a plain near the Weser, where a battle is fought between Germanicus and Arminius, II. 105
- Idolatry*. Constantine undertakes, and greatly advances, the ruin of idolatry, X. 147
- Idumeans* (the), called by the zealots to their assistance, VI. 137. exercise horrid cruelties in Jerusalem, and afterwards retire, 167 — 169. Vespasian makes himself master of Idumæa, 178
- Jericho*. A commander appointed there by the seditious, VI. 137. taken by Vespasian, who leaves a garrison there, 178
- Jerusalem*. Agrippa well received there by Herod, I. 137. Caligula orders his statue to be set up in the temple of Jerusalem, III. 87. the inhabitants prostrate themselves in crowds before Petronius, to prevent it, 90. Agrippa, Augustus, Tiberius, and Livia, honoured and protected the temple of Jerusalem, 95. an order obtained, that no innovations shall be made at Jerusalem, 96. manner of Caligula's receiving the Jewish deputies, 98. twenty thousand Jews crushed to death in a mutiny at Jerusalem, 294. their intreaties to Cumanus, 295. the golden vessels, belonging to the temple of Jerusalem, placed in the temple of Peace at Rome by Vespasian, VI. 81. sedition in Jerusalem occasioned by Florus, and punished with such cruelty, as might drive the Jews to despair, 119. intestine wars in Jerusalem between the great and wiser men on one side, and the seditious on the other; the latter prevail, 129. Jerusalem besieged by Cestus, 132. numbers of Jews fly from Jerusalem, 156. John of Giscala increases the confusion there, 160. rapine, violence, and cruelty of the factious in Jerusalem, 161. cruelties committed by the Idumeans, 172. description of the city of Jerusalem, 183. number of people in Jerusalem, 187. Titus appears before the walls of Jerusalem, 194. the temple burnt, 238. the city taken and destroyed, 241—249. Titus's reflection when he saw the city entirely demolished, 252. a new city

- city built by Adrian upon the ruins of Jerusalem, and called *Elia Capitolina*, VII. 156. For farther particulars concerning the siege and taking of Jerusalem by Titus, see the contents of Sect. II. Book XVI. Vol. VI.
- Jesus Christ*. His birth, I. 243. preaching, II. 356. his death, resurrection, and glorious ascension, 386. Annas, the high-priest, concerned in his murder, VI. 172. a report that Adrian designed to consecrate many temples in honour of Jesus Christ, VII. 167. Jesus Christ honoured by Alexander Severus, VIII. 305. false accounts of the death of Christ published by the enemies of his religion, X. 76.
- Jesus*, one of the high-priests of the Jews. His speech to the Idumeans to dissuade them from their alliance with the zealots, VI. 168. put to death by the Idumeans, 171.
- Jesus*, a Jewish peasant, gives for seven years together, by his cries, incessant warning of the impending ruin of the Jews, VI. 241.
- Ignatius*, (St.) of Antioch, suffers martyrdom under Trajan, VII. 79.
- Ilium*. Tiberius's ill-natured jokes to the ambassadors from Ilium, II. 311. Nero pleads before Claudius for the people of Ilium, III. 320. and obtains a confirmation, or extension of their privileges, *ibid.* Caracalla visits the ruins of Ilium, VIII. 191. this city is besieged by the Barbarians in the reign of Gallienus, IX. 91. Constantine began to build near Ilium, before he determined in favour of Byzantium, X. 105.
- Illyricum*. Extent of this country, subjected to the Romans by Tiberius, I. 306. Drusus sent thither to command, II. 143. the legions there remain quiet under Galba, V. 29. those at Rome join in the conspiracy against Galba, 53. Illyricum furnished the Roman empire with a great many princes, IX. 17. incursions of the Scythians or Goths into Illyricum, 88. Thrace, Macedonia, and Greece annexed to Illyricum, X. 43, 75.
- Imma*, a town not far from Antioch, near which Aurelian defeats Zenobia's cavalry, IX. 154.
- Immortality of the soul* (the) believed by tradition among the Germans, I. 166.
- Imperator*. Different significations of this title, I. 23. Augustus took it as generalissimo of all the forces of the empire, *ibid.* he likewise took it in another sense, for the victories gained either by himself or his lieutenants, 198, 208. Tiberius declined taking the pre-name of *Imperator*, II. 21. as did also Claudius, III. 137. the army proclaims Blesus *Imperator*, or victorious general, which was the last time that title was given to a subject, II. 224. Caligula takes it seven times in the course of his two ridiculous expeditions against the Germans, and against Britain, III. 69. Claudius causes himself to be proclaimed *Imperator* several times, contrary to custom, in his expedition against Britain, 194. Nero takes that title for Corbulo's exploits, IV. 64. Titus proclaimed *Imperator* after the taking of Jerusalem, VI. 242. for Agricola's exploits in Britain, 301. Domitian took the title of *Imperator* twenty-two times.

- times in the course of his reign, 311. Adrian took it but twice, VII. 158. Trajan proclaimed *Imperator* by the army, VIII. 102
- Imposts*. Regulations of Constantine to lessen the impost, and render them more equal, X. 120
- Incitatus*, the name of Caligula's horse, III. 36
- India, Indians*. Indian ambassadors come to Samos, and present Augustus with pearls, &c. I. 100. an Indian philosopher burns himself in Augustus's presence, *ibid.* Trajan receives an embassy from the Indians, VII. 98. he wishes to carry the war into India, 112. Eutropius confounds India with Arabia, 113. embassy from the Indians to Titus Antoninus, 237. another to Constantine, X. 166
- Indiction*. Beginning of the indiction, X. 70
- Informers*. The Roman laws invited informers by giving them rewards, II. 202. informers protected by Tiberius, 265. and even honoured by him, 266. passion for giving informations, 274. the great followed this scandalous trade, 367. informers punished by Galba, V. 23. by Titus, VI. 273. were the instruments of Domitian's oppression, 404. Nerva punished informers, VII. 5. Trajan banishes them from Rome, 36. Titus Antoninus destroys them, 230. Marcus Aurelius revives the ancient ordinances against false informers, 281. Caracalla listened greedily to all informers, VIII. 174. Macrinus's conduct, in regard to informers, mixed with justice and circumspection, 222, 223. Constantine checks them by severe laws, X. 48, 65, 122
- Ingenus*, an usurper in Illyricum under Gallienus, IX. 76. by whom he is conquered, and killed, *ibid.*
- Inguisomerus*, uncle of Arminius, joins his nephew, II. 86. the Germans defeated by his means, 93. his bravery in battle, 106. supplies his nephew's absence when wounded, 108. shamefully deserts his nephew, and joins Maroboduus, 144
- Inn* (the river) guarded by Sextilius Felix, V. 245
- Inspectors* of the public buildings, and of whatever else concerned the city, instituted by Augustus, I. 32
- Insteius*, a centurion, sent by Numidius Quadratus to receive hostages from Vologeses, IV. 54
- Intendants* of the emperor in all the provinces, charged with the care of what concerned the prince's finances, I. 36. their power was most extensive in the emperor's provinces, 37. Judea and Samaria governed by an intendant, 287. their power very little under Tiberius, II. 256. a judiciary power granted them by Claudius, III. 321. they were taken from among the order of knights, and sometimes from among the emperor's freed-men, I. 36. forbid to give shews, or feasts, IV. 37. Trajan watched very attentively over the conduct of his intendants, VII. 37. Adrian's severity against intendants who abused their power, 185. Alexander Severus called them a necessary evil, VIII. 297
- Interamna*, now *Terni*, in Umbria, V. 301. VIII. 55, 56. IX. 28
- Interregnum* between the death of Caligula, and the promotion of Claudius, III. 117. an interregnum

regnum of six months after the death of Aurelian, IX. 186  
*Jocasta* (the name of) given to Julia, the mother of Caracalla and Geta, VIII. 196  
*Jol*, the old name of *Cæsarea* in Mauritania, III. 157  
*John* (St) thrown into a cauldron of boiling oil, and afterwards banished to the isle of Patmos, VI. 408. he leaves the isle of Patmos, and returns to Ephesus, VII. 6.  
*John of Giscala*. Character and history of that wretch, VI. 140. he opposes Josephus, and puts him in great danger, 141. he flies from Giscala to Jerusalem, 157. his stratagem at Giscala, by which he deceives Titus, 158. he increases the troubles in Jerusalem, and makes the inhabitants of that city more bent upon war, 160. his treacherous conduct towards Ananus, and in his message to the zealots, 166. he becomes by degrees master of Jerusalem, 189. his unbounded fury raises him many enemies, 191. both Eleazar and Simon are against him, 193. he becomes master of the temple, 198. his stratagem, 114. he is made prisoner, 247  
*Jonathas*, who had been high-priest, murdered in the street of Jerusalem, VI. 114  
*Jonathas*, by trade a weaver, raises a disturbance among the Jews in Cyrene, VI. 264. and is put to death, 265  
*Joppa*, taken and destroyed by Cæstius, governor of Syria, VI. 133. again taken and destroyed by Vespasian, 153  
*Josephus*, the Jewish historian. It is surprising that Josephus should have applied to Vespasian the prophecies relating to the Messias, V. 211. he boasts of hav-

ing foretold the empire to Vespasian whilst Nero was alive, 220. weight and importance of Josephus's testimony, VI. 110. his reflection on Cæstius's retreat from Jerusalem, 135. the government of Galilee intrusted to Josephus, 137. his wise regulations with regard to civil and military affairs, 138. his moderation in his own person, 139. in great danger from the designs of John of Giscala, 141. he does not dare to fly to the Romans, 143. he retires to Tiberiades, and afterwards throws himself into Jotapata, 144. he acquits himself of all the duties of a good governor, 146. he is discovered in a cave, where he had hid himself, 148. fury of those that were with him in the cave, 149. they kill each other; and Josephus surrenders to the Romans, 151. he is protected by Titus, *ibid.* Vespasian delivers him from his bonds, 179. he is greatly honoured in the Roman army, 180. is sent with Titus to the siege of Jerusalem, 196. makes offers of peace, which are rejected by the Jews, 200. Titus sends him again to try to persuade them to submit, 208. his mother imprisoned, 219. he himself wounded, 220. he saves some of the Jewish prisoners, 246. accused by Jonathas, whom Vespasian punishes for it, 265. some account of his writings and person, 266  
*Jordan* (the river) in Judea, being swelled with rains, a great number of Jews were drowned in it, VI. 177  
*Joseph*, son of Gorion, chosen one of the commanders in Jerusalem, VI. 137  
*Jotapata*, the strongest place in Galilee, attacked in vain by Placidus,

- Placidus, VI. 143. besieged and taken by Vespasian, 144, 147
- Jotapian*, an usurper in Syria in the time of the emperor Philip, IX. 10—12
- Jovius* (the surname of) taken by Dioclesian, IX. 280
- Ireland*. The Irish had no idea of natural pudicity in their marriages, III. 189. Agricola intended to attack Ireland, VI. 363. he received kindly a prince driven from that country, 364. Ireland never was subject to the Romans, *ibid.*
- Irenæus* (St.) suffers martyrdom under Severus, VIII. 113
- Isaurians* (the) ravage the lands of their neighbours, I. 276. a nation of banditti, IX. 87. Probus makes war upon them, IX. 222. measures taken by him to clear Isauria of them, 224
- Isequi*, or *Insequi* (the), in concert with Corbulo, attack Armenia, IV. 59
- Isis*, an Egyptian goddess honoured by the Suevi, I. 164. fraud of the priests of Isis at Rome, and demolition of her temple, II. 154. Commodus is initiated in the mysteries of Isis, and celebrates them in Rome, VII. 396
- Island*. A new island in the Archipelago, II. 156. another in the Ægean sea, III. 203
- Issa*, a small island, III. 168
- Issel*. A communication made between it and the Rhine by Drusus, I. 195
- Issus*, a place in Cilicia, near which Niger is conquered by Severus's generals, VIII. 72
- Isthmus* (the) of Corinth. Caligula thought of piercing this isthmus, III. 39. Nero attempted, but did not complete it, IV. 307. the inhabitants of Peloponnesus build a wall across the isthmus, to defend them from the incursions of the Barbarians, IX. 89
- Itabyrius* (mount), the same with mount Thabor. The Romans became masters of it, VI. 157
- Italica*, now *Seville*, a city of Bœtica, and the birth-place of Trajan, VII. 17. Scipio Africanus the founder of that city, *ibid.* Adrian born there, 152
- Italicus*, king of the Suevi, a friend to Vespasian's party, V. 245
- Italy* is governed by Augustus as in the time of the republic, I. 19. afflicted with contagious distempers, 78. restored to a flourishing condition by Augustus, 353. in constant want of foreign supplies, II. 230. being laid out in gardens and parks, there was not land left to till for the support of the inhabitants, III. 162. the boundary of Italy extended to the Alps, III. 231. Italy laid waste by Vitellius's army, V. 172. candidates for offices obliged to have landed estates in Italy, VII. 69. Adrian remits part of the taxes levied in Italy, 146. four consulars appointed by Adrian with power of jurisdiction over Italy, 158. Italy had quite forgot the art of war, and the use of arms, VIII. 50. ravaged by a swarm of Scythians, IX. 88
- Italus*, nephew of Arminius. The Cherusci desire him of Claudius for their king, III. 219. a party formed against him, 220. his prosperity and his misfortunes equally fatal to the Cherusci, 221
- Itius*, a port, now called *Wissan*, III. 193
- Iturius*, a dependant on Junia Silana, enters into the conspiracy



- cy against Agrippina, IV. 25. he is banished, 29. recalled by Nero, 96
- Juba*, king of Mauritania, marries Cleopatra or Silene, M. Antony's daughter, I. 19. has great part of Mauritania given him, 97
- Judas*, the Galilean; endeavours to spirit up the Jews to rebel against the Romans, III. 293. his sons crucified by Tiberius Alexander, *ibid.* his faction prevailed the longest of any of the impostors, VI. 112. he publicly opposed the numbering of the people, 113
- Jude* (St). The grāndsons of this apostle are brought before Domitian, and examined by him, VI. 406
- Judea, Jews*. Agrippa's kindness and equity towards the Jews, I. 137. Archelaus succeeds his father Herod as ethnarch, 244. is deposed and banished, and Judea governed by an intendant, 287. Coponius is the first intendant, *ibid.* the Jews are driven out of Rome, II. 155. the violence and oppression they suffer in Alexandria, III. 80. cruelties exercised on them by C. Avilius Flaccus, 84. they were very numerous in Alexandria, 85. Caligula orders his own statue to be set up in the temple of Jerusalem, 87. Agrippa obtains an order that no innovations be made in the temple, 96. he hung up in the temple a chain of gold, which Caligula had given him, 159. Claudius favourable to the Jews, *ibid.* Judea annexed to the empire, and governed by an intendant, 293. from the time that Ventidius Cumanus was intendant of Judea, that country enjoyed scarce any rest, 494.
- the Jews espouse the quarrel of the Galileans, 295. are driven out of Rome, 296. the Jews revolt, IV. 301. Vespasian appointed to command in the war against them, V. 207. the ruin of the Jews a most interesting event, VI. 109. zeal of the Jews for their religion, 111. dreadful situation of Judea, 113. cruel treatment of the Jews at Cæsarea, 118. three parties among the Jews, 122. all the Jews at Cæsarea massacred, 132. the care of the Jewish war committed to Vespasian, 142. singular fate of the Jewish nation, 247. the Jews who inhabited other parts of the empire, protected, 262. rebellions and disasters of the Jews under Trajan, at Cyrene, in Egypt, in the island of Cyprus, and in Mesopotamia, VII. 116. the Jews reduced to an entire subjection by Martius Turbo, 142. new revolt of the Jews, who are conquered and extirpated in Judea, in a war of three years, 186—192. some commotions of the Jews under Antoninus, 226. slight war of Severus against the Jews, VIII. 112
- Judges*. The function of judge in Rome was very burdensome, III. 174. Domitian was careful that they should be upright, VI. 313. laws of Constantine relative to their duties, X. 116
- Julia*, daughter of Augustus, married, first to Marcellus, I. 61. afterwards to Agrippa, 93. and thirdly to Tiberius, 143. her good education, 247. her unbounded lewdness, 248, 249. she is banished to the island of Pandataria, *ibid.* Augustus forbid her being buried in his tomb, II. 9. her death, 69

- Julia*, daughter of the former by Agrippa, I. 149. married to L. Paulus, imitates the loose conduct of her mother, and is banished by Augustus, 268. the poet Ovid, perhaps not unjustly suspected of being an accomplice in her debaucheries, banished to Tome in Scythia, 318. Augustus forbids her being buried in his tomb, II. 9. she was supported in her banishment, which lasted twenty years, by Livia, 297. her death, *ibid.*
- Julia*, daughter of Germanicus, married by Tiberius to Vinicius, II. 377. is greatly distinguished by her brother Caius, III. 9. suspected of being concerned in a conspiracy against Caligula, she is banished, 72. her jewels and furniture sold by Caligula, 73. she takes care of his funeral, 129. is again banished, and killed, 145
- Julia Drusilla*, daughter of Caligula and Cæsonia, killed with her mother, III. 121
- Julia*, daughter of Drusus, marries Nero, Germanicus's eldest son, II. 203. informs Sejanus of her husband's actions, 328. is married to Rubellius Blandus, 378. she is put to death by Messalina's contrivances, 183. Pomponius Grecinus's friendship for her, IV. 38. Silius accused of her death, 42
- Julia*, daughter of Titus, VI. 300. Domitian debauched her, and was the cause of her death, 382
- Julia*, wife of Severus, VIII. 47. persecuted by Plautianus, she applies herself to the study of philosophy, 119. saying of a British lady to this empress, 135. she loved learning and learned men, 146, 147. her family, 155. she endeavours to reconcile her two sons, 156. opposed the division of the empire between them, 160. Geta killed in her arms by Caracalla, *ibid.* the name of Jocasta given to her, 196. her fate is a great example of the instability of all human affairs, 205—207.
- Julia*, Cato's niece, Brutus's sister, and Cassus's wife. Her death, II. 246. and funeral, 247
- Julian*, a centurion. His extraordinary bravery against the Jews at Jerusalem, VI. 227
- Julian*, general of Domitian's army, gains a signal victory over the Dacians, VI. 339
- Julian the Apostate* attempted to rebuild the temple of Jerusalem, VI. 240. injustice of his reproaches against St. Helena, X. 138. and against Constantine, 163—165
- Julian Family* (the) said to be descended from Eneas, II. 311. came from Alba, III. 231
- Julianus*, prefect of the prætorian guards under Commodus, VII. 391
- Julianus*, a senator under Severus, is pardoned as to his life, but put to the rack, VIII. 101
- Julianus Nestor*, prætorian prefect under Macrinus, VIII. 220 is put to death by Heliogabalus, 246
- Julianus (Tertius)*, commander of a legion in Mœsia, flies from thence to save his life, V. 230. is deprived of the prætorship, which is afterwards returned him, VI. 14
- Julianus*, or *Julian*, an usurper under Dioclesian, IX. 292, 300
- Julius*, an impudent and furious informer, is banished to an island by order of the senate, VIII. 122
- Julius Africanus*, author of a chronology, obtains the restoration

- tion of the colony of Emmaus, or Nicopolis, VIII. 272
- Julius Agrestis*. See *Agrestis*.
- Julius Alexander*. See *Alexander*.
- Julius Alexander*, commanded when Seleucia was reduced, VII. 114
- Julius Alpinus*, one of the chiefs of the Helvetic nation, beheaded by the Romans, V. 112
- Julius*, or *Julianus Asper*. See *Asper*.
- Julius Attus*, a centurion. Galba's fine answer to him when he boasted that he had killed Otho, V. 56
- Julius Avitus*. See *Avitus*.
- Julius Ausper*. See *Ausper*.
- Julius Bassus*, proconsul of Bithynia, accused of concussion, VII. 74
- Julius Brigancticus*, nephew of, and a bitter enemy to, Civilis, VI. 55
- Julius Burdo*, admiral of the fleet on the Rhine, saved by Vitellius from the resentment of the troops, V. 105
- Julius Calenus*, an Eduan, sent by Antonius Primus into Gaul with an account of his victory, V. 276
- Julius Celsus*, or rather *Juventus Celsus*. See *Juventus*.
- Julius Classicianus*, intendant in Britain, thwarts Suetonius Paulinus, IV. 129
- Julius Classicus*, a native of Treves, and commander of a regiment of horse in the Roman service, negotiates with Civilis, VI. 37. corrupts the legions on the Rhine, and causes their commander, Vocula, to be killed, 40, 42. Rewards the traitors, 43. advises attacking the Romans, and acts with great courage, 63. his daughter delivered by the people of Cologne to the Romans, 65. he defeats a body of Roman horse, *ibid.* retires into Germany, after the great defeat of the Batavians, 72
- Julius Constantius*, son of Constantius Chlorus, and brother of Constantine, IX. 361. X. 137, Constantine institutes for him the dignity of patrician, and the title of *nobilissimus*, 138. he was father of Julian the apostate, *ibid.*
- Julius Crispus*, tribune of a prætorian cohort, put to death by Severus, VIII. 111
- Julius Drusus*, a Roman knight, his attachment to Britannicus, IV. 12
- Julius Flavius Genialis*, appointed prætorian prefect by Didius Julianus, VIII. 25
- Julius Florus*, of Treves, animates the Gauls to revolt, II. 213. is defeated, and kills himself, 215
- Julius Frontinus*, prefect of Rome, convenes the senate, in the absence of the consuls, VI. 14
- Julius Grecinus*. See *Grecinus*.
- Julius Indus*, the enemy and conqueror of Julius Florus, II. 215
- Julius Lupus*, accuses L. Vitellius of high-treason, as aspiring to the empire, and is banished, III. 267
- Julius Mansuetus*, a native of Spain, killed by his own son in the battle of Cremona, V. 265
- Julius Paulus*, brother of Civilis, put to death by order of Fonteius Capito, V. 339
- Julius Paulus*, a poet, commended by Aulus Gellius, VII. 249
- Julius*

- Julius Pelignus*, intendant of Cappadocia, an arrant coward, III. 285
- Julius Placidus*, a tribune, drags Vitellius naked, and bound like a criminal, to the Forum, V. 329. a German soldier cuts off the tribune's ear 330
- Julius Pollio*, tribune of a prætorian cohort, employed in poisoning Britannicus, IV. 19
- Julius Posthumus* enters into the conspiracy against Agrippina, II. 314
- Julius Priscus* appointed prefect of the prætorian cohorts, V. 196. sent by Vitellius to secure the passes of the Apennine mountains, 292. betrays his trust, 301. is broke by Mucian, 338. and afterwards kills himself, 334
- Julius Sabinus*, a native of Langres, joins in the revolt against the Romans, VI. 37. takes the name of Cæsar, and is defeated by the Sequani, 50. discovered in his retreat, carried to Rome, and put to death, 82. he left two sons, who were spared by Vespasian, 108
- Julius Sacrovir* of Autun, animates the Gauls to revolt, II. 213. fights for the Romans, to conceal his treason, 214. his stratagem to add strength to the revolt, 215. he is defeated by gilius, 217. and kills himself, 218
- Julius Severus* is charged by Adrian with the war against the Sews, and ends it happily, VII. 186—192. he was not less great as a magistrate, than as a commander, 192
- Julius Solo* pays Commodus's freed-man, Cleander, a dear price for the dignity of senator, VII. 384. is put to death by Severus, 58, 59. he may be
- the same with Solinus, an author, 148
- Julius Tutor*, a native of Treves, joins in the revolt against the Romans, VI. 37. presents himself before Cologne, and obliges its inhabitants to take an oath of fidelity to the Gauls, 43. his conduct on the Roman legions passing the Alps, 55. proposes to attack the Romans, 62. retires into Germany after the great victory gained by Cerialis over the Batavians, 72
- Junction* of the two seas by a canal from the Moselle to the Saone proposed, but not executed, IV. 70
- June*, the name of a month, which a senator proposed to abolish, IV. 270
- Junia*, sister of Brutus, and wife of Cassius, her death, II. 247
- Junia*, wife of Camillus Scribonianus, pardoned by Claudius, III. 169. her death, 311
- Junia Calvina*, sister of Silanus, unjustly accused of incest with her brother, is banished, III. 258. is recalled from banishment by Nero, IV. 96
- Junia Silana* repudiated by her husband Silius, to please Messalina, III. 218. accuses Agrippina of crimes against the state, IV. 25. is banished, 29. dies at Tarentum, 96
- Junius*, solicited by Drusus Libo to call up the infernal shades, informs against him, II. 117
- Junius (M.)*, governor of Cappadocia under Trajan, VII. 102
- Junius Balbus*, father of Gordian the Third, VIII. 387
- Junius Blesus*. See *Blesus*.
- Junius Cilo*, accused by the Bithynians, and protected by Narcissus, III. 261
- Junius Gallio*, punished for having proposed to give an honourable

- nourable recompence to the prætorian cohorts, II. 363
- Junius Gallio*, brother of Seneca. See *Gallio*.
- Junius Marcellus*, consul elect, votes that Antistius Sosianus should be condemned, IV. 139
- Junius Mauricus*, his saying on the confusion in Rome before Galba arrived there, V. 9. moves in the senate to inquire who had been private informers, VI. 17. involved in the condemnation of his brother Arulenus, and banished, 399. his saying to Nerva, upon his return, VII. 10, 46
- Junius Otho* accuses C. Silanus of high-treason, II. 239
- Junius Palmatus*, VIII. 312
- Junius Priscus*, prætor, is put to death by Caligula, III. 47
- Junius Rusticus*, favourable to Agrippina and Nero, II. 338
- Junius Rusticus* taught Marcus Aurelius the Stoic philosophy, VII. 207, 208. he is commended by that prince, 338
- Juius Silanus*, consul, presided in the senate when the Gordians were acknowledged emperors, VIII. 56, 124
- Jupiter* honoured by Augustus under the name of the Thunderer, a temple built by him to this god, as the porter, or door-keeper, of Jupiter Capitolinus, I. 369. Caligula orders the statue of Jupiter Olympius to be brought to Rome, with a design to put upon it his own head, instead of that of the god, III. 34. he orders his own statue to be placed in the temple of Jerusalem, with the attributes of Jupiter Olympius, 88. the temple of Jupiter the Olympian robbed by Nero, IV. 219. the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus burnt, V. 313. a chapel built by Domitian to Jupiter the Preserver, VI. 310. a temple built by the same to Jupiter the Guardian, *ibid*. the temple of the Olympian Jupiter begun by Antiochus, finished by Adrian, VII. 154
- Justin* (St.) presents to Antoninus, his apology for Christianity, VII. 236. he suffers martyrdom under Marcus Aurelius, 342
- Justin*, the abbreviator of Trogus Pompeius, VII. 249
- Justinian* repaired and fortified Palmyra, IX. 165
- Justus Catonius*, first captain of a legion, is sent as a deputy to Rome by the army in Pannonia, II. 38. he may be the same who, when prefect of the prætorian cohorts, fell a victim to Massalina's suspicions, III. 182
- Juthongi* (the), a German people, IX. 141. audience given to their ambassadors by Aurelian, *ibid*. and 142
- Juvenal*, the poet, flourished under Domitian, and survived him, VI. 306. his death, VII. 86
- Juvenal*, prefect of the prætorians under Severus, VIII. 102
- Juvencus*, a Christian poet, lived in the time of Constantine, X. 169
- Juventius Celsus*, a famous civilian, gains time, and thereby avoids being condemned and put to death by Domitian, VI. 411
- Izates*, king of Adiabenum, gives shelter to Artabanus, king of Parthia, III. 270. joins Meherdates, 278. deserts to Gotarzes, 279

## K

- Keepers* (the) of the Sybilline books, I. 27. were a college of priests of Apollo, under whose statue those books were placed, 145. Aurelian orders them to consult the

- the oracles of the Sybils, IX. 143
- Kent*, a county in England, where Constantius lands, and defeats Alectus, IX. 312, 313
- King* (the name of) carefully avoided by Augustus, I. 23. Caligula had some thoughts of taking it, III. 32
- Knights*. Saying of a Roman knight to Augustus, I. 143. celebrated every year Augustus's birth-day, 223. have leave to fight as gladiators, 331. splendour restored to them, 348. the order of knights signalize their zeal for the memory of Germanicus, II. 177, reviewed by Claudius, III. 205. Nero bribes some knights of distinction to fight as gladiators, IV. 101, he grants them a distinguished place in the circus, 171. order forbidding Roman knights to fight as gladiators, V. 190. Vespasian restores the knights to their ancient splendour, VI. 86. knights employed to superintend the repairing of Rome, 296. Domitian struck a knight off the list of judges, for taking back a wife of ill fame, 314. Adrian excluded them from judging senators, VII. 147. Adrian the first emperor who employed Roman knights as secretaries, 162. Alexander Severus careful to keep up the splendour of the order of knights, VIII. 284
- Krapack*, or *Carpuch*, (the mountains which separate Hungary and Transylvania from Poland, VI. 335. IX. 7
- L
- Labarum*, the proper standard of the emperors, X. 54. instead of images of the false gods, Constantine places on it the figure of the cross, *ibid.*
- Labco* (*Antistius*), a great civilian, his boldness and republican spirit, by which he displeased Augustus, I. 112. never could arrive at being consul, 113. his character much superior to that of his rival Anteius Capito, II. 245
- Laberius Maximus*. Adrian refuses to rid himself of Laberius Maximus, when advised so to do by Tatian, VII. 144
- Lacedæmonians*, (the) obtain the island of Cythæra of Augustus, as a reward for their hospitality to Livia, I. 98, 94. they claim the possession of the temple of Diana Limnætis, II. 230. ridiculously jealous of the rights of citizen of their city, III. 231. Lacedæmon not visited by Nero, IV. 30
- Laco*. See *Gracilius*.
- Laco* (*Cornelius*) appointed prætorian prefect by Galba, V. 10. he governs Galba, 14, 16. opposes Otho's being adopted by Galba, 32. Piso thought to owe his adoption to Laco, 33. Laco unwilling to go to Germany with Piso, 41. so extremely negligent, that he did not know what was plotting against Galba, he prevents Galba's minding the conspiracy formed against him, 47. advises Galba to oppose the rebels in person, 54. intends to kill Vinus, 63. is himself put to death by order of Otho, 66
- Lactantius* composed his work, intitled, of Divine Institutions, to refute Hierocles, IX. 335. he was preceptor to Crispus Cæsar, X. 101. his praise, 168
- Latius*, prætorian prefect under Commodus, endeavours to dissuade that prince from executing his furious designs, VII. 403. Commodus does not regard his
- 2
- court.

- counsels, 403. Lætus, destined to death by Commodus, conspires against him with Marcia and Eclectus, and kills him, 404—406. offers the empire to Pertinax, and presents him to the prætorians, VIII. 45. is praised by Pertinax in the senate, 7, 10. he conspires against Pertinax, 15—17. is put to death by Didius Julianus, 52. his interest had been of service to Severus, 47
- Lætus*, commander of Severus's cavalry in the battle of Lyons, behaves in a very doubtful and suspicious manner, VIII. 94. he defends Nisibis against the Parthians, 105. is put to death by Severus, 112
- Lætus*, who had encouraged Caracalla to kill his brother, is the first person punished by that prince, VIII. 174
- Lamia*. See *Elius*.
- Lamia* (*Elius* or *Elius*), proconsul of Africa, protects the innocence of C. Gracchus, II. 255. is made præfect of Rome by Tiberius, 375. his death, 396
- Lampreys* fed with human flesh, I. 131. roes of lampreys a favourite dish with Vitellius, V. 179
- Lampsacus*, the city of, X. 94
- Langres* (the people of) punished by Galba, V. 27. obtain of Otho the rights of Roman citizens, 79. zealous for Vitellius's party, 103, 109. enter into a league with those of Treves, and revolt against the Romans, VI. 37. submit to Cerialis, 58. Barbarians transplanted by Constantius Chlorus into the territory of Langres, IX. 306. that prince defends Langres against the Germans, 315
- Lanuvia Crescentina*, a vestal, condemned by Caracalla, kills herself, VIII. 179, 180
- Laodicea*, felt the liberalities of Augustus, I. 94. suffered greatly by an earthquake, IV. 114
- Larcinius* offered Nero a million of sesterces to sing at the games he gave, IV. 318.
- Largess*. Caligula gives each soldier in his army an hundred denarii, for picking up shells on the sea shore, in his mock expedition against Britain, III. 69. Claudius promises each soldier of the prætorian cohorts fifteen thousand sesterces, an example which it became necessary for his successors to follow, 126. Nymphidius promises, in the name of Galba, to give thirty thousand sesterces to every prætorian, and five thousand to every legionary soldier, 342. the noble largess which Trajan distributed to the soldiers and people, not excepting even infants, VII. 34. the sums which Adrian gave away in acts of liberality were immense, 146. Marcus Aurelius and L. Verus, promise twenty thousand sesterces to each of the soldiers, 261. Marcus Aurelius gives eight pieces of gold to each of the citizens, 335. Pertinax promises the prætorians twelve thousand sesterces a-piece, VIII. 9. and four hundred to each of the common citizens, *ibid.* Didius gives each of the prætorians thirty thousand sesterces, 25. Severus's largesses, 115. Caracalla's, 163. Macrinus's, 219, 232. Heliogabalus's, 243. those of Aurelianus, who distributes loaves instead of corn, IX. 176
- Largius Licinius*, an orator, first introduced the custom of having an hired crowd of applauders, IV. 108
- Largius Macedo*, an ancient prætor, murdered by his slaves, VII. 59
- Larissa*,

*Larissa*, a city in Syria, submits to Aurelian, IX. 156

*Lateranus*, one of Severus's friends VIII. 146

*Latinius Latiaris* enters into a base conspiracy against Titus Sabinus, and by most signal infidelity, is the cause of his death, II. 331. he is himself accused, and condemned, 364

*Latinius Pandus*, prætor of Mœsia, II. 152

*Latiun* (the rights of) granted by Nero to the inhabitants of the Maritime Alps, IV. 171

*Laurel* placed, by decree of the senate, over the gate of Augustus's palace, I. 47. Augustus offers to Jupiter the laurels with which his fasces were crowned, 140. he deposits his laurel crown in the temple of Jupiter Feretrius, 208. laurel offered to Jupiter by Domitian, VI. 344. by Nerva, VII. 18

*Laws*. Augustus exempted from the observance of the laws, I. 27, 62. the *lex regalis*, or royal law, 21. law against persons accused, who should not appear to take their trial, 90, 91. against bribery, 116. concerning marriages, 118. against adultery, 119. sumptuary law, 120. the law *Cincia*, 124. the law *Papia Poppæa*, 327. law against exiles, 329. the law *Junia Norbana*, 164. the law *Papia Poppæa* mitigated by Tiberius, II. 202. the law against high-treason abolished by Claudius, III. 189. gentleness, or rather inefficacy of the Roman laws against crimes, IV. 44. the law *Petronia*, the last that was enacted according to the old form, 136. monuments of the old laws, which had perished in the burning of the Capitol, restored by Vespasian, VI. 16. the law *San-*

*tinia*, 314. Adrian's perpetual edict, VII. 149

*Lawyers*. Lawyers forbid to receive either money or presents from their clients, I. 124. upon complaints against them, their salaries are regulated; III. 212. revival of the ancient ordinance, by which advocates were forbid to receive any thing from their clients, VII. 69. See *Advocates*.

*Lechaum*, a sea-port belonging to Corinth, where Nero began to pierce the isthmus, IV. 308

*Legions*. Their sedition in Pannonia, II. 25. sedition on the Lower Rhine, 39. sedition renewed, 49. mutiny quelled, 55. twenty-five legions kept on foot in time of peace, 251. legions of marines massacred by Galba, V. 17. the conquered legions separated by Vitellius, 184. base conduct of the German legions, VI. 42

*Lelianus*, an usurper in Gaul in the reign of Gallienus, IX. 100

*Lelius Balbus*, the accuser of Acutia, is himself punished, II. 411

*Lencia*, the chief town of the Asturians, taken by the Romans, I. 59

*Lentulus* (Cn. Cornelius) loaded with favours by Augustus, without having any other merit than his name, I. 135. Seneca's account of him, 136. he is falsely accused, II. 264

*Lentulus* (Cossus Cornelius) merits the surname of Getulicus by his victories over the Getuli, I. 277. in great danger of being killed by the seditious soldiers in Pannonia, II. 39. dies greatly honoured, 278

*Lentulus Getulicus*, son of the former, consul elect, II. 278.



- commands the army on the Upper Rhine, is accused of being an accomplice with Sejanus, and dispels the danger by his resolution, 388. perishes under Caligula, III. 71
- Lepida*, a lady of most illustrious birth, and very high rank, is accused of adultery, and condemned, II. 198, 199
- Lepida*, mother of Messalina, exhorts her daughter to kill herself, III. 249
- Lepida*, aunt of Silanus, and wife of Cassius, accused of incest, IV. 265
- Lepidus*, formerly one of the triumvirs, retains the high-priesthood as long as he lived, I. 27. remains a senator, 112. and receives the most humiliating treatment from Augustus, 114. his death, 145
- Lepidus* (Q.) cabals for the consulate, and obtains it, I. 92
- Lepidus* has a command in the war against the Dalmatians, I. 304
- Lepidus* (Manius), looked upon by Augustus as capable of governing the empire, but not desirous of it, II. 18. endeavours to mitigate the sentence of Lutorius Priscus, 210. declines the command in Africa, 222. his moderation and wisdom, 316. he was beloved by the senate, 365. his death, 386
- Lepidus* (M.) undertakes to plead for Cn. Piso. II. 186. his proposal in regard to C. Silanus, 241
- Lepidus*, asks leave of the senate to repair and embellish the basilic of Psaulus, II. 246
- Lepidus* (M.), companion of the debaucheries of Caligula, III. 28. and married to that prince's sister, Drusilla, *ibid.* his death, 71
- Leptis*, a city in Africa, II. 223.
- war between its inhabitants and those of Oea, VI. 28
- Leobos*, an island, in which Agrippina was delivered of a daughter, II. 158
- Lese-majesty*, or *High-treason*, at first levelled only at actions detrimental to the state, is extended to the authors of defamatory libels, I. 329. Tiberius permitted prosecutions for pretended treasons in frivolous causes, II. 71, 74, 199. accusations of high-treason accompanied all others, 208. incredible lengths they were carried to, 209. accusations of high-treason were the public abhorrence, 239. Caligula abolished all accusations of high-treason, III. 8. and afterwards revived them in such a manner, as spread terror and consternation throughout the whole city, 54. Claudius abolished the law relating to high-treason, 139. the law against high-treason put in force by Nero, *ibid.* Vespasian abolishes, and annuls the law against high-treason, VI. 22. Nerva and Trajan abolish the laws relating to high-treason, VII. 5, 38. Adrian does the same, 153. Pertinax follows their example, VIII. 13. and so does Macrinus, 215. Constantine's law against rash accusers in matters of high-treason, X. 122
- Letes*, a name differently interpreted by the learned, IX. 287
- Letters* of the alphabet. Three new letters added by Claudius III. 219
- Letters*, and the fine arts, protected by Vespasian, VI. 97. the liberal arts, all talents, and especially eloquence, depressed and stifled by Domitian, 403. Trajan had a great esteem for the liberal

liberal arts, and those who professed them, VII. 46. Adrian built at Rome a school for the belles lettres, called the Athenæum, 156. he valued himself upon comprehending all the arts and sciences, 166. he admitted all men of knowledge, and all famous artists, to his familiar acquaintance, 68. the state of learning under Adrian, VII. 215—218. under Titus Antoninus, 248—252. under Marcus Aurelius, 343—346. its decline under Commodus, 408. state of learning under Severus, VIII. 146—148. Caracalla despised learning, which declined more and more under his reign, 176. Alexander Severus loved learning, and those who cultivated it, 306, 307. the state of learning under his reign, 345—349. under Gordian, 425, 426. under Gallienus, IX. 109. Zenobia loved learning and cultivated it, 149. writers under the reign of Aurelian, 126. the emperor Tacitus loved learning, and was himself learned, 200. two poets worthy of remembrance, under Carus and his sons, 258. Constantius Chlorus was sensible of the merit of learning, 308. state of learning and of the sciences under Dioclesian, 351. Constantine's taste for learning and the arts, X. 180. laws in favour of those who professed them, 131. writers who flourished under his reign, 167—169

*Leuci*, the ancient inhabitants of the present diocese of Toul, V. 108

*Libanius*. The grandfather of this sophist unjustly put to death by Dioclesian, IX. 338

*Libels*. Defamatory libels punished by Augustus in the same

manner as high-treason, I. 329. the authors of them subjected to very rigorous punishments by a law of Constantine, X. 118

*Liberty*. Law of Constantine in favour of the liberty of the subject, X. 125

*Libo (Drusus)*. His conspiracy discovered, II. 115. he kills himself, 120

*Libraries*. The library of Apollo Palatine, I. 15. that of Octavia, VI. 295. Domitian repairs the libraries consumed by different fires, 421. Trajan establishes libraries, VII. 46. Adrian erects a library at Athens, 155. a library of sixty-two thousand volumes formed by Sammonicus, VIII. 171. which is given to the younger Gordian, and does him infinite honour, 370. libraries in the *thermæ*, or baths of the Romans, IX. 299. Dioclesian removed the Ulpian library to his own, *ibid.*

*Licinius*, the intendant, oppresses the Gauls cruelly, I. 130. escapes punishment by an artful expedient, 131

*Licinius Nepos*, when prætor, shews his zeal against venal advocates, VII. 70

*Licinius Proculus*. See *Proculus*.

*Licinius Gabolus* recalled from banishment by Nero, after the death of Agrippina, IV. 96

*Licinius Sura*. Trajan's open and generous conduct towards him, VII. 40. Trajan reckoned him among his friends, and did great honour to his memory, 41. he persuaded Trajan to marry his grand-niece Sabina, to Adrian, 61. sent to treat with Decebalus, 63. his death, 120

*Licinius* destined to the empire by Galerius, IX. 358. is raised to

commands the army on the Upper Rhine, is accused of being an accomplice with Sejanus, and dispels the danger by his resolution, 388. perishes under Caligula, III. 71

*Lepida*, a lady of most illustrious birth, and very high rank, is accused of adultery, and condemned, II. 198, 199

*Lepida*, mother of Messalina, exhorts her daughter to kill herself, III. 249

*Lepida*, aunt of Silanus, and wife of Cassius, accused of incest, IV. 265

*Lepidus*, formerly one of the triumvirs, retains the high-priesthood as long as he lived, I. 27. remains a senator, 112. and receives the most humiliating treatment from Augustus, 114. his death, 145

*Lepidus* (*Q.*) cabals for the consulate, and obtains it, I. 92

*Lepidus* has a command in the war against the Dalmatians, I. 304

*Lepidus* (*Manius*), looked upon by Augustus as capable of governing the empire, but not desirous of it, II. 18. endeavours to mitigate the sentence of Lutorius Priscus, 210. declines the command in Africa, 222. his moderation and wisdom, 316. he was beloved by the senate, 365. his death, 386

*Lepidus* (*M.*) undertakes to plead for Cn. Piso. II. 186. his proposal in regard to C. Silanus, 241

*Lepidus*, asks leave of the senate to repair and embellish the basilic of Psaulus, II. 246

*Lepidus* (*M.*), companion of the debaucheries of Caligula, III. 28. and married that prince's sister, Drusilla, his death,

*Leptis*, a city in Africa, between its inland those of Oea, 46

*Lesbos*, an island, grippina was daughter, 46

*Lese-majesty*, or first levelled on detrimental to the author of the libels, I. 329. detected prosecuted treasons in fri 71, 74, 199. a treason account 208. incredible were carried on of high public abolition abolishment high-treasonwards rev manner, a consternation whole cities lished the treason, high-treason Nero, ill and ann treason. Trajan to high drian tinax VIII. nus, again of his

*Letes*, pre Letter-

- her harshness towards  
Claudius, 138.  
caus-  
de-  
139.  
sus bro-  
wife of  
is, II. 139.  
wins, 178.  
n poisoning  
assists Se-  
Germanicus's  
mus asks leave  
19. it is proba-  
ius consented to  
43. her death,  
354  
Regulus complains of  
ck off the list of se-  
ilst his son was ad-  
I. 113  
*Regulus* pleads for Gn.  
II. 186  
as *Regulus* is banished, and  
as a combat of gladiators at  
npeia, IV. 105.  
as *Geminus*, a senator, swears  
that he saw Drusilla ascend in-  
to heaven, and is rewarded by  
Caius, III. 28  
*Livy*, the historian. See *Titus*  
*Livius*.  
*Loaves* distributed to the people  
instead of corn, X. 176  
*Locusta* prepares the poison in-  
tended for Claudius, III. 328.  
and that given to Britannicus,  
IV. 20. she received a consi-  
derable estate from Nero, as the  
reward of her crimes, 22. Nero  
kept a poison prepared by her,  
340. she is ordered by Galba  
to be put to death, V. 21  
*Lollia Paulina*, third wife of Ca-  
ligula, III. 29. she is sent by  
her husband Memmius Regulus  
to be married by the emperor,  
who soon turned her off, 30. is  
supported by the freed-man Ca-  
listus in her endeavours to be-  
cor

- to the rank of Augustus, X. 28, 30. his character, *ibid.* Galerius dying, recommends to him his wife and son, 31. Licinius remains master of part of Galerius's territories, 42. marriage intended between Licinius and Constantine's sister Constantia, 51. edict in the name of Constantine and Licinius in favour of the Christians, 69. those two princes meet at Milan, 70. Licinius's marriage, *ibid.* new edict of the two princes in favour of the Christians, *ibid.* Licinius persecutes the widow and son of Galerius, 72. menacing letters of Constantine and Licinius to Dioclesian, 73. Licinius attacked by Maximin, whom he defeats, 79, 80. war between Constantine and Licinius, 83—85, they make a peace, which lasted eight years, 86. Licinius persecutes the Christians, *ibid.* the war renewed between Constantine and Licinius, 89. the battle of Adrianople, in which Licinius is conquered, 91. Licinius is conquered a second time near Chrysopolis, 93. he submits, obtains his life, and is sent to Thessalonica, 95. the death of Licinius, 99
- Licinus*, son of the former, is made Cæsar, and appointed consul in his cradle, X. 86. is stripped of the title of Cæsar after his father's disaster, 95. and put to death, 99
- Lieutenants* of the emperor, sent into the provinces in the prince's department with a military power, I. 36. III. 160
- Ligians* (the), a people of Germany, III. 300
- Ligurians* (the) cruelly treated by Otho's sailors and soldiers, V. 123
- Limyrum* in Lycia, the place where Augustus's grandson, Caius Cæsar died, I. 258
- Lincea*, the capital of the Asturians, I. 59
- Lion*. The story of Androcles and his lion, III. 161
- Lippe* (the), a river in Germany, I. 292. and a fort upon it, *ibid.*
- Liris* (the), a river in Italy, III. 326
- Lisonzo*, a river, not far from Aquileia, VIII. 397
- Livia Orestilla*, second wife of Caligula, who forced her from her husband, C. Piso, the very day they were married, III. 29
- Livia* is suspected, but without proof, of having been concerned in the death of Marcellus, I. 74: she had been honourably received by the Lacedæmonians, when she fled with her first husband, 94. she obtains for her son Tiberius the command in Syria, and all the provinces of the east, 99. their views thwarted by the birth of Caius, *ibid.* portico built by Augustus in her name, 132. she bears with courage the death of her son Drusus, 229. cannot prevail upon Tiberius to give up his design of retiring, 241. contrast between Livia and Julia, 248. she is suspected, but still without proof, of having procured the deaths of Caius and Lucius Cæsars, 259. she solicits Augustus in favour of Tiberius, 262. and sours him against Agrippa Posthumus, 268. she advises Augustus to pardon Cinna, 272. her despotic haughtiness highly displeasing to the Romans, 334. she is suspected of having poisoned Augustus, *ibid.* uncertainty of what has been said concerning that matter, 335. she takes care to be with him in his last moments, 338. Augustus expires in her arms, 339. Livia passed for Augustus's confidant, in his amours, 358. she protects Tiberius's minister,

nister, Sallust, who had given orders to kill Agrippa Posthumus, and hinders Tiberius from laying that affair before the senate, II. 6. she is appointed heiress by Augustus's will, adopted, and obliged to take the names of *Julia Augusta*, 8. rewards Numerius Atticus for swearing that he saw Augustus's soul fly up to heaven, 13. gathers up the ashes of the deceased emperor, *ibid.* and becomes his priestess, 14. intreats Tiberius to take the sovereignty, 19. Tiberius opposes the honours intended to be decreed to his mother, 22. she quarrels with Agrippina, 43. the affair of Urgulania, Livia's favourite, 126. she employs Plancina to pique and irritate Agrippina, 139. desires that words spoken against her may not be imputed as a crime to any one, 143. does not appear in public during the mourning for Germanicus, 180. protects Plancina, who was accused of being concerned in the death of Germanicus, 193. Messalinus proposes returning her thanks for revenging the death of Germanicus, 195. she falls ill, 238. secret disagreements between her and her son, *ibid.* her recovery, 239. a temple erected to her and Tiberius by the Asiatics, 256. a distinguished place assigned her in the theatre, among the vestals, 257. an open quarrel between her and her son, 286. she supported Augustus's grand-daughter Julia, during her banishment, 297. her death, 298. her character, 299, 300. Tiberius's ingratitude towards her, 301. Tiberius grows more tyrannical after her death, 314. Caligula depreciates the birth of Livia,

III. 27. her harshness towards her grandson Claudius, 138. Claudius, when emperor, caused divine honours to be decreed her, 139.  
*Livilla*, daughter of Drusus brother to Tiberius, and wife of Drusus son of Tiberius, II. 139. delivered of male twins, 178. joins with Sejanus in poisoning her husband, 306. assists Sejanus in ruining Germanicus's family, 314. Sejanus asks leave to marry her, 319. it is probable that Tiberius consented to the match, 343. her death, 354.  
*Livineius Regulus* complains of being struck off the list of senators whilst his son was admitted, I. 113.  
*Livineius Regulus* pleads for Gn. Piso, II. 186.  
*Livineius Regulus* is banished, and gives a combat of gladiators at Pompeia, IV. 105.  
*Livius Geminius*, a senator, swears that he saw Drusilla ascend into heaven, and is rewarded by Caius, III. 28.  
*Livy*, the historian. See *Titus Livius*.  
*Loaves* distributed to the people instead of corn, X. 176.  
*Locusta* prepares the poison intended for Claudius, III. 328. and that given to Britannicus, IV. 20. she received a considerable estate from Nero, as the reward of her crimes, 22. Nero kept a poison prepared by her, 340. she is ordered by Galba to be put to death, V. 21.  
*Lollia Paulina*, third wife of Caligula, III. 29. she is sent by her husband Memmius Regulus to be married by the emperor, who soon turned her off, 30. is supported by the freed-man Calistus in her endeavours to become

- come the wife of Claudius, after the death of Messalina, 252. is banished, and put to death, 259
- Lollius Avidus*. See *Avidus*.
- Lollius* chosen consul by the people, I. 92. remark on Horace's character of him, 191. he is defeated by the Germans, 192. sent with Caius Caesar into the East by Augustus, 253. his bad character, disgrace, and death, 256
- Lollius Urbicus* extends a little the possessions of the Romans in Britain, and builds a wall there, VII. 226
- Lombards* (the), a people inhabiting the banks of the Elbe, subdued by Tiberius, I. 293. join Arminius, II. 144
- London*, a considerable city so early as in the time of Nero, IV. 124. Suetonius Paulinus arrives there from the isle of Anglesca, *ibid.* and leaves it to the enemy, *ibid.*
- Long-bridges* (the), a causeway which traversed a marshy country, now called the *Ponds of Bourlang*, II. 90
- Longevity*. Several instances of it from Pliny, VI. 80
- Longinus*, Zenobia's Greek master, and author of the *Treatise on the Sublime*, is put to death by Aurelian, IX. 149, 163
- Longinus*, a brave officer, traitorously made prisoner by Decebalus, VII. 94. poisons himself, *ibid.*
- Lord and Master* (the title of) always abhorred by Augustus, I. 87. rejected with indignation by Tiberius, II. 22. not sufficient for Domitian, who joined to it that of God, VI. 311. Trajan suffered himself to be called Lord, VII. 75. Alexander Severus forbid this appellation, VIII. 286
- Lori*, a villa belonging to Titus Antoninus, and the place where he died, VII. 243
- Lottery*, or lots thrown among the people by Titus, VI. 297. by Domitian, 321
- Lous*, the name of a month which answers to our August, VI. 238
- Luc*, a town on the river Drome, in the territory of the Vocontians, threatened to be set on fire by Valens, V. 112
- Lucan* the poet, son of Amæus Mela, and nephew of Seneca, III. 146. enters with great warmth into the conspiracy against Nero, IV. 225. when taken prisoner, he confesses his crime, and impeaches his mother Atilla, 234. he dies repeating a description of a death like his own, 249. character of his *Pharsalia*, and of himself, 250.
- Lucian* composed a criticism on the histories written by his contemporaries, VIII. 266, 266. his *History of the Life and Death of Peregrinus*, 284. character of his works, 344. hazards which he runs in undertaking to unmask the diviner Alexander, whose life he wrote, 365
- Lucilius*, a centurion, killed by the mutinous soldiers in Pannonia, II. 31
- Lucilius Bassus*. See *Bassus*.
- Lusilius Capito*, the emperor's intendant in Asia, is condemned by the senate, II. 255
- Lucilius Longus*, Tiberius's old and faithful friend. His death, II. 247
- Lucilla*, daughter of Marcus Aurelius, married to the emperor Verus, VII. 239, 240, 259, 263. after the death of Verus, she was married by her father to Pompeianus, still preserving all the honours of the imperial dignity, 300. she conspires against her brother Commodus. and is put to death, 273—275
- Lucillus*, related to Gallienus, IX. 80
- Lucius*

- Lucius Varius*. Nero's lenity towards him, IV. 37
- Lucretius* (Q.) had been proscribed, and is made consul, I. 106
- Lucrinus* (the lake). Agrippina's escape there, IV. 86
- Lucua*, king of the rebel Jews of Cyrene, VII. 117
- Lucullus*. His country seat near the promontory of Misenum, inhabited by Tiberius, II. 413. his gardens, III. 208
- Lupus*, a tribune, is ordered to kill Cæsonia and her daughter, III. 122. is himself put to death, 128
- Lupus*, prefect of Egypt, shut up the Jewish temple which Onias had built in Egypt, VI. 264
- Lupus*, prefect of Egypt, fights with disadvantage the rebellious Jews of Cyrené, VII. 117
- Lupus*, one of Severus's generals, is defeated by Albinus, VIII. 92. he may be the Lupus who commanded the Roman forces in Britain, 188
- Lusitania*, a province of Spain, in the emperor's department, I. 18. Augusta Emerita, now Merida, long its capital, 61
- Lusius Geta*, prefect of the prætorian cohorts, III. 243. is broke by Claudius, 266
- Lusius Quietus*, by birth a Mauritanian, was one of Trajan's best generals, VII. 63. distinguishes himself greatly in the Parthian war, 105. subdues the Mardi, 106. and forces the city of Edessa, 114. extirpates a great number of Jews in Mesopotamia, and is made governor of Palestine, 118. Trajan thought of making him his successor, 106, 121. Adrian mistrusts him, and deprives him of his command, 142. he conspires against Adrian, and is put to death, 145.
- Lusius Varius*, of consular dignity, formerly banished, is reinstated in the senate, IV. 37
- Lustration* of the city of Rome, in consequence of thunder having fallen on it, IV. 30
- Lustre* (the) closed by Augustus, I. 14. by Claudius, III. 236. by Nero, IV. 30. by Vespasian, 80
- Lustricus Bruttianus*, falsely accused by Montanus Atticinus, and acquitted with honour by Trajan, VII. 71
- Lutorius Priscus* accused and condemned, II. 210, 212
- Luxury* (the) of the Romans, particularly in their tables, very great, I. 120. an attempt to reform it, 124. carried to an excessive height, 224. Tiberius's letter concerning it, 228. increase of it till Galba's time, 232. Claudius's endeavours to suppress luxury, III. 206. Vespasian corrects the luxury of the Roman tables by his own example, VI. 88. Adrian revives the ancient sumptuary laws, VII. 160
- Lycians* (the), a free people, having killed some Roman citizens, lose their liberty, III. 181. accuse Epirus Marcellus, IV. 38
- Lydda*, a fortress in Judea, taken by Vespasian, VI. 178
- Lydius* defends Cremna in Isauria against Probus, IX. 223. is killed by an archer whom he had offended, 224
- Lygdus*, an eunuch and favourite of Drusus, son of Tiberius, poisons his master, II. 3. 8. confesses it upon the rack, 353
- Iyges*, or *Lygions* (the), a German people, conquered by Probus, IX. 218
- Lyon*. A temple and altar built near that city by the Gauls, in honour of Augustus, I. 193. consecrated by Drusus, *ibid.* the second citadel of the Romans in Gaul, 194. games exhibited there



there by Caligula, III. 74. contention of eloquence there, *ibid.* Claudius born at Lyon, 132. an original fragment of one of Claudius's harangues still preserved in the town-house of Lyon, 233. Lyon almost intirely consumed by fire, and its inhabitants relieved by Nero, IV. 271. they continue faithful to Nero, 327. V. 95. the people of Lyon declare for Vitellius, 109. Lyon and Vienne rivals, 110. Vitellius receives the commanders of all the armies there, 176. Domitian's conduct whilst at Lyon, VI. 67. battle near Lyon, between Severus and Albinus, VIII. 90, 93. the city of Lyon is plundered and ravaged by the conqueror, 95. experiences very severe treatment from Aurelian, IX. 168, 231

*Lyonese* (the), a part of Gaul so called, I. 19

*Lysanias*, governor of Abilænum with the title of tetrach, IV. 52, and III. 22

## M

*Macarius*, bishop of Jerusalem, X. 134. Constantine's letter to him, 135. Constantine's reproaches to him with respect to Mambré, 140

*Macedonia*, *Macedonians*. Macedonia a province of the people, I. 18 becomes a province of the emperors. and is governed by Poppæus Sabinus, II. 77. Claudius restores it to the senate, III. 198

*Macedonius* kills Quartinus, and carries his head to Maximin, who reaps the advantage of the treason, and punishes the traitor, VIII. 359

*Macherontum*, a strong place in Judea, taken possession of by

the seditious Jews, VI. 133, surrendered to the Romans by its garrison, and its inhabitants extirpated, 253

*Macrian*, Valerian's general, justly suspected of infidelity, IX. 49. it was he who persuaded that prince to persecute the Christians, 53. conceals measures with Balista, and causes himself to be elected emperor, with his two sons, 72—74. he is defeated by Aureolus, and perishes with his eldest son, 77, 78

*Macrian* the son. See the preceding article.

*Macrinus*, one of Caracalla's prætorian prefects, conspires against his master, VIII. 201. after the death of that prince, he causes himself to be elected emperor by the soldiers, 214. pretended to conceal the obscurity of his birth by affecting great pomp and haughtiness, 216, 217. refuses the title of Parthicus, which the senate had decreed him, 225. endeavours to reform the bad discipline of the troops, 226. Heliogabalus's inveterate hatred to his memory, 245. See the contents of *Macrinus's reign*, Vol. VIII. p. 211—213.

*Macro* (*Nenius Sertorius*). Tiberius gives him the command of the prætorian cohorts, and orders him to arrest Sejanus, II. 349. his care to prevent a tumult of the cohorts, 350. the senate decrees him the ornaments of prætor, which he declines accepting, 356. Tiberius names him as a guard to his person in the senate, 362. his close connections with Caligula, 406. for which Tiberius reproaches him, 407. he prepares to advance Caligula, 413. carries Tiberius's will to the senate

- to be annulled, III. 5. is made prefect of Egypt, and forced by Caligula to kill himself, 25
- Mæsa (Julia)*, sister of the empress Julia, and daughter of Bassianus, priest of the sun in Phœnicia, VIII. 155, 227. mother of Soæmis and Mamæa, 228. procures the priesthood of the sun at Emesa for her grandson Heliogabalus, *ibid.* lays the plot by which Heliogabalus was raised to the empire, 229. she is declared a public enemy by the senate, 234. acted in the battle in which Macrinus was conquered, 235. after Heliogabalus's victory, she is decorated with the title of *Augusta*, 245. she remonstrates in vain to her grandson, 248—250. she goes to the senate-house, and there performs the office of senator, 251. she persuades Heliogabalus to adopt his cousin Alexianus, 264. and afterwards protects her own work, 267, 279, 281. her death, and apotheosis, 282
- Magi, Magic.* The Magi worshipped water as well as fire, and therefore would not spit in the sea, nor pollute it with any filth, IV. 199. Nero convinced of the folly of magic, 299. Adrian became very expert in magic, VII. 166. Caracalla's taste for magic and magicians, VIII. 171, 180, 203
- Magistracies* (the) of the Romans, preserved by Augustus as they were before, at least in name and to all outward appearances, I. 31. Tiberius permits the magistrates to be free in the exercise of their offices, II. 121. and rejects the proposal of fixing them for five years, 127
- Magnus* suspected by Maximin of intending to raise himself to the empire, Maximin commits great cruelties on that occasion, VIII. 356, 357
- Maiuma*, a port of Gaza in Palestine, erected into a city by Constantine, to reward its inhabitants for their conversion to Christianity, X. 152
- Malchus*, an Arabian, furnishes troops to Vespasian in the Jewish war, VI. 142
- Maloria*, prince of the Frisones, goes ambassador to Nero, IV. 72. an instance of German frankness, *ibid.*
- Matuginensis (Ser. Cornelius)* excluded from the proconsulship of Asia, on account of his being priest to Jupiter, II. 285
- Mambré*, a place famous on account of the patriarch Abraham, whose name drew thither a great concourse of Jews, Christians, and even Gentiles, X. 139. Constantine builds a Christian church there, *ibid.*
- Mamæa (Julia)*, daughter of Mæsa, and mother of Alexianus, afterwards Alexander Severus, VIII. 228. she is declared a public enemy by the senate, 234. it is not probable that she was corrupted by Caracalla, 263. she had conferences with Origen, and always preserved an inclination for Christianity, *ibid.* she educates her son with great care *ibid.* and 265, 266. breaks all Heliogabalus's measures against Alexander, 265. is concerned in the last scene, in which Heliogabalus perishes, 270. she receives the title of *Augusta*, 280. she governs during the minority of her son, 281. her vigilant care to form the young emperor, 282, 308. she was too fond of money, 297. Alexander has been blamed for his too great deference for his mother, 309, 310.

310. *Mamæa* takes a dislike to Ulpian; but soon finds that her suspicions were ill-grounded, 312, 313: she accompanies her son into Germany, 335, 342. and is killed there with him, 343. worship paid to her after her death, 344
- Mamæans*, a set of boys and girls maintained and educated at the expence of Alexander Severus, VIII. 335
- Mamertinus*, an orator who lived under Dioclesian, IX. 351
- Manahem*, son of Judas the Galilean, makes himself master of Jerusalem, VI. 130. behaves with excessive cruelty, and is killed by order of Eleazer, 131
- Manilius*, secretary to the rebel Cassius, offers to discover the accomplices of the rebellion, and is not heard, VII. 371
- Manilius*, a notorious informer, is condemned by the senate, VIII. 222
- Montia Scantilla*, wife of Didius Julianus, receives the title of *Augusta*, VIII. 27
- Manlius* condemned for adultery with Apuleia Varilia, II. 143
- Manlius* commander of the Italic legion. Valen's treacherous conduct towards her, V. 110
- Manlius Stilianus*, first speaker in the senate, approves, with great encomiums, the election of Probus, IX. 211
- Manlius Valens*, commander of a legion, is defeated by the Silures, III. 308
- Mannæus*, commander of one of the gates of Jerusalem. His account of the number of the dead within that city, VI. 222
- Manners*. Licentiousness and depravity of manners among the Romans, I. 116. Augustus little fit to reform those disorders, 117. horrid immorality at Rome II. 153, ordinance to restrain it, 154. laws of Constantine to maintain purity of manners, X. 123
- Mantineæ*. Adrian causes a pillar to be erected there over Epaminondas's tomb, VII. 154
- Marcella*, niece of Augustus, married to Agrippa, I. 14. Augustus separates her from Agrippa, and marries her to Julius Antoninus, 92. she was mother of L. Antonius, II. 280
- Marcellinus*, grandfather of Adrian, was the first senator in that family, VII. 60
- Marcellinus*, commander in Mesopotamia, under Aurelian, refuses to listen to offers made him of the empire, IX. 164
- Marcellus*, son of Octavia, and nephew of Augustus, I. 14. in order to advance him, Augustus marries him to his daughter Julia, 61. obtained the right of voting in the rank of ancient prætor, and of being created consul ten years before the age prescribed by law, 63. named curule edile, *ibid.* 68. shocked at Augustus's giving his ring to Agrippa, 69, Agrippa, who gave umbrage to Marcellus, is removed, 70. Marcellus dies infinitely regretted by the people, 71. Seneca's character of him, *ibid.* lines of Virgil upon his death, 72. honours done his memory by Augustus, 73. Augustus unjustly suspected of having partaken in his nephew's death, *ibid.* suspicions against Livia not proved, 74. the theatre of Marcellus, 226
- March*, a river in Germany, III. 299
- Marcia*, discovers to Livia, that her husband, Fabius Maximus, and Augustus had visited Agrippa

- grippe* Posthumus in the island Planasia, I. 335
- Marcia*, daughter of Cremutius Cordas, ineffectually opposes her father's design of dying, II. 272
- Marcia Furnilla*, the second wife of Titus, repudiated by him, VI. 300
- Marcia*, concubine of Commodus, protects the Christians, VII. 377, 388. she conspires against Commodus with Lætus and Eclectus, 405. Commodus dies, poisoned by her, and strangled by the wrestler Narcissus, 406, 407. she is put to death, by Didius Julianus, VIII. 51
- Marcia*, the first wife of Severus, VIII. 47
- Marcia* (the water), one of the most celebrated of those that were brought to Rome by aqueducts, IV. 114
- Marcian*, Gallienus's general, gains, with Claudius, a victory over the Goths, IX. 108. he returns to Italy, conspires against Gallienus; is the cause of his death, and raises Claudius to the empire, *ibid.*—105.
- Marciana*, sister of Trajan, VII. 61
- Marcianopolis*, a city built, or enlarged by Trajan, VII. 98
- Marcianus* said to be the father of Nymphidius Sabinus, IV. 341
- Marcianus*' father-in-law of Alexander Severus, VIII. 310
- Marcianus* (*Genesius*). See *Genesius*.
- Marcus Agrippa*, a man without birth or merit, promoted by Macrinus, VIII. 220
- Marcus Celsus*, consul elect, present when Galba adopted Piso, V. 53
- Marcomanni* (the), a people of Germany inhabiting the country now called the *Circle of Franconia*, are conquered by Drusus, I. 194. join Catualda against Maroboduus, II. 146. attacked by Domitian, whom they overcome, VI. 339. first war of Marcus Aurelius against the Marcomanni, VII. 294—296. second, 300—308. third, 335—337. Commodus makes peace with the Marcomanni, 369. Caracalla stirs up animosity and war between the Vandals and the Marcomanni, VIII. 181. Heliogabalus had thoughts of making war upon the Marcomanni, 261. Aurelian's war against the Marcomanni, and other German nations, IX. 140, 142
- Marcus*, or *M. Marcius*, placed by Zonaras among the emperors, IX. 5
- Mardi* (the), an Asiatic nation, chastised by Corbulo, IV. 66. subdued by Lusius Quietus, VII. 106
- Mardia*, a place between Philipopolis and Andrinople, where a battle was fought between Constantine and Licinius, X. 85
- Marodes*, a traitor, punished by the Persians, to whom he had betrayed Antioch, IX. 49
- Margum*, the place where the battle between Carinus and Dioclesian was fought, IX. 257
- Marianne*, daughter of Agrippa the First, king of the Jews, III. 293
- Marianne*, a tower built by Herod, to which the Romans retired, VI. 130, 185. taken by Titus, 244
- Maricus*, an enthusiast, gathers a troop of fanatics about him in Gaul, is overcome, taken, and put to death, V. 177
- Marines* (the) formed into a legion by Nero, massacred by Galba, V. 17
- Mar-*

- Mariners* (companies of) established by Aurelian upon the Tiber and the Nile, IX. 180
- Muriniana*, Valerian's second wife, IX. 39
- Marius (Julius)*, an inseparable friend of Tiberius, is put to death by him, II. 370
- Marius (P. Carvilius)*, an usurper under Philip, IX. 10—12
- Marius (Sex.)* accused by Calpurnius Silvanus, II. 274
- Marius (Sex.)* accused of incest with his daughter, is thrown down from the Tarpeian rock, II. 380. Dion's account of him, *ibid.*
- Marius Celsus* brings a legion out of Pannonia to join Corbulo, IV. 193. Galba sends Marius to a detachment of the Illyrian legions encamped in Agrippa's portico, V. 52. he brings Galba bad tidings of the Illyrian soldiers, 61. Otho puts him in irons, and by that feint saves his life, 72. Otho ranks Marius among his friends, 75. he is made consul, 77. commands under Otho in the army against Vitellius, 117. bravery of his body of horse, V. 133. he advises not to fight Vitellius, 142. he acknowledges Vitellius for emperor, 154. and is well treated by him, 177
- Marius Maturus*, intendant of the Maritime Alps, defends that country against Otho's forces, V. 123. his kind reception of Fabius Valens, 284
- Marius Maximus*, prefect of Rome, and perhaps author of several lives of the emperors, which are lost, VIII. 218, 283, 234, 346
- Marius Priscus*, proconsul of Africa, convicted of oppression and extortion, is banished, VII. 21, 57
- Marius*, by trade an armourer, and afterwards a soldier, is, by Victoria's means, proclaimed emperor in Gaul, where he is killed three days after. IX. 10
- Maro*, a notorious informer under Tiberius, accuses Paulus, II. 209
- Marmaridæ* (the), a people of Africa, subdued by Probus, IX. 215
- Maroboduus* prevails on the Marcomanni, and some other people of the nation of the Suevi, to go and settle in Bohemia, where he forms to himself a powerful state, I. 207. his extensive authority and power, 294. Tiberius prepares to attack him, 296. but is prevented by the revolt of the Pannonians and Dalmatians, upon which he concludes a treaty with Maroboduus, 297. Maroboduus sends Varus's head to Rome, 316. forms an alliance against Arminius, II. 144. is defeated by Arminius, 145. applies to Tiberius for assistance, 146. is expelled his kingdom by Catwalda, *ibid.* being dethroned, he is received in Italy, where he grows old in peace, 147
- Marriages*. Laws of Augustus in favour of marriage, I. 118. marriages of the Germans, 177. unity of marriage among some of the German nations, 180. marriage encouraged by Claudius, III. 179. decree of the senate, permitting an uncle to marry his niece, 257. this decree is abolished by Nerva, VII. 13
- Mars*. Temple of Mars the Avenger, I. 96
- Marseille*. The inhabitants petitioned for the estate of Vulcatius Moschus, left to them by will, II. 281. Claudius lands there,

- there, III. 194. Sylla banished thither by Nero, IV. 44. the islands Stachadæ dependent on Marseille, V. 284. Tacitus's praise of this city, VI. 348. Maximian Hercules is taken at Marseille by Constantine, X. 35
- Marshal*, or prefect of the camp, II. 29. *note*.
- Marsi* (the), a German people, invaded and distressed by Germanicus, II. 61. conquered by Gabinius Secundus, III. 156
- Martial*, the poet, VI. 97. flourished under Domitian, and survived him, 306. his death, VII. 86. his poetry was the delight of Verus Cæsar, VII. 195
- Martialis*, a centurion, kills Caracalla, and is himself instantly killed, VII. 204, 205. praises bestowed on him by the senate, 217
- Martianus*, a name given by Galba to his freed-man Icelus, V. 5. See *Icelus*.
- Martina*, a famous poisoner, intimate with Plancina, and suspected of having been concerned in the death of Germanicus, dies suddenly at Tundusium, II. 171, 183
- Martinianus* (M.) created Cæsar by Licinius, X. 94, 95. after whose defeat, he is put to death by Constantine, 96
- Martius Macer*, commander of two thousand gladiators, employed in the war by Otho, defeats a party of the enemy, V. 132. is himself defeated and broken, 146
- Martius Turbo* sent against the rebel Jews of Egypt by Trajan, VII. 142. is appointed governor of Palestine by Adrian, and afterwards sent into Mauritania, *ibid.* is made prefect of Pannonia and Dacia, 144. he becomes prætorian prefect, and notwithstanding all his merit, is at last disgraced by Adrian, 175
- Martius Verus*, one of the emperor Verus's generals in the war against the Parthians. His praise, VII. 265—267. he informs Marcus Aurelius of the revolt of Avidius Cassius, 318. high esteem in which that emperor held him, 319. some ascribe to him the honour of burning Cassius's papers and memorials, 327
- Marus*, the ancient name of the river March, II. 148
- Mary*, a woman of birth and fortune, killed her own child and eat of it, during the siege of Jerusalem, VI. 235
- Masada* (the castle of), situate on the late Asphaltites, and fortified by Herod, is taken by the seditious Jews, who made it their place of arms, VI. 130. still kept by them, 179. situation of it, 257. taken by the Romans, 261
- Master*. The title of lord and master was an object of detestation with Augustus, I. 87, 88. Domitian assumed it, VI. 311. Trajan suffered himself to be called so, VII. 78
- Mastor*, a Jazygian, is forced by Adrian to promise to kill him, but afterwards refuses to do it; VII. 211
- Maternus* put to death by Domitian for some bold expressions against tyrants, VI. 328
- Maternus*, captain of a gang of banditti, intends to kill Commodus, is discovered, and put to death, VII. 289, 290
- Matidia*, niece to Trajan, and mother of Sabina, VII. 61. accompanies Trajan's ashes to Rome, 139

- Matidia*, Trajan's grand-niece, VII. 202
- Matronianus*, a worthless wretch, raised to the dignity of prætorian prefect by Carinus, IX. 256
- Matthias*, the high-priest, invites Simon, the son of Gioras, to enter into Jerusalem, VI. 192. is put to death by Simon, 219
- Mattium*, or *Mattiacum*, the capital of the Catti, supposed to be the present *Marbourg*, burnt by Germanicus, II. 83. a silver mine opened there by Curtius Rufus, III. 225
- Maurice* (St) martyred with the legion which he commanded, IX. 326
- Mauritanians* (the) join Tacfarinas under the command of Mazippa, II. 219. Mauritania reduced to a Roman province, III. 156. divided into two departments governed by Roman knights, 157. Vibius Secundus accused of extortion by the Mauritanians, IV. 116. Adrian visits Mauritania, VII. 181
- Mauritius* forms and executes the design of raising Gordian to the empire, VIII. 371
- Mausoleum* (the) of Augustus, II. 13. reported to have burst open of a sudden, VI. 105
- Maxentius*, son of Maximian Hercules, excluded by Galerius from the promotion to the rank of Cæsar, IX. 341, 342. causes himself to be proclaimed emperor at Rome, X. 19, 20. Severus marches against him, is taken and killed, 20, 21. Galerius goes to Italy, in hopes of destroying Maxentius, and is obliged to fly with shame, 25. Maximian wants to depose his son Maxentius, but misses his aim, 26, 27. Maxentius said to have been illegitimate, but without foundation, 27. he reunites Africa to his dominions, 43. makes a cruel abuse of his victory, 45. he prepares to attack Constantine, *ibid.* picture of his vices, 46. the rupture breaks out between Maxentius and Constantine, 50. Maxentius's forces, 51. events of the war, 56—59. the last battle, near Rome, in which Maxentius perishes, *ibid.*—61. his head is carried in triumph in Rome, *ibid.*
- Maximian* learnt the art of war under Probus, IX. 238. Dioclesian chuses Maximian for his colleague, 278. what is known of Maximian before his elevation to the empire, 279. he takes the name of *Herculius*, 280. is charged with the war in the West, 281. drives the Barbarians out of Gaul, 288. remarkable instance of his valour, *ibid.* he passes the Rhine, and subdues a part of the Franks, 284, 285. is obliged to make peace with Carausius, 286. marches to the Rhine, to keep those parts in awe, whilst Constantius Chlorus made war against Allectus, 311. he persecutes the Christians, 322. Galerius makes him abdicate the empire, 343, 346. Maximian re-assumes the purple, X. 21. forces Severus to surrender, *ibid.* and 22. he makes an alliance with Constantine, *ibid.* endeavours in vain to strip his son Maxentius of the purple, 26. goes into Gaul, and from thence to Carnuntum, 27. endeavours to persuade Dioclesian to resume the purple, 30. is consul with Galerius, *ibid.* returns to Gaul, and again abdicates the empire, 31. resumes the purple for the third time, and is stripped of it by

- by Constantine, 34. he tries to assassinate Constantine, is taken in the fact, and hangs himself, 36. he is enrolled among the gods, 37. his tomb, his statues, and his images destroyed, *ibid.*
- Maximin.* His birth, origin, &c. VIII. 337. fine saying of his, 340. he cabals against Alexander Severus, 341. and causes him to be assassinated, 342. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. VIII. p. 351—354.* his rage at hearing that the Gordians had been acknowledged by the senate, VIII. 377. his speech to the soldiers, who hear him with great indifference, 378, 379. he intends to carry the war into Italy, but is stopped before Aquileia, where he perishes with his son, 392—399. persecution of the church under Maximin, 400. his head, and that of his son, sent to Maximus, 401, 402. Maximus sends them to Rome, 404
- Maximin,* son of the former, receives the title of Cæsar from his father, VIII. 354. there had been thoughts of marrying him to Theoclea, sister of Alexander Severus, 350, 355. he is killed with his father, 399. some particulars concerning him, *ibid.* and 400
- Maximin,* a man of violent passions, governor of Syria, and related to the emperor Tacitus, is killed by the soldiers, IX. 202
- Maximin Daia,* or *Daza,* nephew of Galerius, is raised to the rank of Cæsar, IX. 342, 343. the East, and Egypt, were his department, 354. he makes himself *Augustus*, X. 32, 33. Maxentius enters into an alliance with him, 51, 69. Maximin is obliged to conform, at least in some measure to Constantine's edict in favour of the Christians, 69. his ill usage of Valeria, widow of Galerius, 72, 73. he persecutes the Christians, 75, 76. he attacks Licinius, is defeated, and dies soon after of a shocking distemper, 79, 80. his family is extirpated by Licinius, and he himself declared a tyrant, 81, 82
- Maximus* of Tyr, a Platonic philosopher, one of Marcus Aurelius's masters, VII. 249
- Maximus* is elected emperor by the senate, with Balbinus, VIII. 382—386. what is known of Maximus before his election, 280—384. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. VIII. p. 385, 386.* remarkable saying of his, X. 408. his death was not revenged, 412
- Maximus,* father of the emperor Probus, IX. 213
- Maximus (L.)* attacks L. Antonius before the Germans had joined him, defeats and kills him, VI. 390. he burns all Antonius's papers, 391 commands part of Trajan's army, VII. 63. is colleague with Trajan in his fifth consulship, 70. and is killed in battle in the East, 114
- Mayn* (the), a river in Germany, I. 194
- Maxippa,* chief of the Mauritians, join Tacfarinas, II. 219
- Meati* (the), a people of Britain, VIII. 136—138
- Mecænas* advises Octavius to keep possession of the supreme authority, I. 6, 16. was long prefect of Rome, 33. he discovers to his wife Terentia the secret of Muræna's conspiracy, 89. his advice to Augustus concerning Agrippa, 92. Virgil appoints him one of his heirs, 110. he accompanies Augustus into Gaul



- Gaul, and ceases being prefect of Rome, 128. an instance of his freedom with Augustus, 144. his death, 230. though his credit was sunk with Augustus, his death is lamented by him, *ibid.* he was the dupe of his passion for his wife, 231. he was effeminate, *ibid.* his stile affected, 232. verses in which he expresses an extreme fondness for life, 233. his good qualities, *ibid.* hot baths not known before his time, some think him author of the art of short-hand writing, 234. his last will, *ibid.*
- Maccenas*, an ancient prætor, occasions a furious sedition in Rome, VIII. 389, 390
- Mecianus*, son of Avidius Crassus, is killed at Alexandria, VII. 316, 321
- Media* (the kingdom of) governed by Vonones, III. 280. Pacorus reigns in Media, IV. 286. over-run by the Alans, VI. 97
- Mediomatrici* (the), a people of Gaul. Their territory now called the *Messin*, VI. 57
- Medullius*, a mountain in Spain, I. 58
- Meherdates*, son of Vonones, and grandson of Phraates, is a hostage at Rome, and sent by Claudius to be king of Parthia, III. 274. young, and without experience, he conducts his affairs badly, 277. he is deserted by his allies, and taken prisoner, 279. the conqueror orders his ears to be cut off, but spares his life, *ibid.*
- Mela*, or *Mella*. See *Annæus*.
- Melitene*, a region and city near the Euphrates. Corbulo goes near it in order to pass the Euphrates, IV. 194. the twelfth legion is sent thither by Titus, VI. 250. it was this legion which obtained of God, by its prayers, the miracle that saved Marcus Aurelius's army, VII. 305. commotions in Melitene under Dioclesian, IX. 336
- Memmia*, wife of Alexander Severus, VIII. 350
- Memmius Pollio*, consul elect, proposes to the senate the marriage of Agrippina's son with Octavia, III. 259
- Memmius Regulus*, being consul, receives Tiberius's orders against Sejanus, II. 349. carries Sejanus to prison, 351. goes to Capræa, 355. Haterius Agrippa revives an accusation against him, and he is saved by Sanguinius Maximus, 401. being governor of Macedonia, he orders his wife Lollia Paulina to marry Caligula, III. 30. his danger, 35. his death, and Nero's great opinion of him, IV. 137
- Menapians* (the). Their country laid waste by the Germans, V. 358
- Meninga*, an island on the coast of Africa, now *Gerbi*, IX. 25
- Mennius*, prefect of the camp, suppresses a mutiny among the soldiers, II. 48
- Menophilus (Tullus)*, a consular defends the city of Aquileia against Maximin, VIII. 396. his conduct with regard to the Carpians, when he was governor of Mœsia, IX. 7, 8.
- Mentz*. The winter quarters at Mentz saved by Civilis, VI. 45. Cerialis arrives there, 55. Alexander Severus is killed near Mentz, VIII. 343
- Meonius* assassinates his uncle Odenatus, and is himself killed soon after, IX. 93, 94, 149
- Mephila*. A temple dedicated to that goddess escaped when Cremona was destroyed, V. 275

- Mercy.* An altar sacred to Mercy at Athens, VII. 344
- Merida.* Foundation of that city, I. 61. strengthened by new families sent thither by Otho, V. 79
- Mesænum*, an island at the mouth of the river Tigris, taken by Trajan, VII. 112
- Mesomedes*, a lyric poet, whose pension Titus Antoninus diminished, VII. 233. Caracalla built him a monument, VIII. 210
- Mesopotamia.* Vitellius threatens to invade it, II. 394. Ornospadæ governor of it for the Parthians, 395. Trajan enters Mesopotamia in an hostile manner, and conquers it, VII. 104. it was then full of Jews, 118. it returns to its old masters, *ibid.* and 140. is conquered back by the emperor Verus, 266, 267. Artaxerxes enters Mesopotamia, 325, 326. it is recovered by Alexander Severus, 333. Valerian loses this province, IX. 49. Odenatus makes it return to the Roman obedience, 71. it is again reconquered by Carus, 247. the king of Persia renounces all pretensions to this province, 321, 322
- Messala* triumphs, I. 50. he is appointed prefect of Rome by Augustus, but resigns that office at the end of a few days, 128. is made consul, 147. appointed superintendant of the aqueducts and public conduits, 219. his speech, conferring on Augustus the title of father of his country, 224. his death and character, 285. he left two sons, 286. his disinterested eloquence, III. 213, 214
- Messala (Vipstanius)*, commander of a legion, a young man of distinguished birth and merit, V. 248. brings up the Mœsian auxiliaries to the assistance of Antonius Primus, 258. brother of the famous informer Regulus, in whose favour he moves part of the senate by his eloquent and pathetic address, VI. 18
- Messalina*, daughter of Valerius Messala Barbatus, and wife of Claudius, III. 143. her character, *ibid.* she brings Claudius a son, called Britannicus, 160. with Narcissus, she concert the ruin of Appius Silanus, 166. enriches herself with the spoils of the condemned, 169. she sells the rights of Roman citizen, 178. her excessive lewdness, 182 she makes Claudius order the pantomime Mnester to obey her in all things, 183. all honours that had been conferred on Livia are granted to Messalina, 195. she follows Claudius's car in his triumph, 196. continues her cruelties, 207. procures the death of Valerius Asiaticus and Poppæa, 208. she rewards her minions, 212. her outrageous love of Silius, 217. she is publicly married to Silius, 240. the freed-men become her enemies, 241. Narcissus informs Claudius of her marriage, *ibid.* she endeavours to pacify Claudius, 244. her death, 248
- Messalinus (Valerius)*, son of the orator Messala, inherited his father's eloquence, I. 245, 286. is sent by Tiberius into Dalmatia, where he gains a victory over Bato, 299. his proposal relating to Cn. Piso's family, II. 104
- Messalinus Cotta*, the second, and unworthy son of a good father, the orator Messala, I. 286. he proposes in the senate, that magistrates should be answerable

- ble for the extortion of their wives in the provinces, II. 319. an enemy to Agrippina and Nero, 338. is attacked by several senators, and protected by Tiberius, 365
- Messenians* (the) obtain the possession of a temple of Diana Limnetis, II. 280
- Metia Faustina*, mother of Gordian the Third, VIII. 413
- Metilius*, a Roman officer, suffers the Jews to circumcise him, on condition of their sparing his life, VI. 131
- Metius Carus* accuses Herennius Senecio of high-treason, upon the information of Bæbius Massa, VI. 396. his memorials against Pliny found among Domitian's papers, 402, was an infamous informer, 404
- Metius Marullus*, father of the elder Gordian, VIII. 365
- Metius Modestus* banished by Domitian. Regulus's malice against Pliny and Modestus, when the latter was in exile, VI. 405
- Metius Pomposianus*. Vespasian made him consul, though he had been foretold that he would be emperor, VI. 91. his death, 326
- Metius Rufus* made prefect of Egypt, VI. 318
- Metz*, formerly *Divodurum*. Four thousand of its inhabitants killed by Valens's army, V. 108
- Mevana*, now *Bevagnia*, in Umbria, V. 292. the prætorians made it their place of arms, 297
- Mevius Pudens* assisted Otho in alienating the affections of the prætorian cohorts from Galba, V. 45
- Milan*. The attachment of its inhabitants to the memory of Brutus, I. 86. they declare for Vitellius, V. 114. Constantine is received in Milan, X. 57. he celebrates there the marriage of his sister with Licinius, 70. an edict issued at Milan in favour of the Christians, *ibid.* and 71
- Miletus* obtains the privilege of being an asylum, II. 237
- Miliary*, or *Mile-stone*, (the golden) erected by two ancient prætors, superintendants of the highways, I. 104
- Milichus*, a freed-man of Scævinius's, discovers to Nero the conspiracy which had been formed against him, IV. 231. he receives great riches from Nero, and takes the surname of *Soter*, 251
- Minerva*, adopted for his tutelargoddess by Domitian, who called himself her son, VI. 320
- Minerva's Shield*. A silver dish of a prodigious size, so called by Vitellius, V. 179
- Minervina*, the first wife of Constantine, and mother of Crispus Cæsar, X. 24
- Mines of Gold* in Spain, II. 380
- Minors*. Laws of Constantine in their favour, X. 123
- Minuturni* fortified by Apinius Tiro in favour of Vespasian, V. 395
- Minutius Felix*, an apologist for the Christian religion, VIII. 113
- Miracles*. Pretended miracles of Vespasian, VI. 31
- Mirmillions*, a class of gladiators patronised by Domitian, VI. 328
- Misanum*. A fleet kept there, I. 278. II. 250. Agrippina's tomb near it, IV. 91. Nero's fleet wrecked near it, 221. the fleet there declares for Vespasian, V. 294
- Mithridates*, brother of Pharasmanes, king of Iberia, made king of Armenia by Tiberius, II. 392. with his brother's help, he

- he makes himself master of Artaxata, 393. defeats Orodes in a battle, 394. he is sent for to Rome by Caligula, and put in irons; but is freed by Claudius, who sends him to his dominions; III. 158. during a civil war in Parthia, he gets possession of Armenia, 272. he is deceived by his nephew, Rhadamistus, 281. is taken prisoner, 283. and put to death, 284.
- Mithridates*, descended from the great Mithridates. Claudius gives him part of Cilicia, until he should be put in possession of Bosphorus, III. 158. he is driven out of his dominions by the Romans, 288. surrenders himself to Eunones, king of the Adorsi, 289. is carried to Rome, 290. his behaviour there, *ibid.* his advice to Nymphidius, V. 11. he is ordered to be killed, 13.
- Mitylene*, Agrippa retires thither and lives like a private man, I. 71.
- Mnester*, a pantomime, Caligula's favourite, III. 116. is ordered by Claudius to obey Messalina in all things, 183. carries on a criminal commerce with Popæa, 208. Messalina's crimes being discovered, Mnester is put to death, 248.
- Mnester*, a freed-man of Agrippina, stabs himself, and jumps into her funeral pile, IV. 91.
- Mnestheus*, Aurelian's secretary, being menaced by his master, lays the plot by which that prince perished, IX. 184. he is exposed to wild beasts, *ibid.*
- Modena*. Great danger of some senators there, V. 169.
- Modestinus*, a disciple of Ulpian, the last oracle of the civil law among the Romans, VIII. 345. 346.
- Moesia*. Its situation, I. 299.
- fidelity of the Mœsian legion, V. 156. the Mœsians declare for Vespasian, 229.
- Mona*, now *Anglesey*, subdued by Suetonius Paulinus, IV. 121. by Agricola, VI. 357.
- Monaco*, Fabius Valens forced into Monaco, V. 284.
- Moneses*, a Parthian nobleman, has the command of Vologeses's army, IV. 175. he besieges Tigranocerta without success, 176. his children attend Tigranocerta to Rome, 199.
- Money*. See *Cois*.
- Monkey*. Nero is fond of a monkey, as Caligula was of his horse, IV. 218.
- Monobazes*, king of Adiabenum, endeavours to rouse the Parthians to war, IV. 174. present at the treaty with Pætus, 186.
- Monster*. A sea-monster drove ashore at Porto, III. 164.
- Montanus*, a senator, his melancholy adventure with Nero, IV. 31.
- Montanus Atticinus*. See *Atticinus*.
- Montanus Curtius*. See *Curtius*.
- Month*. Licinius, an oppressive intendant, makes a year of fourteen months, I. 130. Tiberius will not suffer his name to be given to the month of November, II. 142. the names of the twelve months of the year changed by Commodus, VII. 399.
- Moon* (the) worshipped by the Germans, I. 163. Caligula marries the moon, III. 36. the diviner Alexander makes his daughter pass for the daughter of the moon, and marries her to Rutilianus, VII. 355. temple of the moon at Carrhæ in Mesopotamia, where that planet was worshipped under the name of the god Lunus, VIII. 205. *note*: the celestial Venus of the Carthagini.

- thaginians passed for the same divinity as the moon, 253
- Moria*, the mount on which the temple of Jerusalem was built, VI. 182, 186
- Morins* (the), a people on the northern border of Gaul, V. 358
- Moselle*. A canal to join the Saone and the Moselle, IV. 70
- Mother*. The German mothers careful to suckle their own children, I. 180. a son, criminally solicited by his mother, throws himself out of a window, II. 411. resolution of a mother in concealing her son, V. 124. a mother forced by hunger, eats her child during the siege of Jerusalem, VI. 235. mother of the camps and armies, a new title invented for Faustina, VII. 329
- Mount*, or *Mont-Dru*, in Autun, IX. 308
- Mount Alma*, near Sirmium, IX. 236
- Mount* (the golden) in Upper Moesia, IX. 236
- Mourning*. The manner of mourning among the senators and people of Rome, II. 7
- Mucapor*, chief of the conspirators against Aurelian, kills that prince with his own hand, IX. 183, and is punished for his crime by the emperor Tacitus, 201
- Mucian*, governor of Syria, where he commands four legions, V. 29. his origin and character, 30. the legions under his command in the East, swear allegiance to Vitellius, 175. Rome becomes a prey to him, 201. secret negotiations between Vespasian and him, 211. his character, 212. his speech to Vespasian, inviting him to become emperor, 216. he makes his troops take the oaths to Vespasian, 222. brings his chief officers to Beryta, to consult what was best to be done, 224. his plan for carrying on the war, 226. he oppresses the people, 227. his orders to Antoninus Primus, dictated by jealousy, come too late, 247. Mucian, jealous of Primus, thwarts his measures, 288. he is for treating with Vitellius, 303. whose son he puts to death, 333. he stops the incursions of the Dacians, 336. Mucian not guided by so humane maxims as Vespasian, VI. 2. the ornaments of triumph decreed him, 6. he arrives at Rome, and becomes sole arbiter of all, 12. he weakens Primus and Varus, 15. protects informers, 21. quiets the seditious disposition of the prætorians, 23. prepares to leave Rome in order to take the conduct of the war on the Rhine, 51. obliges Domitian not to go beyond Lyon, 66. Vespasian treats him almost as his equal, 92. he persuades Vespasian to give up Helvidius Priscus to the rigour of the law, 95. his death, and works, 102
- Mulvius*, or *Milvius*, (the bridge), now called *Ponte Mole*, three miles from Rome, IV. 44. a place where the licentious youth of Rome used to have their parties of pleasure, *ibid*. Maxentius is defeated by Constantine near this bridge, X. 60
- Mummiæ Achaica*, descended from illustrious ancestors, was the mother of the emperor Galba, IV. 322
- Mummius Lupercus*, who commanded the camp called *vetera*, is defeated by Civilis, V. 346, 351. his death, VI. 45
- Mundus*

*Mundus*, a young debauchee, seduces Paulina by means of the priests of Isis, II. 154

*Murena (Vargo)* subdues the Sallassi, I. 56. is made consul, 67

*Murena (Licinius)*. His haughtiness towards Augustus, I. 82. his conspiracy with Fannius Cæpio discovered, and punished with death, 89, 90. he was brother to Proculeius, and to Terentia, the wife of Mæcenas, *ibid.*

*Mursa*, a city in Ponnonia, IX, 76

*Musa (Antonius)*, a physician, cures Augustus by the use of the cold bath and cooling medicines, I. 69. Marcellus, treated by him in the same manner, dies, 71. Augustus grants him the right of wearing a gold ring, and exempts him, and all physicians, from paying tribute, 70. a statue erected to him near that of Esculapius, *ibid.*

*Mushrooms*, called by Nero the food of gods, because Claudius received his poison in them, III. 329

*Music* considered by the Romans as only befitting the theatre, II. 408. Nero exceedingly fond of it, IV. 99

*Musonius Rufus*, a Stoic philosopher, advises Rubellius Plautus to submit to death quietly, IV. 155. he is banished by Nero, 252. and forced to work as a slave at the isthmus of Corinth, 308. his answer to Demetrius, *ibid.* accompanies the deputies to Primus, V. 323. he persecutes P. Celer, VI. 12, 17

*Musulans (the)*, a powerful people in Africa, join Tacfarinas, II. 219. their chiefs seized and beheaded by Dolabella, 258

*Mutilia Prisca*, friend of Livia, II. 314

*Mysithæus*, father-in-law, and prætorian prefect of Gordian the Third, his admirable conduct, IX. 415. his letter to Gordian, and the young prince's answer, 413, 414. Gordian owns himself indebted to Mysithæus for his success against the Persians, 418. honours paid to Mysithæus, *ibid.* his death, *ibid.*

N

*Naarmalcha*, a canal dug by the ancient kings of Babylon, which communicated from the Euphrates to the Tigris, VII. 111

*Nabatæans*, Arabians, I. 63. their king makes a grand entertainment for Germanicus, II. 164

*Naiusus*, now *Nissa*, in Servia, IX. 123. the birth-place of Constantine, 303

*Napata*, the capital of the dominions of queen Candace, taken by the Romans, I. 66

*Naples*, damaged by an earthquake, IV. 169. Nero sings on the stage there, 200, 315

*Naplousa*, the ancient *Sichem*, VIII. 78

*Nar*, a river in Italy, now the *Nera*, II. 184

*Narbata*, a place about seven miles from Caesarea, VI. 119

*Narbonne*, the first and chief citadel of the Romans in Gaul. Laws for the government of Gaul published at Narbonne, I. 50, 194. II. 164. privileges granted to the Narbonese senators, III. 261. Galba receives the deputies of the senate there, V. 14. Narbonne declares for Vitellius, 116. Narbonese Gaul reduced to obedience to Otho, V. 122, 124. Narbonne one of the oldest colonies of the Romans,

- Romans, IX. 243
- Narcissus*, a freed man belonging to Claudius, III. 143. concert with Messalina the ruin of Appius Silanus, 166. enriches himself with the spoils of the condemned, 169. has a lesson given him by Galesus, 170. his insolence in A. Plautius's camp, 192. Vitellius makes him one of his domestic gods, 204. consulted with the other freed-men how to ruin Messalina, 241. informs Claudius of Messalina's marrying Silus, 243. renders Messalina's measures abortive, 245. orders Messalina to be killed, 249. the ornaments of quaestor decreed him, 250. he supports Elia Petina, 252. he protects Junius Cilo against the accusation of the Bithynians, 261. he boldly upbraids Agrippina with her ambitious views, 319. he thinks of opposing Agrippina, but miscarries, 325. his address to Britannicus, 326. he is obliged to leave the court, 327. Agrippina forces him to kill himself, IV. 7. his character, and great wealth, *ibid.* he protected Vespasian, V. 205
- Narcissus*, a wrestler, strangles Commodus, VII. 406. his great power over that prince, VIII. 39. he is exposed to lions by order of Severus, 102
- Narnia*, now *Narni*, V. 296. *Nerva* born there, VII. 20
- Narses*, king of the Persians, makes war upon the Romans, and is conquered by Galerius, IX. 317—320. he sues for peace, and obtains it, 320—322. his captive family is led in triumph by Dioclesian, 339
- Nasamons* (the), a people of Libya, conquered and extirpated by Domitian, VI. 303. cause of it, 342
- Natalis* (*Antonius*), the intimate friend of Piso, enters into the conspiracy against Nero, IV. 226. and is the first who discovers his accomplices, 233. the only one that accused Seneca, 239. he is freely pardoned by Nero, 251
- Naval fights* exhibited by Augustus on a lake dug for that purpose, I. 246. by Claudius, on the lake Fucinus, III. 316. VI. 397
- Naulobates*, chief of the Heruli, is made consul by Gallienus, IX. 92
- Nauportum*, now *Ober Laubach*, in Carniola, I. 298. II. 29
- Nazarius*, an orator, by no means contemptible, IX. 351. X. 168
- Neapolitanus*, a tribune sent by Cæstius, governor of Syria, to inquire into the state of affairs in Judea, VI. 125. pleased with the behaviour of the Jews, 126
- Needles*. Wretches went about with poisoned needles, with which they pricked many, who died, VI. 345
- Nemesian*, a poet, worthy to be remembered, IX. 249, 258
- Nemetians* (the), a people of German origin, whose capital was Spire, I. 189
- Neptunc*. A temple built to that god by Agrippa, I. 55
- Neratius Priscus*, a famous civilian, looked upon by Trajan as worthy of the empire, VII. 121. greatly esteemed by Adrian, 158
- Nero*, the eldest son of Germanicus, II. 138. puts on the manly robe, and obtains a dispensation for executing the office of the vigintivirate, 202. he receives the priesthood, and marries Julia, daughter of Drusus, 203. makes a speech for the Asiatics in the senate, 256. is strongly recommended to the senate

- senate by Tiberius, 309. Sejanus sets about destroying him, 327; many mortifying circumstances disquiet him, 328. Nero and his mother have guards set over them, 330. their friend, Titus Sabinus, perishes, 331. Tiberius's letter to the senate, against Nero and his mother, ineffectual, 338. Another letter from Tiberius, 339. Nero is banished to the island of Pontia, 346. his death 348. his ashes brought to Rome by his brother Caius, and deposited in Augustus's tomb, III. 9
- Nero*, son of Domitius and Agrippina, first called L. Domitius, and upon his adoption by Claudius, receives the additional name of Nero, III. 217. being the only surviving male of Germanicus's posterity, he is the darling of the people; *ibid.* Seneca his preceptor, 259. he is adopted by Claudius, and called *Nero Claudius Cæsar*, 262. he takes the manly robe, has the rank of consul elect, and is made prince of the youth, 265. present with Claudius at the representation of a sea-fight on the lake Fucinus, 318. he is married to Claudius's daughter, Octavia, 319. he pleads several remarkable causes before the emperor, 320. he appears as an evidence against his aunt, who had protected him during his mother's banishment, 325. he calls mushrooms: the food of gods, 329. *For what further relates to Nero, see the contents of his reign in Vol. IV.* Nero's death gave joy to every one, V. 25. he was ruined by his vices, 36. Otho seems to honour the memory of Nero, and provides for his intendants and freed-men, 79. Otho adds the name of Nero to his signature of some letters, 80. A false Nero appears in Asia, 163. Nero's memory honoured by Vitellius, 190
- Neronian Games*, instituted by Nero after the manner of the Grecian games, IV. 109. revived by Domitian, VI. 319
- Neropolis*, a name which Nero intended to give to Rome when rebuilt after it was burnt, IV. 207
- Nerva* (*Cocceius*), a great civilian, was the only senator that Tiberius took with him to Capræa, II. 287. he starves himself, 385. he was grandfather to the emperor Nerva, VII. 13
- Nerva* (*Cocceius*), when prætor elect, receives from Nero the ornaments of triumph, and a statue, IV. 253. was consul with Vespasian, VI. 78. banished to Tarentum by Domitian. 410. according to Philostratus, the conspirators secure Nerva's consent before they kill Domitian, 414. an astrologer prevented Domitian's putting him to death, *ibid.* *For what further relates to Nerva, see the contents of his reign in the beginning of Vol. VII.*
- Nervians* (the), a German people, settled on this side of the Rhine, in the country now called *Hainault*, I. 189. a small number of them brought back by C. Labeo, VI. 39. they return to the Roman obedience, 65
- Nerulinus*, son of Suilius. His accusation stopped by Nero, IV. 43
- Nessus*, a river in Macedonia, IX. 91
- Nevitta*, a Barbarian by birth and disposition, appointed consul by Julian, X. 166
- New-year's Gifts*. At the beginning of every year, Augustus received



- received gifts from whoever brought them, and returned others, I. 218. Tiberius abolished this custom, II. 416. Caligula revived it out of interest, III. 76. Claudius suppressed this custom, which was become a perfect plunder under Caligula, 241
- Nicanor*, a tribune sent by Vespasian to prevail on Josephus to surrender, VI. 148, 151
- Nice*, a city of Bithynia, suffers greatly by an earthquake, and is restored by Adrian's liberality, VII. 153
- Nicephorus*, a river which bathed the walls of Tigranocerta, IV. 177
- Nicomedia*, having been greatly damaged by earthquakes, experiences Adrian's liberality, VII. 153. and that of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 275. *Nicomedia* declares for Severus, VIII. 78. is plundered and burnt by the Barbarians, IX. 46. becomes in a manner the imperial city of Dioclesian, 254. who torments it with his buildings, 298, 299. edict of persecution against the Christians published at *Nicomedia*, 329. edict to stop the persecution likewise published at *Nicomedia*, X. 80. Licinius goes out of *Nicomedia* to submit to Constantine, 96
- Nicopolis*, a city built in Dacia by Trajan, VII. 98
- Nicopolis* near Actium visited by Germanicus, II. 157
- Nicopolis*, the name given to a colony settled at Emmaus in Judea, VI. 262. See *Emmaus*.
- Nicopolis*, a city of Thrace, on the Euxine sea, IX. 125
- Niger*, a brave officer, who had signalized himself against the Romans, is murdered by the zealots in Jerusalem, and denied common burial, VI. 174
- Niger* (*Pescennius*) fights *Mater-nus*, captain of a troop of banditti, VII. 389. he makes war against the Saracens, 401. the people of Rome invite him strongly to take the empire, VIII. 29. his origin, 38. his firmness in maintaining military discipline, 39. he himself set the example, 41. uncertainty of what concerns his morals, 42. his views of reforming the government, *ibid.* he causes himself to be proclaimed emperor by his troops, 43. Severus prepares to attack him, 66. events of this war, 68—73. the death of *Niger*, 73. what ought to be thought of his merit, *ibid.* some remarkable particulars concerning him, 74—78. unhappy fate of his family, 67, 97, and 111.
- Nile*. Germanicus sails up the Nile, II. 166. Nero sends to discover the source of the Nile, IV. 203. sand brought from the Nile for the use of the court-wrestlers, 334. the pillar for measuring the height of the Nile removed from the temple of Serapis into the Christian church at Alexandria, X. 151
- Nimes*. The people of *Nimes* pull down Tiberius's statues, I. 262. a basilic built at *Nimes* by Adrian in honour of Plotina, VII. 156. Antoninus drew his origin from *Nimes*, 199. the amphitheatre of *Nimes*, 234
- Ninive*, the ancient capital of the Assyrians, III. 278
- Nisibis*. Casperius meets Vologeses near this city, IV. 177. *Nisibis* reduced by Trajan's arms, VII. 104. Trajan prepares, in the forests near it, the materials for a bridge over the Tigris, 109. the Parthians besiege *Nisibis*,

- Nisibis, 84. Severus secures the possession of it to the Romans, *ibid.* and 85. importance of this place, 85. the Parthians attack it again, and Severus relieves it, 105. Macrinus defeated twice near Nisibis, 224. Artaxerxes, king of the Parthians, besieges Nisibis, and is obliged to retire, VIII. 326; 328. Nisibis taken and retaken, 416, 417
- Nobates*, a people of Africa, Dio-eclesian abandons to them the country above Elephantinum, IX. 302
- Nobility*. Augustus's regard for the nobility, I. 141, 348. Galba the last of the emperors who could boast of an ancient nobility, V. 68. nobility rare among the Roman emperors, VII. 370. the Romans not scrupulous about nobility, VIII. 385
- Nocera*, or *Nuceria*. The colony of Nocera recruited by Nero, IV. 36. quarrel and battle between the people of Nocera and those of Pompeii, 106. Nocera damaged by an earthquake, 169
- Nola*. Augustus dies there, I. 338. the house in which Augustus died at Nola is turned into a temple, consecrated to the worship of him, II. 14
- Nonia Celsa*, wife of Macrinus, decorated with the title of *Augusta*, VIII. 238
- Nonianus*. See *Servilius (M.)*.
- Norbanus*, a senator, killed by the soldiers, incensed at the death of Caligula, III. 118
- Norbanus (Appius)*. See *Appius*.
- Norbanus Flaccus*, consul, I. 62
- Norbanus*, the prætorian prefect, enters into the conspiracy against Domitian, VI. 413
- Noricum*, a province on the Danube, II. 147. V. 245
- Notæ*, or short-hand writing, invented, according to Dion, by Mecænas, I. 234
- Novara* declares for Vitellius, V. 114
- Novatus*. See *Gallio*.
- Novellius Torquatus*, an excessive drinker, and favourite with Tiberius, II. 290
- Novesium*, now *Nuys*, on the Rhine, V. 357. Vocula betrayed and killed there, VI. 42
- Novius (Cn.)*, a Roman knight, put to the rack for a conspiracy against Claudius, III. 228
- Novius Priscus*, a friend of Seneca's, is banished, and followed by his wife, IV. 251
- Nuceria*. Many of its inhabitants complain to the senate of their ill treatment at Pompeii, IV. 105
- Numa*. Antoninus has been compared to him, VII. 237
- Numbering of the people*. Augustus numbers them, I. 270, 332. Claudius numbers them, III. 230
- Numerian*, a grammarian, and a warrior, under Severus, VIII. 92, 93
- Numerian*, second son of Carus, a prince of an amiable and estimable disposition, is made Cæsar and Augustus with his brother Carinus, IX. 245, 246. Carus takes him to the war against the Persians, 247. he succeeds his father jointly with his brother Carinus, and perishes by the intrigues of Aper, 250—252
- Numicius Thermus*, an ancient prætor, is unjustly accused by the freed-man Tigellinus, and put to death, IV. 278
- Numidians (the)* revolt under the conduct of Tacfarinas, II. 219. See *Tacfarinas*.
- Numidius Quadratus*, governor of Syria, III. 282. behaves very ill

ill upon the death of Mithridates, 284. sends Helvidius Priscus to quiet the disturbances in Armenia, 286. punishes the Galileans; and sent Cumanus and the guilty Samaritans to Rome, 296. is ordered to arm the neighbouring kings against the Parthians, IV. 52. receives the command of half the army, 53. is jealous of Corbulo, 54. he dies; and Corbulo succeeds him; 69

*Numisius Rufus*, commander of a legion in the camp of Vetera, sustains the siege against Civilis, V. 351. he is put in irons by Julius Classicus, VI. 42. and massacred at Treves, 55  
*Numonius Vala*, lieutenant to Varus, endeavouring to save the cavalry, perishes with them, I. 314

*Nys*. See *Novesium*.

*Nymphidius Sabinus* receives the ornaments of consul from Nero, IV. 253. his birth and fortune, 342. he persuades the prætorians to abandon Nero, and proclaim Galba emperor, 342—345. enormous largess promised by him, 343. Galba not able to comply with Nymphidius's promise, V. 3. his intrigues to raise himself to the empire, 8. his insolence to the consuls, 9. he sets Gallianus to be a spy upon Galba, 10. he is killed by the prætorians, 13

*Nyne*, a river in England, III. 302

## O

*Oasis*, the deserts of, above Egypt, IX. 302

*Oath*, (the) to observe the laws and ordinances of the princes was renewed every year, II. 21. III 23. the name of Tiberius omitted in this oath under Caligula,

23. Caligula takes the oaths like other consuls, 37. Claudius does the same, 159 Nero's modesty on this occasion, IV. 12. reluctance of the legions to take the usual oaths, V. 100. Trajan takes the oaths as consul, VII. 52

*Obelisks* transported from Egypt to Rome by Augustus, I. 352. by Caligula, III. 74. obelisk in the Hippodrome, IV. 317

*Obsequies* (the) of Augustus, II. 12. of Pertinax, VIII. 158. See *Funerals*.

*Obultronius Sabinus*, quæstor. His dispute with Helvidius Priscus, IV. 35

*Occia*, a vestal during fifty-seven years, II. 155

*Ocellata*, the name of two sisters, vestals, condemned to death by Domitian, VI. 314

*Octavia* bursts into tears at hearing Virgil's lines upon the death of her son Marcellus, I. 72. she consents to the divorce of her daughter Marcella from Agrippa, 92. her death, after twelve years of inconsolable grief for the loss of her son, 227. honours paid her, 228, 229

*Octavia*, daughter of Claudius, betrothed to Silanus, III. 141. sent by Messalina to intercede for her, 244. married to Agrippina's son Nero, 259. Agrippina's seeming fondness of her, IV. 3. Nero had an aversion to her, 15. she dissembles her grief for the death of her brother Britannicus, 22. Burrhus's saying to Nero concerning her, 157. she is accused of adultery, and divorced, *ibid.* accused again of adultery with Anicetus, and banished, 161. her death, 162

*Octavius* purposes to legitimate his power, I. 3. consults Agrippa and

- and Mæcenas concerning his abdication, 4. by Mæcenas's advice, he keeps the supreme power, 7. reviews the senate, and expels several unworthy members, 9. takes the title of prince of the senate, 12. his care to keep up the republican forms, 13. advances Agrippa greatly, 16. closes the lustre after forty-one years interruption, 13. several senators assisted by his liberality, *ibid.* he gives the administration of the public treasury to ancient prætors, 15. repairs and builds several public edifices, *ibid.* annals all acts of the triumvirate, *ibid.* retains the supreme power at the request of the senate, 17. divides the provinces with the senate, 18. undertakes the government for ten years, 20. receives the name of Augustus. *For what further concerns him; see the contents of his reign, in Vol. I. and the word AUGUSTUS.*
- Octavius (P.),** the rival of Apicius in gluttony, II. 226
- Octavius Fronto** and Haterius obtain a decree of the senate against luxury, II. 124
- Octavius Sagitta,** a tribune of the people, hurried on by the blind fury of a criminal passion, murders the woman he loved, and is banished, IV. 48. generosity of his freed-man, 44. returning to Rome, he is ordered back into exile by Mucian, VI. 22.
- October.** Various names given to that month, VI. 311
- Odenatus,** a Palmyrene, or Saracen prince, pursues Sapor beyond the Euphrates, IX. 69, 70. Sapor had held him in contempt, 70. he makes fruitless efforts to deliver Valerian, 71. he is faithful to Gallienus, *ibid.* he destroys Quietus and Balista, usurpers, and makes the East enjoy a happy tranquillity, 78, 79. he is created Augustus by Gallienus, 80. Gallienus triumphs for the victories gained by Odenatus, *ibid.* Odenatus drives away the Barbarians who plundered Asia, 92, 93. he perishes by domestic snares, 93
- Odrysi** (the), a people of Thrace. M. Primus makes war against them, I. 82
- Oea,** a city of Africa, in the territory of Tripoli, VI. 23
- Offices.** New offices created by Augustus, in order to divide the public power among a greater number of persons, I. 32
- Olenius,** by imposing intolerable taxes on the Frisons, makes them revolt, and narrowly escapes, II. 294
- Olives** (the mount of) one of the hills near Jerusalem, VI. 183
- Ollius (F.),** father of Poppæa, perishes with Sejanus, IV. 78
- Oloacritus,** one of the murderers of Agrippina, IV. 90
- Olympia,** an aqueduct, by which the city Olympia was supplied with water, VII. 287
- Olympic Games** (the), deferred by Nero, who was a candidate at them, IV. 303
- Onulus,** a senator, his brutality, VII. 229, 242
- Onias.** The temple of Onias in Egypt shut by Vespasian, VI. 264
- Onomastus,** one of Otho's freed-men, brings about a mutiny of the prætorians, V. 46. concerned in the plot against Galba, 48
- Opitergium,** now Oderzo, submits to Antonius Primus, V. 246
- Oppian,** a Greek poet, VIII. 209
- Oppius Sabinus,** consul, VI. 302, conquered and killed by Dece-

- Decebalus**, VI. 357
- Opsius** (*M.*), one of the accusers of Titus Sabinus, II. 331
- Optatianus** (*Porphyrius*) composed Latin verses in praise of Constantine, X. 169
- Optimus**, the surname given to Trajan, VII. 51
- Orations** (funeral). See *Funeral Orations*.
- Oratories** (the) of the Jews in Alexandria, profaned, or destroyed, III. 84
- Orca**, a sea-monster, driven ashore near the mouth of the Tiber, III. 164
- Ordovici** (the), a people of North Wales, having cut to pieces a regiment of horse, are subdued and almost all killed by Agricola, VI. 357
- Orestia**, a city in Thrace, called *Adrianople* by Adrian, and now *Andrinople*, VII. 212
- Origen**, VIII. 13. is sent for by Mamæa, whom he instructs in the Christian religion, 263. Maximian had a personal spite against Origen, 400. he suffers great torments in Decius's persecution, and dies soon after, IX. 18
- Orkneys** (the) discovered by Agricola's fleet, VI. 378
- Orleans**, the ancient *Genabum*, enlarged and beautified by Aurelian, IX. 181
- Ormies**, or *Hormisdas*, brother of Vararanes, king of the Persians, against whom he revolts, IX. 202
- Ormus** (the island of) passed by Trajan, VII. 112
- Ornaments**. The Romans begin to distinguish between the ornaments of offices and the offices themselves, I. 106. the ornaments of triumph substituted in the room of the triumph itself, 139. Tiberius was the first to whom the ornaments of triumph were given, 150. the ornaments of quæstor decreed to Narcissus, III. 250
- Ornospadæ**, governor of Mesopotamia for the Parthians, abandons Artabanes, and declares for Tiridates, II. 395
- Orodes**, king of the Parthians, dethroned and destroyed by his subjects, II. 134
- Orodes**, appointed king of Armenia by his father Artabanes, is soon dispossessed, II. 160. is sent against Mithridates, 393. and defeated, 394
- Orpheus** honoured with religious worship by Alexander Severus, VIII. 305
- Orphidius Benignus**, commander of a legion, killed in the battle of Bedriac, V. 151. his body sought for to give it funeral honours, 155
- Orphitus** (the family of) ruined by Regulus, VI. 18
- Oscus**, one of Otho's freed-men, commands a fleet, V. 177
- Osius**, bishop of Corduba, seems to have had a share in the conversion of Constantine, X. 55. law addressed to Osius by Constantine, 143. See also 158.
- Osrhoene**, *Osrhoenians*. Osrhoene becomes a Roman province, VIII. 194. the Osrhoenians in Caracalla's army fight against the Germans, *ibid.* and in Alexander Severus's army, 335, 358
- Osrhoes** destroys Severian's army, VII. 263
- Ostia**. A slave who had personated Agrippa Posthumus arrives at Ostia, II. 122
- Ostilia**. Cæcina encamped near it, V. 248, 255
- Ostorius Scapula** is sent by Claudius to command in Britain, III. 301. his exploits there, 302

—304. continuation of the war,  
and death of Ostorius, 305—

307

*Ostorius Scapula*, son of the former, merits the honour of a civic crown, III. 302. verses against the emperor recited at his house, IV. 188. he is accused by Antistius Sosianus for his correspondence with Pammenes an astrologer, 272. and forced to kill himself, 273

*Ostorius Sabinus*, the accuser of Barea Soranus, IV. 281, 288. he is rewarded by Nero, 292

*Otho*, a young debauchee, insinuates himself into Nero's favour and confidence, IV. 15. keeps a band of ruffians, 32. prevails upon Poppæa to commit adultery soon after she was married, 79. he praises her to Nero in the most passionate terms, *ibid.* his magnificence, 80. Nero, growing jealous of him, sends him to govern Lusatia, where he behaves with exemplary probity, 81. he joins Galba, and brings him money, 335. the prætorian cohorts, being disappointed of their gratuity from Galba, turn to Otho, V. 3. he is supported by Vinus, 31. but opposed by the other favourites, 32. his bad conduct renders it necessary that he should perish, or be emperor, 42. his wicked designs, 44. his last steps to invade the empire, 46. declared emperor by some of the prætorian soldiers, 48. *For what farther relates to him, see the contents of his reign in Vol. V.*

*Otricoli*, a city in which Antonius Primus celebrated the Saturnalian feasts, V. 320

*Ovation*. The honours of ovation are decreed Tiberius under Augustus, I. 205. the ovation is decreed to Germanicus and Drusus, II. 161, 197. Tiberius Vol. X.

rejects with scorn an ovation decreed him by the senate, 218. Plautius receives the honours of ovation, a distinction which no private man had ever before enjoyed, III. 197. Nero makes his entry into Rome with the honours of ovation, IV. 53  
*Ovid*. His banishment, I. 318. his death, II. 142. Verus Cæsar read incessantly the licentious parts of his poetry, VII

195

*Ovid*, a faithful and generous friend of Cæsonius Maximus, banished by Nero, IV. 251

*Ovinus Camillus* conspires against Alexander Severus, and is treated with extreme indulgence by that prince, but is afterwards put to death by another emperor, VIII. 227, 228

P

*Pabec*, a shoemaker, husband, according to Agathias, of the mother of Artaxerxes, the restorer of the Persian empire, VIII. 323

*Pacavius (D.)* exites disturbances in Corsica, and is killed by the inhabitants of that island, V. 125

*Paconianus (Sextius)*. See *Sextius*.

*Paconius*, perhaps the former, condemned to death, II. 364

*Paconius, (M.)*, the lieutenant and accuser of Silanus, II. 240

*Paconius Agrippinus* accused and banished, IV. 286, 292. his constant Stoicism, 295

*Pacorus*, brother of Vologeses, reigns in Media, III. 286, visited by Tiridates, IV. 198

*Pacorus*, king of the Parthians towards the beginning of Trajan's reign, VII. 100

*Pacrus*, king of the Lazi, VII. 237

X

*Pasius*

*Pactius Africanus*. See *Africanus*.

*Pactius Orphitus*, an officer, guilty of rashness, is punished by Corbulo, IV. 58.

*Pacuvius (Sex)*, tribune of the people, devotes himself to Augustus after the manner of the Celti, I. 48.

*Padua*. Games celebrated at Padua, as instituted by Antenor, IV. 279. V. 246.

*Pætus* accuses Barrhus and Pallas of crimes against the state, IV. 30. he is banished, *ibid*.

*Pagyda*, a river in Africa, II. 221.

*Palace*. The gate of Augustus's palace adorned with laurel and a civic crown, I. 47. a naval crown placed over its gate by Claudius, III. 196. Nero's golden palace, IV. 210. intended to be finished by Otho, V. 79. colossal figure before it, dedicated to the sun, VI. 81. the golden palace burnt, VII. 35. the imperial palace was larger than any town in the provinces, VIII. 157.

*Palestine* dismembered from the government of Syria, in order to make it a particular government, VIII. 78. soldiers of Palestine armed with clubs and staves, IX. 156, 157.

*Palfurius*, chief of the Isaurians the same, perhaps, as Lydius. See *Lydius*.

*Palilia*. The day on which Rome was founded; also the name given to the day on which Caligula became emperor, III. 13.

*Palladium* (the) saved with difficulty from the flames, VII. 401.

*Pallanteum* erected into a city by Antoninus, VII. 234.

*Pallas*, the most faithful of Antonia's slaves, carries a letter to Tiberius, acquainting him with Sejanus's design, II. 342. be-

comes extremely powerful under Claudius, III. 143. Vitellius makes him one of his domestic gods, 204. he advises with the other freed-men how to ruin Messalina, but out of cowardice gives it up, 241. he supports Agrippina in her desire of being married to Claudius, 252. Agrippina prostitutes herself to him, 258. he prevails on Claudius to adopt Agrippina's son, 262. great honours conferred on him by the Senate, 311. decree of the senate in his favour, 312. his epitaph, 313. his credit declines, IV. 8. he is turned out of his employments, 17. his arrogance when accused, 30. Nero orders him to be poisoned, 163.

*Palma (Cornelius)*. See *Cornelius*.

*Palmyra*. See *Odenatus Zenobia*. Celebrity and importance of the city of Palmyra. IX. 155. it is plundered by Aurelian's troops, 164. Justinian repaired and fortified it anew, 165.

*Pammenes*, an astrologer, whilst in exile had a pension allowed him by P. Anteius, IV. 272.

*Pammenes*, celebrated for his victories gained at the games of Greece, is obliged to contend with Nero, IV. 304.

*Pamphylia*. Lycia is added to the province of Pamphylia, III. 181.

*Pandataria*, an island on the coast of Campania. Julia daughter of Augustus, is banished thither by her father, I. 249. Agrippina by Tiberius, II. 340. Octavia by Nero, IV. 161: and Flavia Domitilla by Domitian, VI. 409.

*Pandion*, king of India, sends an embassy to Augustus, I. 99.

*Pandion*

- Pandion*, groom to the charioteers of the Circus, in high favour with Caracalla, VIII. 197
- Panemus*, the name of a month answering to our month of July, VI. 147, 223
- Pannonia*, *Pannonians*. Agrippa pacifies an insurrection in Pannonia, by his presence, I. 146. subdued by Tiberius, 150. sedition of the Pannonian legions, II. 25. conditions demanded by them, 34. their sedition ended, 39. the Pannonian cavalry exceeding good, IV. 182. the legions there declare for Vitellius, V. 115. a cohort of Pannonians made prisoners, 126. the Pannonian legions declare for Vespasian, 229. colonies of Barbarians received into Pannonia by Marcus Aurelius, VII. 306. *See also* 308. Severus, commander of the legions in Pannonia, VIII. 47. character of the inhabitants of that country, 48
- Pantheon* (the), built by Agrippa, now called *Santa Maria della Rotunda*, I. 54, 55. damaged by a great fire in the reign of Titus, VI. 295. repaired by Adrian, VII. 154. and by Severus, VIII. 134
- Pantomimes*. Extravagant fondness of the Romans for pantomimes, II. 79. regulation concerning them, 80. the pantomimes expelled Italy, II. 255. IV. 32. they are again restored, and carry their art to the highest perfection, 112. saying of a foreign prince, a Barbarian, concerning them, *ibid.* Titus's conduct with regard to them, VI. 277. Domitian forbids their appearing on the stage, 315. Nerva, at the request of the people, recalls them, VII. 13. Trajan abolishes pantomime entertainments, 45. but afterwards re-
- stores them, 64. Titus Antoninus was fond of pantomime entertainments, VII. 234. Marcus Aurelius permitted them, 278
- Paphlagonia*. Rustic simplicity of the people of that country, VII. 346, 348, 350
- Paphnucius* (St.), X. 140
- Paphos* had a temple of Venus and an oracle. Venus was worshipped there under the odd symbol of a cone of white marble, V. 210. earthquakes at Paphos, VI. 101. Paphos relieved by Vespasian, *ibid.*
- Papiae Poppaea* (the) law. *See Laws.*
- Papinian*, a famous civilian, disciple of Cerebrius Scaevola, VII. 284. VIII. 166. praetorian prefect under Severus, VIII. 133, 141. his office taken from him by Caracalla, 157. the death of Papinian, who had refused to draw up an apology for the murder of Geta, 166, 167. he was related to the sons of Severus, *ibid.* his great eminence in the civil law, *ibid.* Ulpian and Paul were his disciples, 346
- Papinius*, the name of a consular family, disgraced by an infamous mother, II. 411
- Papinius* (Sex.) treated outrageously, and put to death by Caracalla, III. 55
- Papirius Dionysius*, superintendent of the provisions in the reign of Commodus, VII. 386
- Parricides*. Their punishment, I. 356
- Paris*, a pantomime, beloved by Nero, accuses Agrippina, IV. 26. is declared free, 29. is put to death by Nero out of jealousy of his theatrical merit, 313
- Paris*, a pantomime, put to death by Domitian, with a pupil of his who resembled him, madly regretted by the people, VI. 327, 413



*Parium*, the birth-place of Peregrinus, VII. 285

*Park* (the Julian) finished and adorned by Agrippa, I. 54. repaired by Adrian, VII. 154

*Parthamasiris*, son of Pacorus, and brother of Chosroes, king of the Parthians, is made king of Armenia by his brother, VII. 100. he is expelled by Trajan, who, in a conference, treats him with great haughtiness, 102. he fights to the last, and is killed, 104

*Parthaspates* made king of Parthia by Trajan, and enthroned with great magnificence, VII. 114. dethroned by his subjects, he receives a small state from Adrian, 140

*Parthenius*, chamberlain of Domitian, enters into a conspiracy against his master, VI. 418. he introduces Stephanus, who kills Domitian, 418. was a friend to Nerva, VII. 3. is put to death by the prætorians, 16

*Parthians*. Phraates and Tiridates claim separately the kingdom of Parthia, and treat with the Romans, I. 77. Phraates restores the Roman standards and prisoners, 95. the Parthians threaten to take arms, 253. they make peace, 254. interview of the king of Parthia with Caius Cæsar, 255. troubles among the Parthians, II. 133. revolutions among the Parthians, 289. treaty concluded by Vitellius with Artabanus, III. 19. troubles and revolutions in the empire of Parthia, 269. fresh troubles in Parthia, 272. the Parthian lords send deputies to Rome, 274. the Parthians put the Iberians to flight, 287. they renew the war against the Romans, IV. 175. a treaty be-

tween the Parthians and the Romans, in consequence of which they both evacuate Armenia, 177. they renew the war, 179. they get possession of Tigranocerta, 186. they turn their whole force against Armenia, 181. they evacuate Armenia, 190. Corbulo is charged with the war against them, 192. they desire peace, 194. Trajan makes war against the Parthians, VII. 100. a peace, or truce, concluded with the Parthians, 106. the throne of gold on which the kings of Parthia received the homage of their subjects, taken by Trajan, 111. the Parthians reduced to a low ebb by Trajan, 112. Trajan gives the Parthians a king, 114. the Parthians dethrone the king that Trajan had given them, recall Chosroes, and restore their old form of government, 118. deference of the king of the Parthians for Antoninus, 237. war of the Parthians under Marcus Aurelius, 262—267. a peace which lasted thirty years, 267. great numbers of Roman deserters remain among the Parthians, VIII. 77. Severus's first expedition against the Parthians, 84, 85. second, 104—106. Caracalla attacks the king of the Parthians, who sues for, and obtains peace, 73. Caracalla demands his daughter in marriage, and, upon his refusal, renews the war, 199. Marcrinus, defeated twice by the Parthians, purchases peace of them, 224. revolution, by which the empire of the Parthians passes into the hands of the Persians, 322—324. the Romans, for a long time, confounded the names of Parthians and Persians, IX. 247, 248

*Pas-*

- Farquinales*, used at Rome in  
Vespasian's time, VI. 93
- Passienus* merited the ornaments  
of triumph under Augustus, in  
Africa, III. 183
- Passienus (Crispus)*, a celebrated  
orator, husband of Agrippina,  
and poisoned by her, III. 183.  
his first wife was Domitia, Ne-  
ro's aunt, 184. his character,  
*ibid.*
- Paster*, a Roman knight, cruelly  
treated by Caligula, who had  
put his son to death, III. 58
- Paternus*. See *Tarruntius*.
- Patmos*, the island to which St  
John was banished, VI. 408
- Patrician* (the dignity of) created  
by Constantine for his brother  
Julius Constantius, X. 183
- Patricians* (new) created by Au-  
gustus, I. 12. by Claudius, III.  
163. by Vespasian, VI. 101.  
freed-men raised by Commo-  
dus to the rank of Patricians,  
VII. 384. Didius Julianus en-  
rolled among the Patricians by  
the senate, VIII. 27. and also  
Macrinus, 216
- Patrobus*, the minister of Nero's  
cruelties, is punished by Galba,  
V. 21
- Patrole*. Augustus institutes a  
patrole to prevent fires, I. 220
- Patuleius*, a rich Roman knight,  
leaves half his estate to Tibe-  
rius, who gives it up in favour  
of M. Servilius, to whom it had  
been bequeathed by a former  
will, II. 141
- Pavia*. A violent sedition of the  
soldiers there, V. 185, 186
- Paul*, a great civilian, disciple of  
Papinian, VIII. 304. prefect of  
the prætorian guards, 346
- Paul (St.)* the hermit, IX. 19
- Paul of Samosata*, protected by  
Zenobia, IX. 174. the judg-  
ment given against him by the  
council of Antioch, is executed  
by the authority of Aurelian,  
185
- Paulina*, a Roman lady, seduced  
by the priests of Isis, II. 154
- Paulina*, wife of Seneca, IV. 239.  
desirous of dying with her hus-  
band, is forbid by Nero, 241,  
243
- Paulinus (Suetonius)*. See *Sue-  
tonius*.
- Paulinus*, prefect of Egypt, plun-  
ders the temple of Onias, VI.  
264
- Paulus Æmilius Lepidus*, censor  
with Plancus, I. 79. he had  
been proscribed with his fa-  
ther, *ibid.*
- Paulus (L.)* husband of Julia,  
granddaughter of Augustus, I.  
263
- Paulus*. The basilic or portico  
of Paulus burnt, and repaired  
by Augustus, I. 137
- Paulus*, in danger of being ac-  
cused, is cleared by his slave,  
II. 309
- Pausanias*, a writer, lived in the  
time of Marcus Aurelius, VII.  
345
- Pausilype*, a villa near Naples, I.  
132
- Pazea*, wife of Pomponius Labeo,  
has her veins opened, and dies  
with her husband, II. 387
- Peace*. A statue of peace erected  
by Augustus, I. 218. a temple  
of peace built by Vespasian, VI.  
97. Vespasian places in it ma-  
ny curiosities, 81. burnt in the  
reign of Commodus, VII. 400.  
the church of Peace, or of St.  
Irene in Constantinople, X. 109
- Pearls* in the British seas, III. 189
- Pedanius Secundus*, prefect of  
Rome, killed by one of his  
slaves, IV. 132
- Pedius Blesus* is expelled the se-  
nate for plundering the Cyre-  
neans, IV. 106
- Pedo*, lieutenant under Germani-  
cus, II. 87
- Pedo*, the consul, perishes in an  
earthquake at Antioch, VII. 108
- Pegasus*

*Pegasus*, a famous lawyer, and prefect of Rome under Domitian, escapes that emperor's cruelty, VI. 331

*Pelago*, an eunuch, sent by Nero to see Rubellius Plautus put to death, IV. 155

*Pella*, a city beyond the Jordan, to which the Christians retired from Jerusalem, after the siege was raised by Cæstius, VI. 136

*Pella*, the ancient capital of the kings of Macedonia, near which were found serpents surprisingly tame, VII. 347

*Pelson*, a lake, the waters of which Galerius drained off into the Danube, X. 41

*Pentapolis* in Lybia, VI. 264

*People* (the) preserve under Augustus the right of naming to employments, I. 38. Tiberius transfers that right to the senate, which by that means represents the ancient republic, 39. Caligula disposed to restore it to the people, but never puts his design in execution: and thus the people are deprived of all share in the government, *ibid.* the decree changed the name of the month *Sextillis*, ratified by the people, 48. the people offer the dictatorship to Augustus, who refuses it, 78. Agrippa leaves his baths and gardens to the people, 148. Augustus weakens their power, 325. Tiberius deprives them of the right of election, II. 23. Caius restores it to them, III. 12, 23. they join the prætorian cohorts in raising Claudius to the empire, 124. the people adore Claudius, 142. they carry Galba's images, adorned with flowers, to the temples, and raise a pyramid on the spot where that prince had been murdered, V. 172, they prevail on Vitellius to take the

title of Augustus, 195. their momentary zeal for Vitellius, 296. they take arms in defence of Vitellius, 309. the sovereign power confirmed to Vespasian by the suffrages of the people, who justly hoped to see peace and plenty restored by him, VI. 84. the people were harassed by Domitian, 341. the people, in Trajan's time, had still some share in the ceremonial of the election of magistrates, VII. 52. Adrian's conduct with regard to the people was steady and complaisant, 150. Alexander Severus often assembled the people, and harangued them; VIII. 285, 333

*Peræa*, a country beyond the Jordan, VI. 136. subdued by Vespasian, VI. 176

*Peregrinus*, an impostor under the mask of a Cynic. History of his life and death, VII. 284—293

*Perennis*, an ambitious and interested flatterer, is made prætorian perfect by Commodus, VII. 272, 273. his power and tyranny: his ambitious projects and fall, 377—380. contradiction between Dion and Herodian in regard to Perennis, 380

*Pergamus* (the) kingdom of) was in the department of the senate, I. 18. had a temple, which was allowed to be an asylum, II. 237. its inhabitants erected a temple to Augustus and Rome, 275. protected by Baræa Soranus, IV. 282. Esculapius was honoured at Pergamus, where Caracalla addresses himself to that god to be healed of his disorders of body and of mind, VIII. 192

*Perinthus*, otherwise *Heraclea*. Byzantium is subjected to the jurisdiction of the Perinthians by Severus, IX. 69, 82

*Persecutions*

**Persecutions of the Christians.**See *Christians*.**Persennius**, a soldier, principal author of the sedition of the legions in Pannonia, II. 25.**Persians** (the) formed a state, and had their particular king, under the empire of the Parthians, VIII. 323. they revolt against the Parthians, and possess themselves of the empire, 324.**Artaxerxes**, their king, prepares for war against the Romans, *ibid.* account of that war, 325—335. the emperor**Maximus** was preparing to attack the Persians when he was killed, 405, 406. they attack the Roman empire, 416. **Gordian** makes war against them with glory, 417. **Philip** makes peace with them. IX. 5. war of the Persians against **Valerian**,47—49. **Valerian's** captivity, 49, 50. the Persians are repulsed by **Balista** and **Odenatus**, 69—71. they go to the assistance of **Palmyra**, besieged by **Aurelian**, and are defeated,160. **Aurelian** is killed just as he was preparing to make war upon them, 182, 183.succession of their kings, *ibid.* **Probus** marches against the Persians, 225. audience which he gives to their ambassadors,226. peace concluded, 227. he prepares to renew the war, and is killed, 236. **Carus** wars against the Persians with success, 247. **Numerian** abandons the enterprize, 251. the Persians take back **Mesopotamia**, 277, 288. **Dioclesian**, by the terror of his name, forces them to abandon their conquest, 288. the Persians are conquered by **Galerius**, 317. they sue for peace, and obtain it, 320. this peace lasted forty

years, 322. the Christians persecuted in Persia, X. 153, 154.

**Constantine** was preparing to make war against the Persians when he died, 165.**Persius**, an excellent satyrist. His character and death, IV. 168. a maxim of his cited by **Alexander Severus**, VIII. 301.**Pertinax** distinguishes himself under **Marcus Aurelius**. His origin, VII. 307, 336, 337. he is banished by **Commodus**, 378. is sent to command the Roman army in Britain, 381. desires to be recalled, and is made superintendent of the provisions,383. ugly suspicions against **Pertinax**, 386. See the contents of his reign, Vol. VIII. p. 1, 2. **Severus** declares himself the avenger of **Pertinax**, 47, 49.the senate decree **Pertinax** divine honours, 55. **Severus** orders him a magnificent funeral, 59.**Pertinax**, son of the former, is educated very modestly by his father, VIII. 11. is put to death by **Caracalla**, 170.**Pescennia Marcellina** lends **Maximus**, who was afterwards emperor, money and assistance, VIII. 383.**Pescennius Niger**. See *Niger*. Six senators of that name, doubtless relations of this **Niger**, are put to death by **Severus**, VIII. 100.**Petau**, a city on the Drave. A council held there by officers in **Vespasian's** interest, V. 240.**Peter** (St) at Rome, III. 297.**Petilius Rufus**, one of the accusers of **Titus Sabinus**, II. 331.**Petilius Cerialis**. See *Cerialis*.**Petronia**, first wife of **Vitellius**, marries **Dolabella**, and leaves her fortune to her son by **Vitellius**, V. 98, 181.**Petronius**

- Petronius*, prefect of Egypt, makes war against queen Candaces, and takes Napata, I. 66
- Petronius (P.)* one of those commissioned to distribute Tiberius's liberalities after a great fire, II. 405
- Petronius*, governor of Syria, III. 89. his prudent and mild conduct towards the Jews in the affair of Caligula's statue, 92. he is saved by Caligula's death, 97
- Petronius (C.)* whom many have taken for the famous Petronius. His character, IV. 276. his death, 277
- Petronius amertinus*, brother-in-law to Commodus, is killed by order of that emperor, VII. 391
- Petronius Secundus*, prefect of the prætorians, conspires against Domitian, VI. 412. he was one of Nerva's chief friends, VII. 3. is killed by the prætorians, 16
- Petronius Turpilianus*, succeeds Suetonius Paulinus in the command of the armies in Britain, IV. 130. the ornaments of triumph bestowed on him by Nero, 253. he is appointed to command an army raised against Vindex, 333. is put to death by Galba's order, V. 13, 22
- Phalanx (a)* of six legions formed by Alexander Severus, VIII. 326
- Phannias*, a clownish illiterate man, made high-priest of the Jews by the zealots, VI. 162
- Phaon*, one of Nero's freed-men, offers him his house as a retreat, IV. 343. attended Nero to the last, 345
- Pharasmanes*, king of Iberia, helps his brother Mithridates to conquer Armenia, II. 393. he defeats Orodes in battle, 394. his advice to his son Rhadamistus, III. 280. he declares war against Mithridates, 282. he causes Mithridates, and all his family, to be murdered, 284. puts his son to death, and assists the Romans against Tiridates, IV. 59
- Pharasmanes*, king of Iberia, goes to Rome to pay his respects to Adrian, VII. 186. he returns thither to wait on Titus Antoninus, VII. 237
- Pharisees (the)* had great influence among the Jews, VI. 111
- Pharsalia (Lucan's)* rather a history than a poem, IV. 250
- Phasael*, brother of Herod, who gives his name to a tower built upon the walls of Jerusalem, VI. 130, 244
- Phasis*, a river in Cholcis, IX. 42, 43
- Philes*, a city near Syria in Egypt, plundered by the Ethiopians, I. 66
- Philip*, son of Herod the Great, succeeds to part of his father's dominions, I. 244
- Philip* procures the death of Mysithæus, and becomes prætorian prefect, VIII. 418. it is scarcely probable that Philip was a Christian, 419. he takes away the life of Gordian the Third, and causes himself to be proclaimed emperor by the soldiers, *ibid.* pretends to honour the memory of the prince he had killed, 421. *See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 1—4.*
- Philip*, son of the former is created Cæsar by his father when only seven years of age, IX. 5. afterwards consul and Augustus, 9. he is killed at Rome, 13. is said never to have laughed after he was five years old, *ibid.*
- Philippopolis*

- Philippopolis*, a colony in Arabia Petraea near Bostra, from whence the emperor Philip came, IX. 13. X. 85
- Philippopolis* in Thrace, IX. 20
- Philo* the Jew, rather an advocate for his countrymen, than an historian, III. 84. at the head of a deputation sent by the Jews of Alexandria to Caligula, 87. their reception, 98
- Philopator*, king of part of Cilicia, II. 138
- Philosophers*. Nero spent some time in hearing philosophers, merely to laugh at them, IV. 104. the philosophers expelled Rome by Vespasian, VI. 93. banished Rome and Italy by Domitian, 400. some fly to the farthest parts of Gaul, and others to the deserts of Lybia and Scythia, *ibid.* Adrian admits the philosophers to his intimate acquaintance, VII. 168. professors of philosophy settled by Titus Antoninus, with stated salaries, throughout the empire, 233. Plato's saying of philosophy when joined to the sovereign power, 273. hypocritical philosophers, 280. the title of philosopher added to the greatest titles, as an honour to Marcus Aurelius, 325. singular petition of the philosophers to Marcus Aurelius, 336. moral philosophy, the only branch of that science esteemed by the Romans, 343. the philosophers have been zealous defenders of idolatry, X. 169
- Philostratus*, a writer of no great judgment or abilities, lived in the reign of Severus, VIII. 147
- Philumenes*, a rebel, whom St. Athanasius was falsely accused of having supplied with money X. 167
- Phlegon*, Adrian's freed-man, lends his name for the publication of a work in which that emperor had wrote his own life, VII. 173. has attested the miraculous eclipse which happened at the time of the crucifixion of Christ, 217, 218
- Phoebe*, a freed-woman, belonging to Augustus's daughter Julia, hangs herself. Augustus's saying of her, I. 250
- Phoebus*, one of Nero's freed-men, threatens to inform against Vespasian, IV. 262. Vespasian's generosity to him, when emperor, VI. 92
- Phoenicia*, in the emperor's department, I. 19. the Phœnicians the only people who for a long time carried on the tin trade, III. 189. stratagem of one of their pilots, 190
- Phœnicopteri*, birds with red feathers, their tongues eaten by Vitellius, V. 179
- Phoenix* (the), a fabulous bird, II. 387
- Phraates*, or *Phraataces*, ascends the throne of Parthia by killing his father, I. 254. at an interview with Caius Cæsar, he makes peace with the Romans, 255. is deposed by his subjects, II. 134
- Phraates*, father of the former, makes application to the senate and Augustus against Tiridates, I. 77. restores the Roman standards and prisoners, 95. gives his children as hostages, 96. he had killed his father, and is killed by his son, 254
- Phraates*, son of the former, is desired asking by the Parthians, who plot against Artabanus, 391. he dies in Syria, 392
- Phraates*. See *Hieron*.
- Phyllis*. Domitian's nurse, takes care of his burial, and mixes his ashes with those of Julia, VI. 420.
- Physicians*.

- Physicians* exempted by Augustus from payment of all tributes, I. 70. they continued at Rome during a great famine, 275. the isle of Cos famous for its physicians, III. 3, 22
- Picts*, a northern nation in Britain, IX. 360
- Piety*. Filial piety of a tribune of the people, I. 62
- Pilate*. His disgrace, and death, III. 22
- Pile* (funeral). Structure and form of the pile on which the dead bodies of the emperors were burnt, VIII. 150, 159
- Pillar*. Trajan's pillar and square, VII. 47, 98. Antoninus's pillar, erected by Marcus Aurelius and the senate, 245, 304
- Pinarius Natta*, an informer, accuses Cremutius Cordus, II. 271
- Pinarius Valens*, uncle of the emperor Maximus, prætorian prefect, VIII. 389
- Pinnes*, chief of the revolted Pannonians, submits to Tiberius, I. 302
- Pious, Happy*. Titles taken by Commodus, and adopted by most of his successors, VII. 396, 397. VIII. 217
- Pipa*, or *Pipara*, daughter of Attalus, king of the Marcomanni, and concubine of Gallienus, IX. 65
- Piroea* (the port of). X. 90
- Piso (Cn.)*, a haughty republican, is taken by Augustus for his colleague in the consulship, I. 68
- Piso (L.)* reduces the Thracians, and merits the ornaments of triumph, I. 209. is made prefect of the city on account of his hard drinking, II. 290. his perpetual drunkenness, and death, 374
- Piso (Cn.)*. His bold speech to Tiberius, II. 74. his contest with Asinius Gallus in the senate, 126. he is made governor of Syria by Tiberius, to thwart Germanicus, 138. married to Plancina, 139. first instance of his insolence to Germanicus, 159. he endeavours to gain the affection of the soldiers at the expence of discipline, 160. his bad behaviour towards Germanicus, 161. new extravagances, 165. particularly at Antioch, 166. Germanicus orders him to leave Syria, *ibid.* on the news of Germanicus's death, he endeavours to resume the government of Syria, 172. Sentius hinders him, and obliges him to return to Italy, 174. he arrives at Rome, 184. is accused, 185. and kills himself, 191. his sentence mitigated by Tiberius, 194
- Piso (Cn.)*, eldest son of the former, is offered his father's fortune on condition of his changing his name, II. 194
- Piso (M.)*, second son of the former, advises his father not to return to Syria, but serves him well in that attempt, II. 172. he is sent by his father to soften Tiberius, 183. the father begs that his son may not bear the punishment of his rashness, 192. his sentence is mitigated by Tiberius, 194
- Piso (C.)*, married to Livia Orestilla, who is taken from him by Caligula. Both are banished, III. 30
- Piso (C.)*. The conspirators against Nero proposed raising him to the empire, IV. 223. his character, 224. he would not consent to have Nero killed, at his country seat, 229. was to wait the event at the temple of Ceres, 231. he is advised to try the people and prætorian cohorts, 236. he rejects

- rejects the advice, 237. and quietly waits for death, 238. his love for his wife, *ibid.*
- Piso (L.)*. Liberty taken by him in the senate, II. 125. prosecutes Urgulania, *ibid.* 126. undertakes the defence of Piso, 186. votes for banishing C. Silanus to the island of Gyarus, 241. is accused, and dies before the sentence, 262
- Piso (L.)*, governor of a province in Spain, is assassinated by a peasant, II. 281
- Piso (L.)*, with two others of consular rank, appointed superintendants of the finances, IV. 164
- Piso Licinianus* is banished by Nero, IV. 313. he was of a rigid severity of morals, V. 32. and greatly esteemed by Galba, 33. Galba's speech to him, 33, 37. his answer, full of respect and modesty, 36, his adoption declared to the prætorian cohorts, 38. Piso employed to sound the cohort on guard, 49. Piso sent to appease the guards, 55. his death, 64. he left a widow called Verania, who was cheated by Regulus, VII. 88
- Piso*, proconsul of Africa, is put to death by order of Mucian, VI. 25. generosity of his slave, 27
- Piso* assumes the purple in Thessaly under Gallienus, and is killed, IX. 74—76
- Pityonta*, a city in Colchis, IX. 43, 44
- Placentia* defended by Spurrinna, and besieged in vain by Cæcina, V. 126
- Placidus* is greatly distinguished in the war in Judea under Vespasian, VI. 143, 177
- Plague* (the) raged at Rome in the time of Nero, IV. 270. again in the reign of Vespasian, VI. 81. a dreadful plague broke out after the irruption of mount Vesuvius, VI. 295. plague in the reign of Commodus, VII. 400. plague which lasted twelve years, IX. 26, 47, 66
- Planasia*, a small island where Agrippa Posthumus was confined by order of Augustus, I. 268
- Plancina*, wife of Cn. Piso, employed by Livia to torment Agrippina, II. 139. endeavours to prejudice the soldiers against Germanicus, 160. is protected by Livia, 190. and at the intercession of Tiberius and Livia, is pardoned, 194. she is accused, and kills herself, 385
- Plancus* proposes in the senate to give Octavius the name of Augustus, I. 21. is created one of the censors, which office he discharged with little honour, 79. a servile flatterer, 80
- Plancus*, son of the former, suspected by the seditious soldiers in Germany; and in great danger from their fury, II. 49, 50
- Plautia Urgulanilla*, first wife of Claudius, III. 250. is divorced by him, 251
- Plautianus*, prefect of the prætorian guards under Severus, cruel and covetous, VIII. 102, 110, 111. history of his fortune and fall, 116—126
- Plautilla*, daughter of Plautian, married to Caracalla, 120. hated by her husband, 121. scandalous in her conduct, 122. banished to the isle of Lipari, upon the death of her father, 125. and killed, after that of Severus, 157
- Plautius Silvanus* has a considerable command in the war against the Pannonians, I. 301
- Plautius*



*Plautius Silvanus*, having thrown his wife out of the window, is forced to kill himself, II. 263

*Plautius (A.)* is sent by Claudius, with the legions under his command, into Britain, III. 192. he overcomes the Britons in several engagements, and arrives at the mouth of the Thames, 193. reduces part of Britain to a Roman province, and receives the honour of ovation, 197, 228

*Plautius Lateranus* pardoned for his criminal commerce with Messalina, III. 248. permitted to return to the senate by Nero, IV. 13. enters with great warmth into the conspiracy against Nero, 225. he undertakes the most dangerous part, 230. and dies with great intrepidity, 238

*Plautius Varus*, the accuser of Dolabella, would have retracted his accusation when too late, V. 181

*Plautus*, son of Plautian, is banished to the isle of Lipari, and afterwards killed, IX. 125, 157

*Pliny the Elder* wrote a history of the German war, II. 95. he set out from Mysænum in a small ship, to have a nearer view of the irruption of mount Vesuvius, VI. 280. was at Stabiae when it began, 281. lost his life on the second day of the conflagration, 282, 286. his body found, 287. his character, 291

*Pliny the Younger* has preserved a decree of the senate flattering the freed-man Pallas, III. 312. his reflections on it, 315. he was married to the granddaughter of Calpurnius Fabatus, IV. 265. was with his uncle at Mysænum, when he great irruption of mount Vesuvius happened, VI. 281. the

danger he and his mother were in, 281. he declined going with his uncle, 285. dangers to which he was exposed with his mother, 288. his character, 294. he is ordered by the senate to plead the cause of the Boetians with Herremnius Senecio, 395. his generous conduct, 396. by his generosity to his friends, he exposed himself greatly to Domitian's resentment, 402. his prudent answers to Regulus, 405. he attacks Publicus Certes, the base oppressor of Helvidius, VII. 7. he was the pupil of Virginius, 14. his reflections on Trajan's conduct, 31, 34, 38, 39, 41, 42, 43, 44, 46, 49, 55. Trajan's scare of him, 57. his consulship, 58. he is made augur, 66. and governor of Bithynia and Pontus, 74. his death, and character, 79. his probity, 80. Tacitus's friendship for him, 82

*Plotina*, wife of Trajan, behaves with great modesty. Her remarkable speech as she was going up the steps of the palace, VII. 33. she informs Trajan of the intendants who plundered or oppressed the provinces, 37. lives in great harmony with Trajan's sister, 44. her great friendship for Adrian, 61. she was the cause of all Adrian's promotions, 120. she accompanies Trajan's urn to Rome, 139. Adrian builds a basilic in her honour at Nîmes in Gaul, 156. Adrian builds a temple to her memory, and composes hymns in her praise, 176

*Plotinopolis*, a city built by Trajan in honour of Plotina,

*Plotinus*, a Platonic philosopher, VII. 98

*Plotius Firmus* chosen prefect of the prætorian guards by the soldiers, V. 72. his attachment to Otho, 156

*Plotius*

- Plotius Griphus*, a creature of Mucian's, is made prætor, VI. 14
- Plutarch* harangued in Rome as a philosopher, VI. 398
- Po* (the river) in Italy; III. 195. separated the armies of Otho and Vitellius; V. 128, 148
- Poets*. Nero fond of them, IV. 102. declared by a law of Philip not to have any privilege or exemption, IX. 14
- Poeticus*, an old surname in the family of the Sulpicii, and made a crime in two illustrious persons who bore it, IV. 310
- Poison* (the vast quantities of) amassed by Caligula, III. 80. by Caracalla, VIII. 173, 174
- Pola*, a city in Istria, where Crispus Cæsar was confined, and put to death, X. 101
- Polemon*, king of Pontus, is made king of Bosphorus by Agrippa, I. 138
- Polemon* receives from Claudius part of Cilicia in return for the Cimmerian Bosphorus, III. 158
- Polemon* voluntary yields up Pontus, which is reduced to a Roman province, IV. 171
- Polemon*, a rich and luxurious sophist, VII. 230
- Police*. Adrian's regulation concerning it, VII. 161
- Pollenus Sebensus*, a senator, occasions the death of another senator, and afterwards draws upon himself a rigorous treatment, VIII. 131
- Pollio* complains in the senate of the game of Troy, in which his grandson had been hurt, I. 123. his death, and some particulars concerning him, 280. his disinterested eloquence, III. 213, 214
- Polybius*, a freed-man of the emperor's, reads Augustus's last will in the senate, II. 8
- Polybius*, a freed man of Claudius, becomes very powerful, III. 143. Seneca's mean flattery of him, 153. his death, caused by Messalina, 241
- Polycarp* (St) a martyr, VII. 342
- Polycrates*, the emperor's freed-man, is sent to Britain, where he is despised, IV. 180. he plunders Rome, 311. is put to death by Galba's order, V. 21
- Polycrates* (the palace of) at Samos, intended to be rebuilt by Caligula, III. 39
- Polyenus*, author of a collection of stratagems, VII. 346
- Pompedius*, a senator, accused of speaking abusively of Caligula, III. 107
- Pompeia*, a city in Campania, IV. 105. a combat of gladiators there, *ibid.* quarrel and battle between the inhabitants of Pompeia and those of Nocera, 106. part of it destroyed by an earthquake, 169. the matter which fell from mount Vesuvius filled up the streets and hollow places, till, rising above the houses, the whole city was totally buried, VI. 282. discovered in our days by Francis Picketti, a Neapolitan architect, 285
- Pompeia Macrina*, granddaughter of Theophanes, is banished, II. 380
- Pompeianus*, a Roman knight of Antioch, marries Lucilla, daughter of Marcus Aurelius, and widow of L. Verus, VII. 300. he distinguishes himself in the war against the Marcomanni, and protects Pertinax, 307. he is made consul, 331. Julian thought that Marcus Aurelius ought to have made Pompeianus his successor, 332, 333. he gives good advice to Commodus, 368. he was faithful to that prince, 373, 396. Pertinax invites

- invites him to take the empire, VIII. 6. fine testimony given of Pertinax by the conduct of Pompeianus, 21. praise of Pompeianus, 22
- Pompeianus*, son of the former, is assassinated by order of Caracalla, VIII. 169
- Pompeianus*, the Frank, IX. 155
- Pompeiopolis*, a city in Cilicia, II. 63. besieged by the Persians, and saved by Balista, IX. 68, 69
- Pompeius Macer*, prætor, desired by Tiberius to see the laws executed, II. 72
- Pompeius Magnus* (Cn.) husband of Antonia, daughter of Claudius, III. 141. sent by Claudius to Rome, 195. his death, 207.
- Pompeius Paulinus*, commander of the legions on the Lower Rhine, finishes the mole begun by Drusus, IV. 70. is with two other consulars, appointed superintendent of the finances, 164
- Pompeius Elianus* banished from Italy and Spain for having witnessed a forged will, IV. 131
- Pompeius Propinquus*, intendant of Belgia, informs Galba of the mutiny of the legions, V. 31
- Pompey* had enjoyed certain rights similar to those that were decreed to Augustus, I. 24. encomiums heaped on him by Livy, 86. his statue placed among the eminent Romans by Augustus, 140. his theatre destroyed by fire, is rebuilt by Tiberius, II. 246. Adrian searches for the place where his ashes were said to be laid, that he might do them honour, VII. 154
- Pompeys* (the) forbid by Caligula to use the surname of Great, III. 51
- Pomponia Græcina* accused of foreign superstitions, probably Christianity, IV. 37. her constancy in friendship, 38
- Pomponia Grætilla*, widow of Arulæus Rusticus, disinherits her son by a former husband VII. 80
- Pomponia Rufina*, a vestal, condemned by Caracalla, VIII. 179
- Pomponianus*, an intimate friend of Pliny's, in danger from the eruption of mount Vesuvius, VI. 287
- Pomponius Flaccus* made governor of Syria for his hard drinking, II. 290. his death, and difficulty to find him a successor, 386
- Pomponius Labeo* accused of extortion, cuts his veins, II. 387
- Pomponius Secundus*, accused as an accomplice of Sejanus, is protected by his brother, who becomes his surety, II. 359. is set at liberty by Caligula, III. 8. meanly throws himself at Caligula's feet, 120. is consul, *ibid.* he was a celebrated tragic writer, 218. he gains considerable advantages over the Catti, and sets at liberty some of Varus's soldiers, 298. Tacitus and Quintilian seem not to agree as to the merit of his poetical works, *ibid.* his life written by the elder Pliny, VI. 292
- Pomponius Silvanus*, an ancient proconsul of Africa, accused and acquitted, IV. 48
- Pomptine Marshes* (the) Trajan makes a noble causeway quite across them, which, however, proved ineffectual, the fens still subsisting, VII. 99
- Ponti-Mole*, the modern name of the bridge Milvius, IV. 44. V. 193
- Pontia*, a small island, where Nero, Germanicus's eldest son, was confined, II. 340. and died, 348. Caligula confined his sister there, II. 72. Flavia Domitilla confined there, IV. 409
- Pontia*

- Pontia* killed by her lover Octavius Sagitta, IV. 43
- Pontifs* and *Pontificate*. See *Priesthood*.
- Pontirolo*, a corruption of Pons Aureoli, IX. 120
- Pontius Telesinus*, consul, ranked by Philostratus among the disciples of Apollonius Tyanæus, IV. 271, left Rome when the philosophers were banished by Domitian, IV. 401
- Pontus* (the kingdom of) in the senate's department, I. 18. saying of a prince of Pontus, concerning a pantomime, IV. 112. insurrection there suppressed by Vespasian, V. 336. Pliny made governor of it, VII. 74
- Poppæa*, daughter of Poppæus Sabinus, the handsomest woman in Rome, perishes by the intrigues of Messalina, III. 208. kills herself, 211. Scipio was her husband, *ibid.* IV. 78
- Poppæa*, her family and character, IV. 78. married to Rufus Crispinus, a Roman knight, and debauched by Otho, 79. a perfect coquette, 80. she sets Nero against his mother, 81. Octavia cruelly used at her instigation, 157. her speech against Octavia, 159. not satisfied till she saw Octavia's head, 163. she is delivered of a daughter, and receives the title of *Augusta*, 169. dies of a kick her husband gave her, and was embalmed after the manner of the Orientals, 262. statues erected to her, V. 79
- Poppæus Sabinus*, governor of Moesia, Achaia, and Macedonia, II. 77. makes war upon the Thracians, and receives the ornaments of triumph, 282. arrests the false Drusus, and sends him to Tiberius, 389. his death and character, 402. he was father of the beautiful Poppæa, III. 208
- Poppæus Silvanus*, commander of the army in Dalmatia, V. 230. his character, 286
- Porcius Cato*, one of the accusers of Titus Sabinus, II. 331
- Porphyry*, a philosopher, IX. 351. an enemy to the Christians, and held in horror by Constantine, X. 169
- Port* (a) built by Claudius at the mouth of the Tiber, and now called *Porto*, III. 163
- Portius Septimius*, intendant of Rhætia, a staunch friend to Vitellius, V. 245
- Porus*, king of India, sends ambassadors to court the alliance of Augustus, I. 99
- Posthuman Way*. The soldiers fight on it man to man, V. 151
- Posthumus* appointed by Valerian to be the director and moderator of his son Gallienus, IX. 40. he usurps the imperial power in Gaul, 95. wisdom of his government, 96. his exploits against the Germans, 97. Gallienus attacks him in vain, 98. Posthumus is killed by the troops, with his son, 99. some particulars concerning them both, *ibid.*
- Posts*. Imperial posts established by Augustus, I. 355. Severus settled the expence of posts and messengers upon the exchequer, VIII. 102. See also 201 and IX. 359. X. 123.
- Potamiana* (St) virgin and martyr at Alexandria, VIII. 113
- Politius* (P.) vows his life in exchange for that of Caligula, who was ill, and who obliges him to fulfil his engagement, III. 15
- Pouzzola*. Caligula builds a bridge from Baii to Pouzzola, III. 61. a tumult there appeared by

by the Roman senate, IV. 46. Nero increases the privileges of this city, 115. which declares for Vespasian, V. 295. *Præneste*. An insurrection of the gladiators there, IV. 220. *Prætorians* (the), or *Prætorian cohorts*, the name given anciently to a general guard. Augustus, as emperor, retains the same guard, and gives the men who composed it double pay, I. 47. two commanders appointed over them, 246. their number, II. 251. Claudius raised to the empire by them, III. 124. Silius and his accomplices tried before them, 247. they have but one prefect, 266. behaviour of the prætorian cohorts to Nero, IV. 3. they are his guard upon the stage, 100. many of their officers join in the conspiracy against Nero, 226. Nero's liberality towards them, 252. they refuse to follow Nero to Egypt, 340. are prevailed on by Nymphidius to declare Galba emperor, 342. being frustrated of their hopes, they turn to Otho, V. 3. they hold Galba in contempt, 26. Galba declares to them his adoption of Piso, 39. two tribunes belonging to them broke, 41. the prætorians easily worked up to a mutiny against Galba, 46. ardour of the prætorian cohorts for Otho, whom they raise to the empire, 56. they murder Galba in the Forum, 62. the prætorian cohorts continue faithful to Otho, 115. are carried to the war against Vitellius, 121. their ardour to engage Vitellius's army, 143. they submit to Vitellius, 154. they were personally attached to Otho, 156, 162. are broken by Vitellius, 184. sixteen prætorian cohorts formed out of the

German troops, 199. Vespasian used means to gain the prætorians disbanded by Vitellius, 225. the camp of the prætorians forced, 327. seditious disposition of the prætorians under Vespasian, VI. 23, 24. under Nerva, they insist on having the authors of Domitian's death, delivered up to them, VII. 4. and put them to death, 16. Trajan puts the ring-leaders of the sedition to death, 19. Pertinax is proclaimed emperor, not without difficulty, by the prætorians, VIII. 5. their discontent, 8, 15. Pertinax is killed by the prætorians, 17. they put the empire up to auction, 23. the prætorians were bad troops, 52. Didius's efforts to gain their affection, 53. they abandon him, 54. Severus breaks them and raises new ones, 56, 62. the prætorian guards increased to four times their former number by Severus, 127. a second camp of the prætorians built at Alba, 163. enormous power of the prætorians under Heliogabalus, whom they at length kill, 267, 269, 270. continual seditions of the prætorians under Alexander Severus, 312, 314, 316. battles between the people and the prætorians, 389—392. Maximus and Balbinus killed by the prætorians, 406, 407. Dioclesian weakens the prætorians, IX. 349. Galerius reduces them still farther, X. 19. Constantine breaks them finally, and destroys their camp, 63. *Prætors*. Octavius puts the administration of the public treasure into the hands of ancient prætors, I. 15. their number, 32. new prerogative granted them, 315. Tiberius appoints twelve

twelve prætors, II. 23. caballing at their election, IV. 116. Trajan treated them as colleagues whilst he was consul, VII. 57  
*Prasutagus*, king of the Icenians in Britain, bequeaths his kingdom to the Roman emperor, IV. 119

*Prefect of Rome* established by Augustus, I. 33. his tribunal eclipsed those of the prætors, IV. 132

*Prefect of Egypt* (the) was only a Roman knight, I. 34. this post was the highest honour a knight could attain to, III. 25

*Prefect of the prætorian cohorts*, instituted by Augustus, and chosen from among the knights, I. 246. Sejanus the first that increased their power, II. 304. their power becomes greater and more firmly established, III. 25. Claudius gives the prefects a right to sit in the senate, 199. reasons for having but one prefect of the prætorian cohorts, 266. Aretinus Clemens the first senator made prætorian prefect, VI. 51. Titus made prætorian prefect by Vespasian, 91. the prefects of the prætorian guards not sheltered from Domitian's cruelty, 413. they knew of the conspiracy against him, *ibid.* the office of prætorian prefect could not regularly be held by any but a Roman knight, VII. 308, 375. three prætorian prefects under Commodus, 385. Plautian, consul and prætorian prefect at the same time, VIII. 120. two prætorian prefects, 128. Alexander Severus annexes the dignity of senator to the office of prætorian prefect, 284. the prætorian prefect was become a principal minister and lieutenant of the emperor, 415. in Dioclesian's time, each of

VOL. X.

the four princes had his prætorian prefect, IX. 297. Constantine weakens the authority of the prætorian prefects, increases their number, and diminishes their power, X. 128, 129

*Prefect of the city* during the Latin festival, a mere nominal office, II. 274. VII. 208

*Prefect of Pannonia and Dacia*, established by Adrian, with the same honours and rights as were enjoyed by the prefects of Egypt, VII. 144

*Premnis*, a city on the Nile, below the great cataracts, garrisoned by the Romans, I. 67

*Priam*. Tiberius envied the lot of Priam, who out-lived all his family, II. 415. Nero did the same, IV. 207

*Priest of Jupiter* (the), *Flamen Dialis*, restored by Augustus after an interruption of seventy-seven years, I. 381. Maluginensis is excluded from the government of Asia, on account of his being the priest of Jupiter, II. 235

*Priesthood* (the high) possessed by Augustus and all his successors, I. 27. Augustus did not take it till after the death of Lepidus, 145. Marcus Aurelius, when he made L. Verus his colleague in the empire, reserved the high-priesthood to himself, VII. 259. and so did Caracalla with respect to Geta, VIII. 156. Maximus and Balbinus were both high-priests, 386

*Priests and Priesthood*. Great power of the German priests, I. 160. cruel artifice of the priests of the Catti, 189. the priests make solemn vows for Tiberius's preservation, II. 315. priesthoods properly distributed by Otho, V. 78. Vitellius's neglect of the priesthood, 195. Titus's great esteem and respect for it, VI. 271

Y

*Primus*

*Primus (M.)* accused of having made war upon the Odrysi without orders, I. 82

*Primus (Antonius)*, a senator, having been witness to a forged will, is expelled the senate, IV. 131. V. 228. his character, *ibid.* he makes all the legions in Illyricum declare for Vespasian, 129. he is joined by Cornelius Fuscus, intendant of Pannonia, 231. he was one of the officers who met at Petau, 240. he acquired a more than consular authority, 241. his speech, proposing to enter Italy directly, 242. he executes himself what he had advised, 245. his first exploits in Italy, 246. two consuls, who gave him umbrage, are removed by the seditious, 250. he remains sole commander, 252. he attacks two legions near Cremona, 257. fights in the night, and defeats Vitellius's army, 261. attacks and takes the camp round Cremona, 266. attacks Cremona, which surrenders, 270. his reputation sullied by the sack of Cremona, 272. inconsistency of his conduct after the battle of Cremona, 285. he gains over the cohorts sent against him by Vitellius, 298. his army becomes master of Rome, 325. he receives the ornaments of consuls, VI. 6. he repairs to Vespasian, with whom he remains destitute of power, 52

*Prince of the Senate*, a title used in the time of the republic, and taken by Octavius, I. 12. revived by Pertinax, VIII. 6

*Prince of the Youth*, a title given to Augustus's grandsons, Caius and Lucius Cæsars, I. 243—245. to Tiberius Gemellus, III. 100. to Nero, adopted by Claudius 265. to Commodus, VII.

333. to Diadumenus, VIII. 217. to Maximin the son, 355

*Princes*. Reflection on the danger of their being deceived, X. 162, 163

*Prisca*, wife of Dioclesian, seems to have been a Christian, IX. 325. Dioclesian forces her to sacrifice to idols, 332. she remains at Galerius's court, X. 72. is condemned to death and executed publicly by order of Licinius, with her daughter, 82

*Priscianus* conspires against Antoninus, and kills himself, VII. 226

*Priscillianus (L.)*, famous for his great strength of body, and for being an informer, is banished to an island, VIII. 222, 223

*Priscus (Julius)*. See *Julius*.

*Priscus*, a famous engineer, VIII. 80, 109

*Priscus (L.)*, brother of the emperor Philip, is made governor of Syria by him, IX. 6. he abuses his power, 111. he seems to have been the same with L. Priscus, who joined the Goths, made himself emperor, and perished, 20

*Prisoners*. Law of Constantine in their favour, X. 121. all prisoners set at liberty on the occasion of a public rejoicing, *ibid.*

*Probatius*, Aurelian's general, recovers Egypt from Zenobia, and being afterwards conquered and taken prisoner, kills himself, IX. 150, 151

*Probus*, son-in-law of Severus, VIII. 62

*Probus*, afterwards emperor, is made tribune by Valerian before the age prescribed by the laws, IX. 42. he merits the civic crown, *ibid.* Egypt reconquered by Probus, 63. he is proposed in the senate as a fit person to be elected emperor, 190. he was, at

- at the time of the death of the emperor Tacitus. commander in chief in the East, 203. he is elected emperor by the army which he commanded, 163. *See the contents of his reign, Vol. IX. p. 203—207.* Saying of Probus in regard to the assistance of the Barbarians, 220
- Proconsuls.* The provinces in the department of the people were governed by proconsuls, I. 18. the power of proconsul given to Augustus out of Rome, 25. the proconsuls were only civil magistrates, and had quæstors assigned them, 35. the proconsul of Africa, who had a legion under his orders, is deprived of that command by Caligula, III. 18. the proconsulate of Asia and Africa were the objects of the ambition of the consular senators, II. 236. VI. 383. *See also VIII. 302, 369.* the proconsular power granted to Germanicus, II. 23. conferred on Sejanus, 347. Nero enjoyed the power of proconsul when out of Rome, III. 265
- Proculius*, a Roman knight, greatly esteemed by Augustus, expresses his hatred of Lærgus, I. 53. cannot obtain the pardon of his brother Murena, who had conspired against Augustus, 89. Augustus thought of making him his son-in-law, 149
- Proculus*, a remarkable tall and well made man, is killed by order of Caligula, who envied his stature and courage, III. 52
- Proculus (Licinius)* is chosen prætorian prefect by the soldiers, V. 72. Otho depends on him chiefly in the war against Vitellius, 117. he advises Otho to offer battle to Vitellius, 142. the power over the army resided in him, 147. his bad conduct, 148. he sought a remote retreat after the battle of Bedriac, 152. is pardoned with great difficulty by Vitellius, 176
- Proculus*, an usurper in Gaul, under Probus, is pulled down, and perishes, IX. 231, 232
- Proculus Torpatia*, a Christian, cured Severus of a disease, and was rewarded for it, VIII. 113
- Promontory* (the sacred), at the entrance of the Euxine sea, X. 94
- Propertius*, the poet, I. 96
- Propertius Celer*, a senator. Tiberius's liberality towards him, II. 75
- Proprietors.* The title of the emperor's lieutenants in his provinces, I. 36
- Protectors.* A name given to a body of troops destined to guard the emperor, X. 64
- Protogenes*, Caligula's freed-man, put to death by Claudius, III. 141
- Protogenes*, bishop of Sardia, X. 143
- Provinces* (the) divided between Octavius and the senate, I. 18—20. all the governors of the provinces chosen from among the senators, 34. the provinces of the people, or senate, governed by proconsuls, or ancient prætors, who were only civil magistrates, 35. the emperor's provinces governed by his lieutenants, who had only the title of proprietors, but were invested with military power, 37. the provinces were most happy under the government of the emperor, 43. regulation forbidding to put at the head of the provinces, persons born in them. VII. 326. and VIII. 43
- Prusa*, a city of Bithynia, plundered by the barbarians, IX. 46



- Psephina*, a tower on the wall of Jerusalem, where Castel Pisana now stands, VI. 185
- Ptolemais*, a city in Palestine, III. 89. Vespasian's rendezvous, VI. 124
- Ptolemais*, a city in Upper Egypt, IX. 225
- Ptolemy Apio* bequeaths Cyrene to the Roman people, IV. 106
- Ptolemy*, son of Juba, king of Mauritania, a careless prince, II. 257. joins Dolabella, 259. is solemnly acknowledged king, the friend and ally of the Roman people, by the gift of the scepter and toga, 260. is sent for by Caligula, III. 51. and, out of jealousy on account of the brilliancy of his dress, is put to death, 52
- Ptolemy*, an astrologer. Otho's great confidence in him, V. 44
- Ptolemy*, an astronomer and geographer, VII. 249
- Publia Prisca* kills herself in the senate house, before she was accused, II. 347
- Public Entertainments* suppressed by Nero's ministers, and renewed by Domitian, VI. 321. frightful entertainment given by Domitian to the chief citizens of Rome, 342. enormous luxury of an entertainment given by the emperor Verus, VII. 271
- Public Welfare*. A statue erected to it, I. 218
- Publicius Certus*, an ancient prætor, his cowardly cruelty, VI. 304. the younger Pliny attacks him, VII. 7. and Publicius is deprived of the consulship which was intended him, 10
- Punishment* of crimes by the Germans, I. 168
- Pylades* (the pantomime), his judicious saying to Augustus, I. 192
- Pylades*, a pantomime in the reign of Trajan, and much caressed by him, VII. 65
- Pylades*, a pantomime in the time of Didius Julianus, VIII. 27
- Pyramus*, a river in Cilicia, II. 164
- Pyrrhic*, a military dance, VI. 151
- Pythagoras*, an infamous companion of Nero's debaucheries, IV. 205
- Pythian Games* (the). Nero a candidate at them, IV. 303

## Q

- Quadi* (the), a nation of Germany, II. 148. attacked by Domitian, who is defeated by them and the Marcomanni, VI. 339. Marcius Aurelius's victory over the Quadi owing to the prayers of the Christians, VII. 302. See also VIII. 181.
- Quadratus* (St.) published an excellent apology for the Christians, VII. 167
- Quadratus* conspires against Commodus, and perishes, VII. 373, 374
- Quæstors*. Octavius takes the management of the public treasury from the quæstors, and gives it to the prætors, I. 15. a quæstor under each proconsul, 35. quæstors are wanting for the provinces, 63. the quæstors obliged to give a combat of gladiators, III. 128. dispensed from it, IV. 10. the custody of the public treasure taken again from the quæstors, and restored to the prætors, 35. a quæstor expelled the senate, VI. 314
- Quartinus* (T.) emperor for six days, VIII. 358, 359
- Quietus*, the second son of Maxentius, is proclaimed emperor with his father and brother, IX. 74. his father, marching towards

wards Greece and Italy, leaves him in Syria, 74. he is attacked by Odenatus, and killed in Emesa, 78, 79  
*Quindecimviri*, priests intrusted with the care of the Sybilline books, II. 375  
*Quinquegentians*, a people, or league in Africa. Their ravages, IX. 292. they are conquered by Maximian Hercules, 300  
*Quintianus* conspires against Commodus. His imprudent rashness saves the prince; he is condemned to death, VII. 373 —375  
*Quintienus* (*Afranius*), one of the first conspirators against Nero, IV. 226. he dies with courage, 250  
*Quintilia*, a comedian, who was privy to a conspiracy against the prince, undergoes the torture with surprising courage, III. 107  
*Quintilian*, tribune of the people under Tiberius, II. 375  
*Quintilian*, a famous rhetorician, is charged by Domitian with the care of educating his two grand-nephews, VI. 409  
*Quintilii* (the two), brothers, remarkable for their union and merit, are put to death together by order of Commodus, VII. 336, 376  
*Quintilius Varus* accused by Domitianus Afer and P. Dolabella, II. 329  
*Quintillus Plantianus* unjustly put to death by Severus, VIII. 129. See also 143.  
*Quintillus*, brother of Claudius the Second, X. 116, 126. is chosen emperor, and perishes at the end of seventeen days, 135. he was inrolled among the gods, 136  
*Quintius Atticus*, consul, is taken in the Capitol with Flavius

Sabinus, V. 315. Vitellius saves him from the fury of the soldiers, 318  
*Quintius Crispinus* (*T.*) one of the debauchers of Augustus's daughter, Julia, I. 251  
*Quirinius* (*P. Sulpicius*), consul, I. 147. is the same mentioned by St Luke, speaking of the numbering of the people, 243. repudiates his wife Lepida, whom he afterwards accuses of adultery, and poisoning, II. 199. fury of the people against him, *ibid.* he was a favourite with Tiberius, and why, 200. his death, *ibid.* was sent by Augustus to number the Jews, and take an account of their possessions, VI. 113

R

*Racius Constans*, proprætor of Sardinia, prosecuted for having pulled down the statues of Plautian, VIII. 120  
*Rape*. Constantine's law against that crime, X. 125, 126  
*Raven*. Funeral and other particulars of one, II. 430  
*Ravenna*. A fleet kept at Ravenna, I. 271. II. 250. Cæcina and Lucilius Bassus meet there, V. 236  
*Reanus*, commander in Arabia, put to death by Heliogabalus, VIII. 246  
*Red-stones*, or *Red-rocks*, a place about nine miles from Rome, V. 322  
*Regillianus*, an usurper under Gallienus, enjoys his usurpation but a short time, IX. 77  
*Regillus*, prefect of the prætorian guards under Commodus, is put to death by him, VII. 391  
*Register*. A general register of the empire given by Augustus to the consul Piso, I. 69. a general state

- state of the empire in Augustus's hand-writing read before the senate, II. 16. old records and registers sought for and transcribed, 132. registers of births kept by order of Marcus Aurelius, VII. 283
- Regulus (Aquilus)*, a man of a malevolent disposition, accuses Crassus, and is greatly rewarded, IV. 313. is warmly attacked in the senate, V. 18. solicits the condemnation of Arulæus Rusticus, 398. his wicked design to ensnare the younger Pliny, whom he visits after the death of Domitian, 405. VII. 6. his death, and audacious villany, 87
- Relegation*, a milder punishment than exile, II. 278. *note*.
- Religion*. The first war undertaken on account of religion, X. 78
- Remittance* of all that was due to the exchequer, granted by Adrian, VII. 146, 147. by Titus Antoninus, 241. by Marcus Aurelius, 276. by Aurelian, IX. 177, 178
- Remmius*, kills Vonones, II. 164
- Resæna*, a city of Mesopotamia, VIII. 417
- Rescripts* of the emperors. Macrinus intended to abolish them, VIII. 237. Constantine will not suffer them to prevail over the laws, X. 117
- Rhadamistus*, son of Pharasmenes, king of Iberia, dethrones and puts to death his uncle, and father-in-law, Mithridates, king of Armenia, III. 280—284. becomes king of Armenia, 285. his extreme cruelty, 286. adventure of Rhadamistus and Zenobia, 287. he is put to death by his father, 288
- Rhætia*, peopled by a colony of Tuscans, I. 132. Drusus carries on a successful war against Rhætia, 133. V. 245
- Rhegium*, a city of Italy. Augustus's daughter Julia removed from Pandatariæ to Rhegium, I. 250. she obtains that city for her prison, and dies there, II. 65. Caligula intended to make a harbour there, 163
- Rheims*. An assembly of the Gauls held there, when they resolved to remain quiet, VI. 53
- Rhescuporis*, king of Thrace, ally of the Romans, assists Tiberius against the Dalmatians, I. 299. his character, II. 150. invades his nephew Cotis's dominions, and having got him into his hands by fraud, murders him, 151, 152. is prosecuted by the Romans, stripped of his kingdom, banished to Alexandria, and put to death, 153
- Rhescuporis* receives a small district of Armenia, as a present, from the Romans, IV. 69
- Rhine (the)*. The boundary of Germany on the side next Gaul, 153. The Romans kept a fleet there, II. 251. eight legions on the Rhine, *ibid*. Corbulo makes a canal to join the Rhine and the Mæse, III. 225. Pompeius Paulinus finishes the mole begun by Drusus on the Rhine, IV. 70. total defection of the legions on the Rhine, VI. 42. Civilis destroys Drusus's dike, 71. only three legions on the Rhine in the time of Alexander Severus, VIII. 335, 336. the Rhine frozen over, IX. 316. precautions taken by Constantine to hinder the Germans from passing the Rhine, X. 23
- Rhodes* (the island of.) Tiberius retires thither, and continues there some years, I. 241. the Rhodians deprived of their liberty by Claudius, III. 199.
- who

- who afterwards restores it to them, 320. they are deprived of it by Vespasian, VI. 79. Rhodes is made the metropolis of the insular provinces, *ibid.*
- Rhymetalces*, king of Thrace, assists Tiberius, I. 299. Augustus divides his kingdom between his brother Rhescuporis and his son Cotys, II. 150. is killed by his wife, III. 203
- Rhymetalces*, son of Rhescuporis, obtains his father's dominions, II. 153, joins Poppæus Sabinus against his rebellious countrymen, 282
- Rhyndacus*, a river, IX, 46
- Rieti*, Vespasian's native place, V. 203. Vespasian dies at a seat he had there, VI. 106. Titus dies there, 298
- Rigodulum*, a place near the Moselle, fortified by Tullius Valentinus, VI. 56.
- Rimini*. Augustus goes thither, I. 305. taken by Cornelius Tuscus, V. 284
- Roads*. The high-roads from Rome to the extremities of the empire, one of the finest monuments of the Roman magnificence, I. 355. See *High-ways*.
- Rogorius Celsus*, a commander of the Gauls, VIII. 136
- Romans* (the) were happy under the government of Augustus, I. 40, 353. retained long their love of the republican government, 71. their ambition had often made them seek wars, which, till the time of Augustus, harassed the whole world, 126. passion of the Romans for pantomimes, II. 79. their constant hatred of the name of king, III. 32. their degeneracy, 310
- Rome* adorned with public buildings, I. 8. had still the same officers, 31. trouble in Rome on account of the election of consuls, 91, 92. remains quiet under Agrippa, 93. disturbances at the election of consuls, 104, 105. embellished by Augustus, 351. enlarged by Claudius, III. 261. Nero's care to make plenty reign at Rome, IV. 163. two thirds of the city burnt, it was suspected by Nero, 206. damage done by the fire, 208. the city rebuilt on a new plan, 211. Nero ruins the provinces, in order to rebuild Rome, 219. Nero's triumphant entry into Rome 315. Rome gives Galba great uneasiness, V. 8. almost destroyed by seditions of the people, 83, 88. escapes the ravages of Vitellius's army, 172. Vitellius's magnificent entry into Rome, 194. misery of Rome, 201. the whole city stirs in favour of Vitellius, 297. Rome taken by force by Antonius Primus, 325. and plundered, VI. 3. Rome almost deserted through the eagerness of its inhabitants to see Vespasian, 85. the city greatly embellished by Vespasian, 96. ten thousand die of the plague in one day at Rome, 81. great part of Rome burnt, 295. Titus makes good all the losses, 296. Rome enjoys such plenty, as to be able to supply Egypt with corn, VII. 35. the city of Rome honoured as a goddess, 172. seventy-five thousand bushels of corn were consumed daily in Rome, VIII. 134. Rome governed by princes who were neither Romans, nor even of Italian blood, 183. tumultuous commotion in Rome upon the accession of the two Gordians to the empire, 376. dreadful sedition in Rome under Maximus and Balbinus, 289--392. Decius said to have rebuilt and dedicated the walls of Rome, IX. 22. Aurelian fortifies

- tifies Rome, and enlarges its extent, 146. the people of Rome degenerate from their glory, 166. Dioclesian never liked Rome, 339. Maxentius makes himself master of Rome, X. 19, 20. Constantine enters Rome in triumph, 61. endeavours to repair the mischief Maxentius had done there, 64. strong attachment of Rome to her old errors, 104. Constantine takes a dislike to his capital, *ibid.* and 152, 153
- Romulus*. Augustus had some thoughts of taking that name, I. 20. Romulus's asylum, V. 152, 153
- Romulus*, son of Maxentius, X. 61
- Roscius Cælius*, commander of a legion, foment the discontents of the soldiers in Britain, V. 106
- Roscius Regulus*, consul for a day, V. 279
- Roxolans* (the), a Sarmatian people, conquered by the Romans in Mæsia, VII. 142
- Rubellius Blandus* votes for the banishment of Lepida, II. 200 his opinion in the senate 212. Tiberius makes him marry Julia, daughter of Drusus, 378
- Rubellius Plautus*, son of the former. Agrippina is accused of a design to raise him to the empire, IV. 25. Nero intends to put him to death, 26. no farther notice is taken of him, 30. he is advised to retire to Asia where he studies the Stoic philosophy, 113. he is killed by Nero's order, 155
- Rubrius* is accused of irreverence to the divinity of Augustus, II. 73
- Rubrius Fobatus* thinks of retiring to Parthia, II. 374
- Rubius Gallus* suspected of gaining Cæcina over to Vespasian, V. 235
- Rubrius Pollo*, prætorian prefect under Claudius, sits in the senate, III. 197
- Rufius Crispinus*, prefect of the prætorian cohorts under Claudius, is broke, III. 267. was husband of Poppæa, who had a son by him, IV. 79. is banished under pretence of a conspiracy, 252. killed by order of Nero, with his child by Poppæa, 274
- Rufius Volusianus*, prefect of the prætorians under Maxentius, X. 45
- Rufus*, a senator, expresses himself disobligingly to Augustus. That prince's mildness towards him, I. 84, 85
- Rufus*, an illustrious senator, confined to an island by Domitian, according to Philostratus, VI. 410
- Rufus (Aufidienus)*, an old officer, ill used by the seditious soldiers at Nauportum, II. 29
- Rufus Valens*, proconsul of Bithynia, accused of concussion, VII. 74
- Ruminal Fig-tree*. Account of it, IV. 49
- Ruricius Pompeianus*, Maxentius's general, is defeated by Constantine, and killed on the field of battle, X. 57—59
- Rutilianus*, an illustrious senator, is the dupe of the diviner Alexander, VII. 354, 355
- S
- Sabaria*, a city of Pannonia, VIII. 43
- Sabina*, grand-niece of Trajan, is married to Adrian, VII. 60, 61. Adrian taxes her with being of a troublesome and intractable disposition, and at last obliges her

- her to kill herself, 76. after which he makes her a goddess, *ibid.*
- Sabine stone* (the) bears fire better than any other stone, IV. 212
- Sabinianus*, one of Commodus's generals, VII. 370
- Sabinianus* revolts in Africa, and soon perishes, VIII. 414
- Sabinus* (P.), one of the prætorian prefects, V. 179. a creature of Cæcina's, and broken by Vitellius, 278
- Sabinus*, a soldier. His bravery in mounting a breach at Jerusalem, where he perishes, VI. 224
- Sibinus*, a man of merit, displaced by Macrinus, VIII. 220
- Sibinus*, a senator, whose life is saved by the deafness of a centurion, VIII. 269
- Sibinus*, governor of Rome, is killed in a sedition, VIII. 376, 377
- Sabinus Julianus*, governor of Venetia, revolts, and is conquered and killed by Carinus, IX. 257
- Sabinus*, prefect of the prætorians under Maximin Daza, X. 69
- Saburanus*. Trajan's speech to him when he appointed him prætorian prefect, VII. 39
- Sacrifice* (the perpetual) ceases at Jerusalem, VI. 228
- Sacrifices* (human) offered by the Germans, I. 164. Claudius forbids them among the Druids, but is not able to abolish that cruel practice, III. 181. Adrian's strict ordinances against this impiety, VII. 160. the Druids in the isle of Mona sacrificed human victims, IV. 122. human victims were still sacrificed at Rome in the time of Aurelian, IX. 143, 144
- Sacrovir*. See *Julius Sacrovir*.
- Saddles*. The Germans thought saddles so unmanly, that they held in the utmost contempt those who made use of them, I. 162
- Sadducees*. Epicurism gave rise to the sect of the Sadducees, VI. 111
- Sadoc*, a seditious pharisee, assists Judas the Galilean, in his imposture, VI. 113
- Sala*, a river which falls into the Elbe, I. 202. salt-pits near it, IV. 75
- Salabus*, general of the Mauritanians, III. 157
- Salaminus* in Cyprus, shook by an earthquake, and relieved by Vespasian, VI. 101
- Salassi* (the) subdued by Murena, and sold as slaves, not to return to their country before the expiration of twenty years, I. 56. the founding of Aosta in their country, *ibid.*
- Saleius Bassus*, a poet in the time of Vespasian, VI. 97
- Salienus Clemens* attacks Junius Gallio in the senate, IV. 254
- Salii*, priests of Mars. Claudius dines with them, III. 331. Marcus Aurelius, when a child, is associated to their college, VII. 204
- Sallust*, the historian, little esteemed by Adrian, VII. 173. Severus quotes to his children the speech which Sallust lends to Micipsa, VIII. 142
- Sallust*, grand-nephew of the historian, advises Tiberius not to submit the actions of his ministers to the censure of the senate, II. 6. he hires two spies, who seize the slave that personated Agrippa Posthumus, 122. his death, and likeness to Mæcenas in his place and fortune, 205. his gardens, IV. 45
- Sallustius*

- Sallustius Lucullus* put to death by Domitian, VI. 325
- Salona*, a city in Dalmatia, besieged, I. 299. Dioclesian, after abdicating the empire, retires thither, and builds a magnificent palace there, IX. 347, 348
- Salonina*, wife of Cæcina, V. 128
- Salonina*, wife of Gallienus, IX. 40. jocose punishment of a jeweller who had cheated her, 82
- Saloninus*, son of Gallienus and Salonina, IX. 40. is made Cæsar, 96. and killed after the death of Gallienus, 105
- Salt*. Manner of making it among the Germans, IV. 75
- Salvidienus* enters into a conspiracy against Augustus, I. 272
- Salvidienus Orfitus* put to death by Domitian, VI. 410
- Salvius Otho (L.)*, father of the emperor Otho, punishes the soldiers who had killed their officers for siding with Camillus Scribonianus, III. 173. is created a Patrician by Claudius, 235
- Salvius Otho Titianus (L.)*, elder brother of the emperor Otho, consul, III. 310. is made consul with his brother, V. 77. Vitellius's letter to him in behalf of his mother, wife, and family, 115. appointed governor of the city and empire, during his brother's absence, 121. sent for by his brother to command the army, 133. advises fighting Vitellius, 142. he has the chief command, 147, 153. he is in no danger from Vitellius, 176
- Salvius Cocceianus*, nephew of Otho, comforted by him, V. 158. put to death by Domitian, VI. 325
- Salvius Julianus*, a Greek civilian, author of the perpetual edict, VII. 158, 159
- Salvius Julianus*, grandson of the former, is put to death by Commodus, VII. 376
- Samaria, Samaritans*. Samaria and Judea, given to Archelaus, son of Herod, soon become Roman provinces, I. 244. Pilate deprived of his government upon a complaint of the Samaritans and Jews, III. 22. the old hatred between the Samaritans and Galileans gives rise to great disturbances, 294. three of the principal Samaritans condemned at Rome, 296. Samaritans assembled on mount Garizim, cut to pieces, VI. 152. the possession of Samaria secured by Vespasian, 178
- Sambulos*, a mountain on which Hercules was singularly worshipped, III. 378
- Samos*. Augustus at Samos, I. 67. receives there ambassadors from queen Candaces, 94. grants its inhabitants the use of their own laws, 99. confirms to their temple of Juno the privilege of being an asylum, II. 238. the Samaritans are deprived of their liberty by Vespasian, VI. 79
- Samothrace*. Germanicus intended to visit that island, famous for its religious mysteries, II. 158
- Sancia*, sister of Considius Proculus, interdicted fire and water, II. 379
- Sandarion*, commander of the garrison of Palmyra, is killed by the inhabitants of that city, IX. 164
- Sanguinius Maximus*, a consular, his mild and moderate remonstrance to the senate, II. 401. his death, III. 222
- Sanotrucès*, a wise and virtuous king of Armenia, VIII. 107
- Santen*, a town in the country of Cleves, formerly a Roman winter camp, II. 522
- Saone*

- Raone* (the river), and canal made to join it and the Moselle, IV. 70. Vitellius embarks there, V. 175
- Saoterus*, an infamous favourite of Commodus, assassinated by order of the prætorian prefect, VII. 371, 375
- Sapor* son of Artaxerxes, the restorer of the empire of the Persians, makes war against Gordian the Third with little success, VIII. 416, 418. Philip makes peace with him, IX. 5. Sapor renews the war against the Romans, takes Valerian by treachery, and treats him with great barbarity, 47—51. Sapor's conquests after the defeat and captivity of Valerian, 67, 68. Balista, a Roman general, drives him back beyond the Euphrates, 69. Odenatus pursues him, 71. Sapor's cruelty in regard to the Roman prisoners, *ibid.* he reigned thirty-one years, 182, 183
- Sapor II.*, crowned before he was born, X. 155. letter to him from Constantine in favour of the Christians, 153. Constantine was preparing to make war against him, when he died, 154
- Sardanapalus*, a name given to Heliogabalus, VIII. 271
- Sardica*, the capital of Dacia, X. 41
- Sardinia* infested with robbers, I. 276. four thousand Jews sent to Sardinia to secure that island against the robbers, II. 155. the air of Sardinia unwholesome, *ibid.* Nero exchanges Sardinia with the senate, for the province of Achaia, IV. 305
- Sardis*, a city of Asia, greatly hurt by an earthquake, is relieved by Tiberius, II. 141. a temple there with the right of asylum, 237
- Sargetia*, a river under which Decebalus hid his treasures, VII. 97
- Sarmatians* (the) make incursions into Mœsia, I. 301. hired their troops to whoever paid them, II. 393. the Sarmatian Jazygi assist Vannius, III. 300. a body of Rhoxolan Sarmatians defeated by Apronius, governor of Mœsia, V. 30. their manner of fighting, *ibid.* Primus carries the princes of the Jozygan Sarmatians with him as hostages, 244. Mucian puts a stop to their incursions into Pannonia, V. 335. VI. 36. Domitian's expedition against them for the murder of a legion, 344. Adrian defeats them, and makes peace with them, VII. 143. the Sarmatian Jazygi desire a strict alliance with the Romans, 186. battle against the Jazygi upon the Danube when frozen over, 301. Gordian the Third conqueror of the Goths and Sarmatians, VIII. 417. Carus gains a signal victory over the Sarmatians, IX. 246. they are conquered by Constantine, X. 165. they arm their slaves, and driven out of their own country by them, take refuge in the territories of the empire, *ibid.*
- Saracens*. The first mention of them in history, VII. 401, 402. even in these early times they drank no wine, VIII. 40, 41. Odenatus was chief of a tribe of Saracens, IX. 70
- Sasan*, father of Artaxerxes, VIII. 323
- Sasanida* (the name of) given to the kings of Persia, VIII. 323
- Satrius Secundus*, an informer, and one of Sejanus's creatures, accuses Cremutius Cordus, II. 271. informs Antonia of Sejanus's designs, 342
- Satur-*



- Saturnalia*, feasts destined to mirth and joy, but spent in mourning and tears on account of the death of Germanicus, II. 177. celebrated in the month of December, 183. the soldiers, on seeing Narcissus ascend their general's tribunal, cry "to the *Saturnalia* with him," III. 192. during these feasts, Britannicus sung a song which raised Nero's jealousy, IV. 18. a fifth day added to the *Saturnalia*, 201
- Saturninus*, a centurion, employed by Caracalla in the destruction of Plautianus, VIII. 123
- Saturninus*, an usurper under Gallienus, IX. 87
- Saturninus*, an usurper in the East under Probus, IX. 229—231
- Save* (the), a river in Pannonia, X. 236
- Saxons*. The Saxon coast, IX. 221
- Scaurus* (*Mamercus*) offends Tiberius, II. 19. prevents the confiscation of the effects of Lepida, who had been his wife, 200. appeases the quarrel between Corbulo and L. Sylla, 205. accuses C. Silanus of high-treason, 239. is himself, accused of treason, and kills himself, encouraged theretoby his wife Sextia, 372
- Scevinus* (*Flavius*), a senator, acts very differently from his character of slothful effeminacy, in the conspiracy against Nero, IV. 226. he begs to give the tyrant the first stab with a consecrated knife, 230. one of his freed-men discovers the conspiracy, 231. his defence when taken, 232. he confesses all, being terrified at the rack, 233. he accuses Fenius Rufus, 245. his death, 250
- Scipio*, son of Scribonia, one of Julia's debauchers, I. 251
- Scipio*, husband of Poppæa, who was put to death through the intrigues of Messalina, III. 201
- Scipio* meanly flatters the freed-man Pallas, III. 312
- Scipio*. A saying of that old Roman preserved by Titus Antoninus, VII. 227
- Scipio Africanus*, whose son was very debauched, built the city of Seville, VII. 17
- Scopos*, a place near Jerusalem, where Titus posted some of his army, VI. 196
- Scordisci* (the) assist Tiberius in subduing the Pannonians, I. 150
- Scribonia*, mother of Julia, whom she accompanies in her banishment, I. 249
- Scribonia*, aunt of Libo, dissuades him from killing himself, II. 119
- Scribonia*, wife of Crassus Frugi, perishes with her husband and one of her sons, III. 207
- Scribonius*, king of Bosphorus, is killed by his subjects, I. 138
- Scribonius*. Two brothers of that name appeased the tumult at Pozzuola, IV. 46. their virtuous conduct appearing to Nero a conspiracy against him, they are put to death, 312
- Sæpi*, a city in Mœsia, IX. 77
- Scythians*. Rhescuporis's pretended war with the Scythians, II. 151. Vonones endeavours to fly to Scythia, 264. an army of Scythians terrified from attacking the Romans, by a violent storm, VIII. 85. incursions and ravages of the Scythians in Asia, IX. 42—47. Italy ravaged by a band of Scythians, 88. the names of Scythians and Goths often confounded one with the other,

- other, 88. the Lesser Scythia towards the mouths of the Danube, X. 85
- Scythopolis*, a city of Palestine, VI. 153
- Sebasta*, in Samaria, VI. 118. Florus's cruelty to the Jews there, 119
- Sebastia*, in Armenia. The forty martyrs there, X. 88
- Sebastopolis*, or *Dioscurias*, a city on the coast of the Euxine sea, submitted to Trajan, VII. 106
- Secular games* celebrated by Augustus, I. 125. by Claudius, sixty-four years after, III. 216. by Domitian, after an interval of forty-one years, VI. 319. by Titus Antoninus, VII. 241. by Severus, fifty-seven years after those of Antoninus, VIII. 128. by Philip, IX. 9. whose secular games seem to have been the last, 10. the secular games omitted by Constantine, *ibid.* and X. 82, 83,
- Secundus Carrinas* sent by Nero to plunder the temples of Asia and Greece, IV. 219
- Sedochesians*, a nation bordering on the Euxine sea, V. 338
- Segestes*, an illustrious German, made a Roman citizen by Augustus, informs Varus of Arminius's designs against him, I. 312. dissensions between him and Arminius, who forces his daughter from him, II. 82. besieged by his countrymen, and relieved by Germanicus, 83. his speech to Germanicus, 84. he appears with honour and distinction in Germanicus's triumph, though all his family were led captives, 132
- Segestum*, a city in Sicily, applies for the re-establishment of a temple of Venus upon mount Eryx, II. 280
- Segimerus*, brother of Segestes, submits to the Romans, II. 98
- Segimundus*, son of Segestes, joins the Germans in their cruelty towards Varus, I. 313. sent to Germanicus, II. 83. marches before Germanicus's triumphal car, 132
- Sejanus* sent into Pannonia with Drusus, II. 32. increases Tiberius's jealousy against Agrippina, 95. Claudius's son destined to marry Sejanus's daughter, 208. Sejanus was nephew of Blesus, 222. Tiberius praises Sejanus, and orders his statue to be erected in Pompey's theatre, 246. Sejanus the cause of the ruin of Tiberius's family, 249. his policy, 254. his hatred of Nero, Germanicus's eldest son, 256. he causes Cremutius Cordus to be accused, 270. advises Tiberius to retire from Rome, 277. accompanies Tiberius to his retreat, 287. Livia's death frees Sejanus from restraint, 302. origin of Sejanus, 303. his ambitious projects, 304. his character, 305. he debauches Drusus's wife, Livilla, 306. poisons Drusus, 308. undertakes the destruction of Germanicus's family, 313. his plots to ruin Agrippina, 314. he asks leave to marry Drusus's widow, 319. Tiberius refuses him with great gentleness, 320. he inspires Tiberius with the design of retiring from Rome, 322. deceives Agrippina, 326. adventure which increases his credit with Tiberius, 327. he sets about destroying Nero, *ibid.* he and Tiberius, flattered by the senate, permit the Romans to pay their court to them, 336. his insolence, *ibid.* he prevails on Tiberius to write a second letter

- letter against Agrippina and Nero, 339. his enormous power, 341. Antonia informs Tiberius of Sejanus's designs, 342. Tiberius, to lull him asleep, names him consul with himself, 343. he is received with infinite respect at Rome, 344. he and his son are admitted into the college of public priests, and the proconsular power is conferred on him, 347. is refused leave to return to Capræa, *ibid.* marks of Tiberius's disaffection, 348. Tiberius writes to the senate against him, *ibid.* he is arrested and carried to prison, 350. is put to death, 352. and his children after him, 353. the death of Apicata, once Sejanus's wife, *ibid.* decree of the senate against his memory, 355
- Seius Strabo*, father of Sejanus, and prefect of the prætorian cohorts, swears fidelity to Tiberius, II. 7, 32. resigns his office to his son Sejanus, and is made prefect of Egypt, 304
- Selena*. See *Cleopatra*.
- Seleucia*, a city of Syria, II. 160
- Seleucia* on the Tigris, a powerful city, favours Tiridates, II. 396. its government republican, *ibid.* besieged by Bardanes, III. 271
- Seleucidæ*. Antiochus's losing the kingdom of Comimagene was the last period of the power of the Seleucidæ, VI. 79
- Seleucus*, a Greek grammarian, put to death by Tiberius, II. 371
- Seleucus*, an astrologer, consulted by Vespasian, V. 220
- Selinontum*, a city in Cilicia, where Trajan dies, VII. 122
- Sempronius Densus*, captain of the guard to Piso. His generous behaviour, and death, V. 64
- Sempronius Senecio* a Roman knight, suspected of being concerned in forging a will, VII. 72
- Sempronius Rufus*, a worthless wretch, put at the head of affairs by Caracalla, VIII. 178
- Senate* (the) reviewed by Octavius, who expels several unworthy members, I. 9. the senate agrees to oppose Octavius's abdicating the supreme power, 17. the sovereignty continued radical in the senate, 29, 30. preserves its ancient majesty, 33. appoints governors of provinces, Egypt excepted, 34. confers on Augustus the power of tribune for life, and the power of proconsul out of Rome, 76. Tiridates and the ambassadors of Phraates apply to the senate, 77. the senate consecrates an altar to *Fortune returned*, *Fortunæ reduci*, upon Augustus's return to Rome, 106. is, upon a new review, reduced to six hundred, 111. the fortune senators were to be possessed of, 115. senators fined when absent, 124. Augustus reviews the senate, and retains several members ready to leave it, 140. every senator obliged to offer incense and wine to the god in whose temple the assembly was held; and to be attentive to the subject in debate, 214. fines for absence exacted, 400. a *senatus consultum*, *ibid.* days of meeting and vacation, 215. the senate again reviewed by Augustus, 269. splendour and decency restored to it, 348. swears fidelity to Tiberius, II. 7. deliberates upon Augustus's funeral, 10. presses Tiberius to accept of the empire, 15. the right of election transferred to the senate, 23. gets possession of all the rights the people enjoyed, 24. Tiberius's politeness to the senate, 67. still

still proposed whatever was conducive to the good of the state, 123. debates on the vacations of the senate, 126. Tiberius's deference for the senate, 127. servility of the senate, 361, 363. the senate reprimanded by Tiberius, 376. the senate sets aside Tiberius's will, III. 5. meanness of the senate towards Caligula, 47. deputation from the senate used ill by Caligula, 74. his wrath and threats against it, 78. upon Caligula's death, the senators want to restore the old form of government, 120. the senate forced to acknowledge Claudius, 126. Claudius shews great respect for the senate, 139. Claudius makes the son of a freed-man a senator, 178. Claudius, in quality of censor, reforms the senate, 205. the senate passes an act, enabling an uncle to marry his niece, 257. privilege granted to the senators from Narbonese Gaul, 261. the senate makes a very severe law against astrologers, 311. passes a law against women who should prostitute themselves to slaves, *ibid.* and a decree flattering the freed-man Pallas, 312. the senate confers on Nero the titles of the sovereign power, IV. 4. regulations made freely by the senate, 10. sons of freed-men not admitted into the senate, 34. regulations of the senate relating to tribunes and aediles, *ibid.* the senate's abject flattery of Nero, 94. the senators meet him, all dressed as for a high-festival, after he had killed his mother, 97. Nero adds to the splendour of the senate, 116. Nero displeased with the sentence of the senate, 141. the senate makes a decree against fraudulent adoptions, 165. and against the

thanks returned by the provinces to their governors, 168. passes a decree flattering Nero, 254. Nero's hatred of the senate, 314. the senate declares Galba emperor, 345. Galba notifies to the senate his adoption of Piso, V. 40. the senate decrees Otho all the titles of the supreme power, 73. the senate greatly embarrassed, 89. extreme danger to which the senators brought from Rome by Otho, and left at Modena, are exposed, 170. the senate, by a decree, grants Vitellius all the honours and titles of the supreme power, 172. Vitellius behaves with modesty in the senate, 196. which flatters him, 278. the senate sends deputies to Cærialis and Primus, 323. the senate decrees Vespasian all the titles and honours of the sovereign power, VI. 4. commissaries chosen from among the members of the senate for four important objects, 16. their efforts to punish informers, 17. the senate has the highest opinion of Vespasian, 84. he restores it to its ancient splendour, 86, 90. the senate heaps praises on the memory of Titus, 300. regulation desired by the senate in favour of senators refused by Domitian, 324. frightful entertainment given by Domitian to the chief senators and knights, 342. the whole senate forced to accompany Domitian against L. Antonius, 390. melancholy situation of the senate, 399. the senate expresses its abhorrence of the memory of Domitian, 422. the senate decrees all the honour and titles of sovereignty to Nerva, VII. 4. Trajan promises never to take away the life of a senator, as Nerva had also promised, 29. Trajan restores

restored to the senate the election to inferior offices, 53. the senate introduces the custom of chusing the magistrates by ballot, 67. the senate confirms the election of Adrian, made by the army, 137. and confers on him the titles and power belonging to the emperor, 138. Adrian takes the same oath that Nerva and Trajan had done in regard to the senators, 145. his great regard for the senate, 147. Antoninus takes the same oath as Adrian in favour of the senators, 230. the senate recovers its pre-eminence over the soldiery, 260, 261. Marcus Aurelius's deference for the senate, 273—275. regulation concerning the estate which senators were to be possessed of, 283. the blood of the senators respected by Marcus Aurelius, 324, 325. the power of the senate weakened, 363, 364. Commodus's hatred of the senate, 375. Pertinax elected by the senate, after he had been proclaimed by the troops, VIII. 6. he orders that no senator, even though guilty, shall be put to death, 16. the election of Didius confirmed by the senate, 26. Severus promises not to take away the life of any senator, and yet no one emperor put more of them to death, 58, 59. rage and rigour of Severus against the senate, 98—101. Caracalla studies to ruin the senators, 174. Macrinus, chosen by the armies, desires the senate's confirmation of his election, 216. Heliogabalus assumes all the titles of the imperial power without any decree of the senate, 244. he makes all the senators leave Rome, 269. Alexander Severus receives all the titles of the sovereign power from the senate, 279. his great

regard and deference for the senate, 283. he gives the senate an account of his exploits in the East, 332. Maximin is acknowledged by the senate, 354. the Gordians acknowledged by the senate, and the Maximins declared public enemies, 373. Maximus and Balbinus elected emperors by the senate, 382. senators forbid serving in the army, by Gallienus, IX. 108. Claudius the Second acknowledged by the senate, 118. the army and the senate refer mutually to each other the choice of an emperor, and at length Tacitus is elected by the senate, 187—193. the senate, under Tacitus, resumes its ancient splendor, 194—196. the senators miss the opportunity of obtaining the repeal of Gallienus's order, by which they were forbid entering into the army, 196. Probus's submissive letter to the senators, requesting their confirmation of his election, 210, 211. he maintains and enlarges the rights of the senate, 212. Carus notifies his election to the senate, 244. Constantine shews an ardent zeal for the honour of the senate, X. 64. the senate assigns him the first rank among the *Augusti*, 66. the senators could not be tried by any but the prefect of the city; exception made to that privilege by Constantine, 118

*Seneca*. His character of Marcellus, I. 72. Caligula's definition of his stile, III. 48. he is in danger from Caligula, 50. banished to the island of Corsica, 145. was born at Corduba in Spain, 146. his turn for the Stoic philosophy, 147. he practised a Pythagorean abstinence for a year, 148. his eloquence, of

of what kind, 149. author of a depraved kind of eloquence, 151. his poetical works, *ibid.* his fondness of study, *ibid.* his bad state of health, 152. he had been *quæstor*, *ibid.* he bears his disgrace at first with resolution, but is afterwards guilty of great meannesses, 153. is recalled from banishment, and made preceptor to Nero, 258. the funeral oration of Claudius was the work of Seneca, IV. 5. he and Burrhus oppose Agrippina, and endeavour to prevent Nero's running into extremes of vice, 8. he strives to give Nero a habit of clemency, 13. the government well managed whilst he and Burrhus directed it, 14. Burrhus and Seneca indulged Nero in his love of Acte, 15. they are blamed for accepting of Nero's liberalities upon the death of Britannicus, 23. he saves Burrhus from disgrace, 26. he and Burrhus acquaint Agrippina with the accusation against her, 27. the good part of Nero's government does them honour, 36. Suihus's bitter invectives against Seneca, 40. his pretended adultery with Julia and Agrippina, 41. he saves Otho's life, 81. not probable that he and Burrhus were privy to Nero's design to kill his mother, 88. Seneca is blamed for having composed Nero's apology for the murder of Agrippina, 93. not able to moderate Nero's excesses, 100. his usurious loan to the Britons, 120. his credit declines on the death of Burrhus, 143. he desires leave to retire, and give all his riches to the emperor, 144. Nero's answer, 147. he retires from court, 149. his retirement the finest part of his life, and the

VOL. X.

best apology for his immense riches, 150. he desires leave to retire entirely from court, 220. is accused by Natalis, 234. and put to death, 240. he has been too much praised, 245  
*Seneca (M. Annæus)*, father of the philosopher Seneca. His character, III. 146  
*Senecio (Tullius)*, a young debauchee, and Nero's confidant; IV. 15. enters into the conspiracy against him, 226. prevailed on by the hope of impunity, he confesses his crime when taken prisoner, 234. he dies with more resolution than could have been expected from his effeminate life, 250  
*Senecio (Herennius)*. See *Senecio*.  
*Senones*, a people of Germany, II. 144  
*Sentius Saturninus (C.)*, consul, with great resolution opposes Egnatius Rufus's pretensions to the consulate, I. 104. the senate offers him a guard, *ibid.* commands in Germany under Tiberius, 292. and receives the ornaments of triumph, 294  
*Sentius Saturninus (Cn.)* takes the command in Syria after the death of Germanicus, II. 171. opposes Piso, 174  
*Sentius Saturninus (Ch.)*, being consul when Caligula was killed, attempts to restore the republican government, III. 120  
*Sephoris*, the capital of Galilee; enters into an alliance with Vespasian, VI. 142  
*September*. Project for changing the name of that month by Domitian, VI. 311  
*Septicius Clarus* made prætorian prefect, VII. 175. and afterwards disgraced by Adrian, 176

Z

*Septimius*,

- Sextus Empiricus*, a sceptic, VII. 343
- Shews*. Every German nation had its public shews to amuse the multitude at certain times, I. 181. Caligula's folly and extravagance in shews, III. 14. shews and all sorts of plays were matters of great moment with the Romans, 216, 228. magnificence of the shews given by Titus at the dedication of his father's amphitheatre, VI. 296. Domitian was extremely expensive in them, 318. games and shews given by Severus, VIII. 115, 116. Caracalla's follies with respect to games and shews, 176. twelve shews given to the people by the elder Gordian in the year of his edility, 367. See *Games*.
- Short-hand Writing* invented by Mecænas, I. 234
- Sibylline Books* (the) copied, and placed under the statue of Apollo, by Augustus's order, I. 145. new Sibylline verses presented to the senate, and examined by order of Tiberius, II. 375. Aurelian orders the Sibylline books to be consulted, IX. 143
- Sicambri* (the), chief authors of the war carried on by Drusus, I. 183. renew their incursions, 193. are subdued by Drusus, 194. Drusus defeats them again with great slaughter, 199. they are almost totally destroyed by Tiberius, 207. the remains of them transported into Gaul, III. 307
- Sicca*, a city of Africa, IX. 86
- Sichem*, the old name of the city of Naplousa, VIII. 78
- Sicila*, a town near Mentz, where Alexander Severus was assassinated, VIII. 348
- Sicily*, a province of the people, I. 18. its privileges, III. 261.
- revolt of the slaves in that island, IX. 67
- Sicorius Probus* sent ambassador to Narses by Dioclesian, to settle the conditions of the peace, IX. 321
- Sido*, king of the Suevi, a friend and ally of the Romans, III. 299. joins Primus, V. 245
- Sidonians* (the) deprived of their liberty by Augustus, because of their seditions, I. 95. Petronius at Sidon, III. 89
- Siennese* (the) punished for an insult offered by them to a senator, VI. 22
- Sigerius*, Domitian's chamberlain, enters into the conspiracy against his master, VI. 413
- Silanus Creticus*, governor of Syria, confines Vonones, leaving him the name and equipage of a king, II. 136. is recalled, being about to marry his daughter to Nero, Germanicus's son, 138
- Silanus (D.)*, one of the corruptors of Augustus's granddaughter Julia, obtains leave of Tiberius to return to Rome, II. 201
- Silanus (M.)*, brother of the former, intercedes for him, 201. strives to flatter the emperor at the expence of the consuls, 234. becomes father-in-law to Caligula, who forces him to kill himself, III. 18
- Silanus (C.)*, proconsul of Asia, is accused of extortion and high-treason, and condemned to banishment, II. 239
- Silanus (Ap.)* falsely accused of high-treason, is cleared by the witnesses, II. 371. when governor of Spain, Claudius sends for him, and makes him marry Messalina's mother, III. 169. his death, *ibid.*
- Silanus (L.)*, son of the former, betrothed to Octavia, daughter of

- of Claudius, III. 141. sent by Claudius to carry to Rome the news of his conquests in Britain, 195. obtains the honours of triumph, though very young, 196. is expelled the senate, and deprived of the prætorship, 254. kills himself on the very day of Octavia's marriage with Nero, 258
- Silanus (M.)*, brother of the former, grandson of a granddaughter of Augustus, and born in that prince's life-time, is consul, III. 202. Agrippina causes him to be poisoned, IV. 7
- Silanus (L.)* entitled to aspire to the highest posts, IV. 229. Piso jealous of him, *ibid.* accused by Nero, 265. his death, 266. a statue erected to him. *ibid.*
- Silia*, the wife of a senator, is banished for revealing some court secrets to Petronius, IV. 278
- Silius*, lieutenant of Germanicus on the Upper Rhine, II. 40. the ornaments of triumph decreed him, 98. he is sent against the Catti, 111. suppresses the revolt of several people of Gaul, 215. defeats Sacrovir and puts an end to the revolt, 217. is accused and condemned through the intrigues of Sejanus, 315
- Silius*, son of the former, consul elect, obtains of the senate, that the law *Cincia* should be put in force, III. 213. repudiates his wife, that Messalina alone might have the enjoyment of him, 218. he publicly marries Messalina, 140. and is put to death, 147
- Silius Italicus*, an orator and poet, consul in the last year of Nero, IV. 320. was witness to the agreement between Vitellius and Flavius Sabinus, V. 305. he flourished under Domitian, VI. 306. his death, and a short sketch of his character, VII. 85. his great veneration for Virgil, 86
- Silius Messala*, consul, VIII. 54. put to death by Heliogabalus, 246
- Silius Nerva (M.)*, consul, I. 94
- Silk*. Cloathes of silk forbid to be worn by men, II. 124. Heliogabalus was the first Roman that wore cloaths made intirely of silk, VIII. 249. silk sold for its weight in gold, IX. 169. cloaths intirely of silk forbid to be worn by men, 199
- Silvanus*, tutor to Gallienus's son, is put to death with the prince, his pupil, by Posthumus. IX. 96
- Silvinus*, a rhetorician, is put to death by Heliogabalus whilst he was giving lessons to Alexander Severus, VIII. 266
- Silures* (the), a people of Britain. Their situation, and character, III. 302. Caractacus their king, 303. they are intirely defeated by Ostorius, 304. their obstinate defence against the Romans, 307. they are subdued by Frontinus, VI. 356
- Simeon* (St.) of Jerusalem suffers martyrdom under Trajan, VII. 79
- Similis*, greatly honoured, and made prætorian perfect by Adrian, retires, VII. 175
- Simon*, a pharisee. His zeal is abated by Agrippa's moderation, III. 291
- Simon*, son of Gioras. His origin and character, VI. 189. he defeats the zealots near Jerusalem, 190. defeats an army of Idumeans, and plunders their country, 191. enters Jerusalem at the request of the inhabitants, 192. his impetuous attack of the Romans, 214. his cruelty,



- cruelty, 219. his fate when taken prisoner, 248
- Singara*, a city of Mesopotamia, reduced by Trajan, VII. 104
- Sinnaces*, a Parthian lord, plots against Artabanus, II. 390. draws his father, Abdageses, into the plot, and thereby makes the revolt general, 394, 395
- Sinope*, a city of Pontus, I. 138
- Sion*, a hill in Jerusalem, VI. 183. the only part of Jerusalem in possession of the Jews, 243. the Romans became masters of it, 244
- Sirmich*, or *Sirmium*, besieged by the Pannonians, and relieved by Cecina Severus, I. 299. Maximin stays there a long while, VIII. 362, 377, 394. Claudius the second dies at Sirmium, IX. 127. Probus is killed near Sirmium, 326
- Sirpicus*, a centurion. Contest betwixt the eighth and fifteenth legions concerning him, II. 32
- Sisenna*, a senator nettles Augustus, who, however, curbs his anger, I. 143
- Sisenna*, a centurion, discovers the imposture of the false Nero, V. 164
- Sixtus* (St), pope and martyr under Valerian, IX. 53
- Slaves*. Slavery much milder among the Germans than among civilized nations, 182. law relating to the slaves of persons accused of crimes against the state, 216. new regulations relating to them, 270. a conspiracy of slaves, II. 261. great number of slaves among the Romans, *ibid.* Claudius's law relating to sick slaves, III. 100. tax on the sellers of slaves, IV. 37. all slaves in the house at the time their master was assassinated, were to suffer death, 132. the law *Petronia* in favour of slaves, 136. ungrateful and insolent slaves give up to the vengeance of their masters, V. 23. the slave who betrayed Terracina hung with a golden ring on his finger, VI. 4. saying of a slave to Vespasian, VI. 99. Domitian orders back into servitude, a slave who had become a centurion in the army, 313. Nerva punishes with death the slaves who had been the cause of the ruin of their masters, VII. 6. and revives several severe laws against them, *ibid.* remarkable instance of Adrian's clemency to a slave who had attempted to kill him, 153. only the slaves actually concerned in murdering their masters subjected to death, 159. masters deprived by Adrian of absolute power over the lives of their slaves, 160. his judicious conduct with regard to his own slaves, 162. slaves, willing to enlist, received into the army by Marcus Aurelius, VII. 295, 296. law of the emperor Tacitus like that of Nerva, concerning slaves, IX. 197. Constantine orders, that slaves who impeach their masters, shall be put to death without being heard, X. 122. his humane regulation in favour of slaves, 124
- Smoke* (sellers of), that is to say, men who made a fraudulent traffic of their interest with the prince, VIII. 255, 292. punishment of one of these *sellers of smoke*, 293
- Smyrna*. A temple in that city has the right of asylum confirmed to it, II. 237. a temple erected in Smyrna, to Livia and Tiberius, 257. liberality of Marcus Aurelius towards Smyrna, when ruined by an earthquake, VII. 277, 335

*Soæmis (Julia)*, daughter of Mæsa, and mother of Heliogabalus, VIII. 227, 228. she and her son are declared public enemies by the senate, 234. she shews her courage in battle, 235. she is called *Augusta*, 245. she takes a seat in the senate-house, 250, 251. was president of a senate of women, instituted by her son, 251. she perishes with him, 269, 270

*Soæmus* is made king of Sophæne by Nero, and ordered to raise an army to serve against the Parthians, IV. 52. he declares for Vespasian, V. 223. attends Cæstius at the siege of Jerusalem, VI. 133, 142. and Titus, with his auxiliary troops, 195  
*Soæmus*, or *Soæme*, king of Armenia, under the protection of the Romans, VII. 263. he is dethroned by the Parthians, and goes to Rome, where he becomes a senator and consul, *ibid.* is re-established in his kingdom, 267

*Socrates*. A saying concerning Socrates applied to Titus Antoninus, VII. 248

*Soldiers*. The licentiousness of the soldiery was the weak side of the monarchy of the Cæsars, which they had formed, I. 24. liberty of an old soldier to Augustus, 83. new regulation for their encouragement, 277. the number of soldiers maintained by Augustus, 278. number under Tiberius, II. 252. evidence of a soldier against Votienus Montanus, 277. the reward to veterans reduced by Caligula, III. 67. the first division that happened between the senate and army was after the death of Caligula, 122. Claudius was the first of the Cæsars who gave a gratuity to the soldiers, in a manner to purchase the empire, 128. Nero

followed his example, IV. 4. Nymphidius carried the gratuity to an excess in Galba's name, 342. ardour of the soldiers for Otho, V. 56. favour judiciously granted by Otho to the soldiers, 78. their indiscreet zeal occasions a sedition, 81. Otho's speech to them, 84. seditious disposition of the soldiers in the German armies, 100. they proclaim Vitellius emperor, 102. Vitellius grants them the same favour that Otho had done, 104. several officers sacrificed to their fury, *ibid.* the ardour of the soldiers spurs on Vitellius, 106 they testify their love for Otho, 155. they in vain offer the empire to Virginius, 169. the senators of Modena in great danger from the soldiers, 170. a sedition among the soldiers, and a bloody battle, 185. great numbers of them discharged, 187. they massacre a great number of the common people, 192. their discipline intirely destroyed by their abode at Rome, 198. they demand the death of the most illustrious chiefs of the Gauls, 200. they salute Vespasian emperor, and give him the titles of Cæsar and Augustus, 221. the soldiers put Cæcina in irons, and chuse Fabius Fabullus and Cassius Longus for their commanders, 256. the means by which Domitian secured the soldiery, VI. 411. Adrian extremely beloved by the soldiers for his care and goodness towards them, VII. 164. Commodus increased the licentiousness of the soldiery, 364, 407. their insolence is carried to the utmost height after the death of Pertinax, VIII. 23, 38. Severus flatters the soldiery, 103, 136. Caracalla was prodigal to them

- them, 175. he employed them as spies, 178. he preferred them before the senators, 179. and placed all his confidence in them, 181. inconveniences of a military government proved by the election of Heliogabalus, 243. the soldiers could be gained only by gold, 299. they exacted a tribute upon every change of emperor, 342. Maximin cared for none but the soldiers, 363. they brook, with difficulty, the chusing of emperors by the senate, 402, 405. the soldiers order that Philip shall be the associate of Gordian, 420. how much the Roman emperors depended upon the soldiery, IX. 144. after the death of Aurelian, the army and the senate refer to each other the choice of an emperor, 186—188. the soldiers resume the power of electing the emperor, 207. Probus never let his soldiers be idle, but employed them upon public works when there was no war, 215. power of the soldiery in the Roman government, X. 32, 33. Constantine's laws concerning the soldiery, 126—128
- Solinus.* See *Julius Solo.*
- Solon* imitated by Augustus, I. 127
- Songs* the only historical monuments of ancient facts among the Barbarians, I. 154. the Germans, when going to battle, animated one another with songs containing the feats of their ancient heroes, 162
- Sopater*, a philosopher, put to death by Constantine, X. 169
- Sophæne.* Soëmus made king of it, IV. 53
- Sophronia*, a Christian, kills herself, to avoid Maxentius's violence, X. 47
- Sorrento*, a town on the coast of Campania, I. 268
- Sosia Galla* accused with her husband Silius, and banished, II. 318
- Sosibius*, preceptor to Britannicus, is employed by Messalina to ruin Valerius Asiaticus, III. 208. and rewarded, 212. he shares the disgrace of all that were about Britannicus, and is put to death by Agrippina, 266
- Sosius Falco*, consul, VII. 403. VIII. 7. he endeavours to stir up the people against Pertinax, *ibid.* his intrigue to raise himself to the empire, 16. Pertinax saves him from condemnation, *ibid.*
- Sossius Senecio*, the friend of Trajan. Plutarch has addressed several of his moral tracts to him, VII. 40
- Sotio*, a philosopher, exhorted his disciples to abstain from every thing that had ever had life in it. Seneca followed his advice for a year, III. 148
- Spain.* Part of it in the emperor's department, I. 18. Augustus goes to Spain to settle that province, 51. intirely pacified after two hundred years of continual war, 60. three legions kept there, II. 251. in no hurry to assist Vitellius, V. 233
- Spalatro*, a city of Dalmatia, where the walls of Dioclesian's palace still remain almost intire, IX. 348
- Spartacus.* Tiberius's reflection on him, II. 223
- Spehuncæ*, the name of a villa near Gaëta and Fundi, II. 327
- Speratus* (St.) martyr, VIII. 118
- Spoleto*, the city of, IX. 31
- Sporades* (the islands), II. 254. Zeno banished thither, 371
- Sporus*

- Sporus*. Nero solemnly takes him for his wife, IV. 205. he is governed by Galvia Crispinilla, 311. accompanies Nero in his flight, 343. Nymphidius marries him, V. 10. he protects Galvia Crispinilla, 77. kills himself, 234
- Spurinna (Vestricius)*. See *Vestricius*.
- Stabii*, the village where Pliny was when the eruption of mount Vesuvius began, VI. 281
- Stachades*, islands near Marseilles, Fabius Valens taken prisoner there, V. 284
- Stage*. Nero's love of the stage, IV. 100. he appears on it, 102, 259
- Staius*, tribune of the soldiers, sent to suppress an insurrection of the slaves, II. 261
- Statilia Messalina*, married to Vestinus, and afterwards to Nero, IV. 248, 302. Otho intended to marry her, and recommended his ashes to her, V. 161
- Statilius (Q.)* forced by Octavius to give up his office of tribune of the people, I. 11
- Statilius Taurus*, prefect of Rome under Augustus, I. 33. consul, 50
- Statilius Taurus*, accused through the machinations of Agrippina, kills himself, III. 321
- Statius*, the poet, flourished chiefly under Domitian, VI. 97—320
- Statius Annæus*, the physician and friend of Seneca, IV. 244
- Statius Priscus* makes war upon the Parthians under the emperor Verus, VII. 265, 266, 267
- Statues* erected to private persons. To Lucilius Longus, II. 257. statues prostituted by Tiberius to informers, 266. the statue of Sejanus set up in Pompey's theatre, 270, 308. Caligula pulls down the statues of illustrious men, which Augustus had set up in the Campus Martius, III. 51. Claudius put a stop to the liberty which private persons took of erecting several statues to themselves, 200. immense number of statues of Domitian, VI. 311. the statues of the deified emperors and illustrious generals of the Romans collected by Alexander Severus in Trajan's square, VIII. 304, 305
- Stephanio*, a comedian, played in the secular games of Augustus, and in those of Claudius, III. 216
- Stephanus*, Domitian's intendant, conspires against Domitian, VI. 413. gives him the first stab, and is killed upon the spot, 418
- Sertinius*, Germanicus's lieutenant, defeats the Bructeri, II. 87, 98, 109
- Stone*. Caligula orders a transparent stone, which the ancients made use of instead of glass, to be put into the windows of his palace, III. 99. the Sabine and Alba stone resisted fire better than any other, IV. 212. ceremony of laying the first stone of the Capitol, VI. 32. Domitian cased his portico with transparent stone, 417. stones worshipped in Paphos, and at Emesa, V. 210. VIII. 229
- Stones* (red), or red rocks, a place so called, nine miles from Rome, 322
- Strabo's Tower*, the ancient name of Cæsarea in Palestine, VI. 117
- Subrius Flavius*, tribune of a prætorian cohort, one of the most zealous conspirators against Nero, IV. 224. plans the method

- method of attacking Nero, 227. presides at the examination of the conspirators, who had been discovered, and proposes killing Nero then, 236. his saying of Piso, 244. he is himself accused, and dies with heroic fortitude, 246
- Successianus* defends Pityonta against the Boran Scythians, IX. 43. Valerian makes him his praetorian prefect, 44
- Suedius Clemens*, a centurion, very brave, but unskilful in command; V. 123
- Suetonius*, a biographer, and not an historian, I 44 was secretary to Adrian, and disgraced by that prince, VII. 176
- Suetonius Lenis*, father of Suetonius, VII. 218
- Suetonius Paulinus* makes war against the Moors; and is the first Roman general who passed mount Atlas, III. 156. commands in chief in Britain, and subdues the isle of Anglesea, IV. 121. gains a very great victory over the Britons, 128. is thwarted by the Roman intendant in his endeavours to subdue the Britons, 129. he is recalled, 130. commands under Otho in the army against Vitellius, V. 117. his conduct in the battle against Cæcina blamed, 133. his reasons against fighting Vitellius's army, 141, suspected of other views, 143. escaping from the battle, he obtains his pardon from Vitellius at the expence of great meanness, 176
- Suetonius Paulinus* (C.), probably son of the former, consul, IV. 271
- Suevi* (the), a German people, would not, in Cæsar's time, suffer any wine to be brought into their country, I. 188. Drusus defeats them with great slaughter, 199. a colony of them under Maroboduus, settles in Bohemia, 207. they send deputies to implore the assistance of the Romans, II. 144. they had given proofs of their unshaken fidelity, V. 245
- Suicide*. Why so frequent among the Romans, II. 387. the fanaticism of suicide, V. 158
- Suilius* (P.), formerly quaestor to Germanicus, is expelled Italy for taking money when he was judge, II. 267. he accuses Valerius Asiaticus and Poppæa, III. 208, 209. accuses two knights, 211. basely betrays his client, 213. begs of Claudius to be pardoned what was past, 214. being himself accused, he utters the most bitter invectives against Seneca, IV. 40. he is accused of the death of Julia, daughter of Drusus, and of others, 42. is condemned, and banished to the Balearian islands, 43
- Suilius Cæsonius*, an infamous debauchee, III. 248
- Sulpicia*, a Roman lady, wrote a satyr on the depression of the arts by Domitian, VI. 403
- Sulpicius* (Ser.), a famous civilian, I. 257
- Sulpicius Camerinus* accused and acquitted by Nero, IV. 48
- Sulpicius Camerinus*, father and son, are put to death on a frivolous pretence, IV. 310
- Sulpicius Asper*, a centurion, one of the most zealous conspirators against Nero, IV. 224. he suffers death with intrepidity, 247
- Sulpicius Arrenianus*, an infamous informer, punished by the senate, VIII. 222
- Sun*. An eclipse of the sun foretold by Claudius, III. 200. thanksgivings ordered to the

- sun for Nero's escape, IV. 254.  
 the sun worshipped at Emesa under the name of Heliogabalus, or Elagabal, VIII. 228, represented by a stone of conic form, 229.  
 IX. 157, 158. the sun was Aurelian's favourite divinity, 136, 158, 180
- Sunday*. The celebration of Sunday ordered by Constantine, X. 144
- Sunicians*, a people bordering upon the Batavians, VI. 49
- Superintendent of Manners*, a title substituted in the room of that of censor, and held by Augustus and his successors. I. 26. two ancient prætors chosen annually for superintendent of provisions, 79. Augustus superintendent of the high-ways, 103. Messala made superintendent of the aqueducts and conduits by Augustus, 219. and Frontinus, by Nerva, VII. 65
- Supplications*, or thanksgivings to the gods for advantages gained in war: an honour decreed to Adrian, VII. 181
- Suræna*, the second person in the kingdom among the Parthians, II. 397
- Surdonius Gallus* is made a senator by Claudius, in some degree against his will, III. 205.
- Susa*, a city in the Alps, the capital of the Cottians, III. 198. IV. 171. stormed by Constantine, X. 56.
- Susa*, the ancient capital of Persia, famous for its magi, taken by Trajan, VII. 111
- Sword and dagger*. Two memoirs, or lists, so called by Caligula, III. 79. burnt by Claudius, 141
- Syæna*, a city on the Nile, exactly under the tropic of Cancer, I. 66. II. 165.
- Sylla*. Contrary examples of Sylla and Cæsar, I. 5. jealous of enlarging the city. III. 261
- Sylla (L.)*. Dispute between him and Corbulo, II. 205
- Sylla (Faustus)*, son-in-law to Claudius, consul, III. 301. his character, IV. 30. Graptus, a freed-man, accuses him unjustly of having attempted the prince's life, 44. he is banished to Marseilles, 45. and put to death, 154
- Sylleus*, an Arab, his perfidy to Elius Gallus, I. 65
- Symmachus* accused by Thaumastus, who had been brought up in his house, IX. 350. Dioclesian forbids receiving the accusation, *ibid.*
- Synagogue* of the Jews, III. 84. *note*
- Syracuse* receives from Augustus the rights of a Roman colony, I. 93. request of its inhabitants to increase the number of their fights of gladiators, IV. 46. this city is plundered by a handful of Franks, IX. 228
- Syria* plundered by Varus, I. 309. overburdened with taxes, II. 138. four legions kept in Syria, 251. bloody disputes between the Jews and Syrians at Cæsarea, VI. 117. all Syria filled with slaughter, 132. the Syrians were bad troops, VIII. 139
- Syriacus* put to death, because he was the friend of Asinius Gallus, II. 341
- Syrtes*. The Cinthians inhabited the country bordering upon the lesser Syrtes, II. 220
- T
- Tacfarinas*, a Numidian, raises a war in Africa against the Romans, II. 219. is defeated by Furius Camillus, 220. he defeats a Roman cohort, 221. is driven back into the deserts, *ibid.* Blesus gains great advantages over him, but does not end the war, 223. the war

- war with Tacfarinas is ended by Dolabella, 259. Tacfarinas rushes voluntarily upon death, to avoid captivity, 260
- Tacitus.** His reflection on the love of the Romans for their young princes, I. 73. though not over religious, he believed in dreams, II. 103. his reflection on he ungrateful matter treated of in his annals, §68. no historian ever penetrated deeper into, or more skilful laid open the folds of the human heart, 269. he was credulous in astrology and divination, 288. he was of opinion that the divinity does not interfere much in the affairs of men, IV. 95. his wrong notion of the Christians, 215. he censures the conspirators against Nero, as cowards, 240. his reflection on Nero's appearing upon the stage, 260. he was prætor when Domitian celebrated the secular games, VI. 319. he married Agricola's daughter, 385. his tender and noble sentiments on the occasion of Agricola's death, 386. his picture of the calamitous situation of the Romans under Domitian. 392. being consul, he spoke Virginius's funeral oration, VII. 15. united with Pliny by the strictest ties of friendship, 82. he seems to have out-lived Pliny, 83. the order in which he wrote his works, *ibid.* what is known of his birth and life, 84. the emperor Tacitus pretended to be descended from him, IX. 189. zeal of that prince to preserve the works of Tacitus, 200
- Tacitus (Cornelius),** a Roman knight, and intendant of Belgia, perhaps the father of the historian Tacitus, VII. 84
- Tacitus (M. Claudius),** first voter in the senate, IX. 187. is elected emperor, 188—193. See the contents of his reign, Vol. IX. p. 193, 194. His posterity, 209. his esteem for Probus, 217. his murderers punished, 218
- Taisals,** a barbarous people, IX. 292
- Tanais,** the river, IX. 45
- Tanfana,** a divinity revered by the Germans, II. 61
- Taprobane,** the island of, IX. 210
- Tarantus,** a gladiator, whose name was applied to Caracalla, VIII. 209
- Tarentum** (the colony of), being almost destitute of inhabitants, Nero sends soldiers to live there, IV. 115
- Tarichæa,** a city of Galilee, taken by the Romans under the command of Titus, VI. 155. near forty thousand infamous wretches, who had taken shelter there, killed or sold by Vespasian, 156
- Tarpeian Rock.** The punishment of parricides, II. 265. Sex. Marius precipitated from the Tarpeian Rock, 380. mutinous soldiers thrown down the Tarpeian Rock, III. 173
- Tarquitius Priscus** accuses Statilius Taurus falsely, and is expelled the senate, III. 321. he is accused of extortion by the Bithynians, and condemned, IV. 137
- Tarquitius Crescens,** a centurion. The Parthians set on fire a tower defended by him, and he perishes, IV. 183
- Tarragon,** a city of Spain, and the capital of a province of the same name in the emperor's department, I. 18. Augustus, fatigued and indisposed, retires thither, 58. an altar there in honour of Augustus, 88. joke of that

- that emperor relating to it, 88.  
the inhabitants of Tarragon present Galba with a crown of gold, V. 18. a temple of Augustus at Tarragon, VII. 181. Tarragon taken by the Franks, IX. 97  
*Tarrantius Paternus* gains a victory over the Germans, VII. 337. he was prefect of the prætorians, 372. he enters into Lucilla's conspiracy against Commodus, 374. causes Sautærus to be killed, 375. is accused of a new conspiracy, and perishes, *ibid* and 376  
*Tarsa*, one of the chiefs of the revolted Thracians, kills himself, II. 285  
*Tarsus*, a city famous for pleasure, is taken by Sapor, IX. 67. See also 209. Maximin Daza dies there, X. 81  
*Tartaro*, a river in Italy. Cæcina encamped near the marshes of Tartaro, V. 248, 255  
*Tatian (Cælius)*, a Roman knight, was guardian of Adrian with Trajan, VII. 60. assists Plotina in the affair of Adrian's adoption, 122. accompanies Trajan's ashes to Rome, 139. is made prætorian prefect, and advises Adrian to acts of cruelty, 144. is disgraced and proscribed, 174  
*Tauranti*, a people of Asia. Corbulo narrowly escapes being assassinated among them; IV. 67  
*Taurinus* usurps the purple under Alexander Severus; VIII. 320  
*Taurus* (mount.), Helvidius Priscus passes mount Taurus, III. 286. Petus posts three thousand men at a pass on mount Taurus, IV. 182. the pass of mount Taurus fortified by Niger; stops at first Severus's troops, VIII. 71. a storm throws down the fortifications, 72  
*Teissa*, a river in Hungary, VI. 335  
*Telesinus*. See *Pontius*.  
*Temples*. The Germans did not build any, I. 163. a temple built to Augustus in Rome, II. 13. the house in which Augustus died, converted into a temple, 14. the temple of Isis demolished, and her statue thrown into the Tiber, 155. Domitian built two temples to Jupiter upon mount Capitolinus, V. 316. short description of the temple of Jerusalem, VI. 186. which is intirely burnt and destroyed, notwithstanding Titus's endeavours to save it, 238. the temple of Onias in Egypt shut up by Vespasian's order, 264. Adrian builds temples at Athens, to Juno, Jupiter Panellian, and Jupiter Olympus, VII. 154  
*Tencteri* (the); a German people, famous for their cavalry, I. 184. march into Gaul, 190. desert the Ansibari, IV. 74. assist Civilis, V. 351. send a most haughty message to the inhabitants of Cologne, VI. 47  
*Terentia*, the wife of Mæcenas, who had a great weakness for her, I. 89. said to have been too much loved by Augustus, 128  
*Terentia*, widow of Cicero, lived to an hundred and three years of age, II. 123  
*Terentius (M.)* is accused as a friend of Sejanus, and defends himself with great magnanimity, II. 368. is acquitted, 370  
*Terentius Lentinus*, a Roman knight, banished for witnessing a forged will, IV. 131  
*Terentius Rufus*, commander of the troops left at Jerusalem. Simeon surrenders to him, VI. 249  
*Terentius Maximus*, the false Nero, VI. 301  
*Terminus*,



- Terminus*, a false god of the ancients. An oracle which had predicted that the god *Terminus* would never be moved back, convicted of falsehood, VII. 140. IX. 182. the festival of the god *Terminus* chosen by Dioclesian for the day of the destruction of the Christian church at Nicomedia, 329
- Termestins* (the); a people of Spain, oppressed by L. Piso, who is murdered by one of them, II. 281
- Terracina*, a strong city, possessed by Claudius Julianus, who had declared for Vespasian, V. 296. taken and sacked by L. Vitellius. 318. not rewarded by Vespasian, VI. 4
- Tertulla*, grandmother of Vespasian, for whose memory he had the highest veneration, V. 204
- Tertullian*. His apology for the Christians, VIII. 113
- Testament*, or last will. To leave Augustus something by will, was a sure way of paying court to him, I. 110. it was a custom more frequent among the Romans than with us, to leave by will something to those they esteemed, for which reason Augustus was curious always to see the last wills of his friends, 364. See *Formularies*
- Tetricus* is made emperor in Gaul by Victoria, IX. 102. after reigning there six years, he voluntarily puts himself into the hands of Aurelian, IX. 167. he is led in triumph, 171, 173. in other respects he was treated humanely by the conqueror, *ibid.* it may be doubted whether he was deified after his death, 175
- Tetricus*, son of the former, is made Cæsar by his father, IX. 102. his fate was in all respects like that of his father. See the preceding article.
- Tetrinius Gallus*, a senator, having resolved to starve himself, is dissuaded by Augustus from so doing, I. 221
- Teutoburgiensis Saltus*. the place where Varus was defeated, I. 314
- Thadmor*, the same city as Palmyra, IX. 158
- Thala*, a city in Africa, besieged by Tacfarinas, II. 221
- Thames*, a river in Britain. Plautius arrived at the mouth of it III. 393
- Thamna*, a city in Judea. The country dependent on it taken by Vespasian, VI. 178
- Thaumasus*. See *Symmachus*.
- Theagenes*, the disciple and parricidist of Peregrinus, VII. 289
- Theatre* (the) of Marcellus dedicated, I. 226. disturbances at the theatre occasioned by Nero, IV. 82. Pompey's theatre destroyed by fire, and rebuilt by Tiberius, II. 246
- Theatrical Entertainments*. Augustus fond of them, and why, I. 121, 122
- Thebes* plundered and destroyed by Cornelius Gallus, I. 51. Thebes left without troops, 64. visited by Adrian, VII. 184.
- Theoclea*, sister of Alexander Severus, VIII. 350, 355
- Theocritus* a dancer and a slave, is raised by Caracalla to the post of prætorian prefect, VIII. 178. he is defeated by the Armenians, 195
- Theodora*, daughter-in-law of Maximian Hercules, and wife of Constantius Chlorus, IX. 296. her children, 361
- Theodosius* the emperor, granted to persons condemned to die, an interval of thirty days between

- tween the sentence and their execution, II. 213
- Theodotus*, an Egyptian, defeats the usurper Emilian, takes him prisoner, and sends him to Rome, IX. 83, 85
- Theophanes*, a friend to Pompey the Great. His whole family destroyed, II. 380. improperly confounded with Balbus, VIII. 885
- Thera* and *Therasia*, two islands in the Ægean sea, III. 203
- Theriaca* prepared by Galen for Marcus Aurelius, who took a great deal of it, VII. 345. great quantities of *theriaca* provided by Severus, VIII. 134
- Thermae*. See *Baths*. Antoninus's *thermae*, built by Caracalla, VIII. 209. Dioclesian's *thermae*, IX. 299. *thermae* built by Maximian at Caracalla, 323
- Thessalicus* (the surname of) taken by the usurper Piso, IX. 75
- Thessalonica* besieged in vain by the Goths, IX. 89, 122, 123. See also X. 90, 91, and 95
- Theudas*, an impostor in Judea, taken and put to death, III. 293
- Thrace* disturbed by divisions between its kings, Rhescuporis and Cotys, II. 150, and at length pacified by the removal of Rhescuporis, 153. the Thracians revolt, but are subdued by Poppæus Sabinus, II. 282. becomes a Roman province, III. 203
- Thracians*, a sort of gladiators, VI. 328
- Thrasea Petus*, son-in-law of Arria, endeavours to dissuade her from killing herself, III. 171. his singularity in the senate, IV. 46. he refuses to partake in the senate's abject flattery, 94. his bold and noble behaviour in the senate, 139. he obtains a decree against the commendations bestowed on governors by the provinces, 166. his friendship for the poet Persius, 168. Nero shews his dislike of Thrasea, 170. causes of Nero's dislike to him, 279. substance of Cossutianus Capito's accusation against him, 278. Nero refers his trial to the senate, 281. he resolves not to go to the senate-house, 285. the speech of Eprius Marcellus against him, 287. his death, 293. his apophthegms, 294
- Thrasea Priscus* put to death by Caracalla, VIII. 170
- Thrasyllus*, an astrologer, put by Tiberius to a trial, which makes that prince have an intire confidence in him, I. 263, 377
- Thrasyllus*, son of the former, and also an astrologer, foretold, the empire to Nero, according to Tacitus, II. 377
- Three Taverns* (the), a place upon the Appian Way, X. 22
- Throne of Gold* (the) of the Parthian kings, taken by Trajan, VII. 111. See also 185, 237.
- Thubuscum*, a city of Africa, besieged by Tacfarinas, II. 258
- Thule* discovered by Agricola's fleet. Probably Shetland, VI. 378
- Thunder* always looked upon by the Romans as a bad omen at their elections, V. 39
- Thusnelda*, daughter of Segestes, and wife of Arminius, II. 84. marches before Germanicus's triumphal car, 132
- Thyatira*, having suffered greatly by earthquakes, partakes of Augustus's liberalities, I. 94
- Tiber* (the) overflows the city, I. 78. breaks down bridges, and again overflows the city, 275. inspectors appointed by Augustus to take care of, and examine into the bed of the Tiber, 253. and

- the Tiber overflows the city, II. 76. a port formed at the mouth of the river, 163
- Tiberiades*, a city founded by Herod Antipas, III. 92. Josephus retires thither, VI. 144. its gates opened to Vespasian, 154
- Tiberius*, a surname given to Helio-gabalus by way of insult, VIII. 271
- Tiberius*, son-in-law of Augustus, and husband of Vipsania, the daughter of Agrippa and Attica, I. 14. transfers the elections to employments from the people to the senate, 29. obtains of the senate a dispensation of five years in regard to the age required to hold offices, 63. Augustus has him made *questor*, *ibid.* he exhorts Augustus to revenge himself on those who spoke ill of him, 85. receives the Roman standards and prisoners from Phraates, 95. Tiberius puts Tigranes in possession of Armenia, 98. his expectations raised by a prodigy at Philippi, 98. the command of Syria, and of all the provinces in the East, is given to him, 99. he obtains the ornaments of *prætor*, 136. returns from Syria, 128. joins Drusus, and subdues the Rhæti and Vindelici, 134. is made consul, 138. reprimanded for placing Caius next to him at the games, 142. Agrippa's death raises Tiberius, 149. Augustus makes him his son-in-law, 150. he repudiates Vipsania, whom he loved, *ibid.* he subdues the Pannonians, and receives the ornaments of triumph, *ibid.* the title of *imperator* offered him, and refused, 197. is sent into Germany, to settle peace there, 206. he obtains the title of *imperator*, and the honours of triumph, 208. is consul a second time, and goes again into Germany, 237. receives the power of tribune for five years; but, offended at Caius's preferment, desires to retire, 240. and goes to Rhodes, 241. his manner of living there, 261. abject and timid after Augustus had refused him leave to return to Rome, 262. he obtains leave to return, *ibid.* his confidence in the astrologer Thrasyllus, 263. he returns to Rome, and lives like a private man, 264. Augustus adopts him, *ibid.* he adopts Germanicus, 267. again receives the power of tribune, 269. and is sent into Germany, 291. subdues the Caninefates, Attuarii, and Bructeri, and passes the Weser, 292. subdues the Cauci and Lombards, 293. makes peace with the Germans, 294. prepares to attack Maroboduus, 296. but is prevented by a revolt of the Pannonians and Dalmatians, 297. manages the war with prudence, 299. the Pannonians forced to submit, 302. the Dalmatians submit, 303. Bato's answer to Tiberius, 304. is appointed general against the Germans, 318. acts with prudence and success, 320. Augustus gives him a power equal to his own, 322. conducts him to Beneventum, in his way to Illyricum, 336. Tiberius returns upon the report of Augustus's illness, 338. *For what further relates to Tiberius, see the contents of Vol. II.* His will set aside by the senate, III. 5
- Tiberius Gemellus*, grandson of Tiberius, and son of Drusus. His grandfather cannot resolve to chuse him for his successor, II. 405. Tiberius's saying of his two

- two grandsons, 407. by Tiberius's will, Gemellus is made his heir with Caligula, III. 5. Caligula affects a regard for him, 10. but soon forces him to kill himself, 16
- Tiberius Alexander*. See *Alexander*.
- Tibur*. Adrian's seat at Tibur, VII. 157
- Tinicum*, the ancient name of the city of Padua, V. 126
- Tigellinus* (*Sofonius*) under sentence of banishment for adultery with Agrippina, III. 72. brings his son-in-law, Cossutianus Capito, into the senate, after he had been expelled, IV. 139. is made one of the prefects of the praetorian cohorts, and has Nero's intire confidence, 143. persuades Nero to have Sylla, and Rubellius Plautus killed, 153. an entertainment given by him to Nero, 204. the fire which consumed a great part of Rome, began in Tigellinus's gardens, 208. presides with Nero at the examination of conspirators, 236. the ornaments of triumph, and a statue, decreed him, 253. he is a witness to Anteius's will, 272. has a considerable legacy left him by Mella, 275. is jealous of Petronius, 276. abandons Nero, 342. is protected by Vinus, V. 21. his haughty insolence, 22. Otho sends him orders to die, 76
- Tigranes* is established king of Armenia by Augustus, I. 97
- Tigranes* is chosen for their king by the Armenians, and supported by the Parthians, I. 253. he is dethroned by Caius Cæsar, 257
- Tigranes*, grandson of Herod, put to death by Tiberius, II. 404
- Tigranes*, descended from Herod, is made king of Armenia by Nero, IV. 69. he enters Adiabenum in an hostile manner, Vol. X.
174. retires into Tigranocerta, which is besieged without success by the Parthians, 176. no farther mention made of him during the war, 178. father of Alexander, king of part of Cilicia, VI. 80
- Tigranocerta*, a city in Armenia, taken by Vologeses, III. 286. founded by Tigranes, ruined by Lucullus, and rebuilt by its founder, IV. 65. surrenders to Corbulo, 67. besieged by the Parthians without success, 176. taken by them, 180
- Tiger*, an animal seen for the first time in Rome, under Augustus, I. 100
- Tigris*, a river in Assyria, III. 278. Trajan throws a bridge of boats over the Tigris, VI. 109, 111. the Tigris made the boundary of the respective empires of the Romans and the Persians, IX. 321
- Timagenes*, a back biting rhetorician, disgraced by Augustus, I. 281. taken by Pollio into his family, 282
- Timagenes*, an Egyptian, serves Zenobia in her conquest of Egypt, IX. 150
- Timarchus* (*Claudius*) accused of oppressing and tyrannizing over his countrymen, the Cretans, is banished the island, IV. 165
- Timolans*, one of the sons of Zenobia, IX. 148, 162
- Tin* found in Cornwall, III. 189
- Tingis*, now *Tangier*, a city of Mauritania, III. 157
- Tinnius Rufus*, commander for the Romans in Judea, VII. 188
- Tiridates* renews his solicitations to the Romans against Phraates, I. 77
- Tiridates*, set up by Tiberius as a rival to Artabanes, enjoys the crown of Parthia for a short time, II. 392
- Tiridates*, brother of Vologeses, A a is

is put in possession of Armenia by him, III. 286. continual war between him and Rhadamistus, 288. Tiridates privately sends succour to those in his interest in Armenia, IV. 58. openly joins the Armenians in his interest, 59. his measures being disconcerted, he sends deputies to Corbulo to desire a conference, which proves of no effect, 60. he endeavours, but in vain, to molest Corbulo's march to Artaxata, 63. he abandons Artaxata to the Romans, 64. attempts in vain to penetrate into Armenia by the way of Media, 68. endeavours to rouse his brother's resentment against the Romans, 174. Vologeses at length gives him an army, 175. Vologeses offers, that Tiridates should go to Rome to receive the crown of Armenia, 191. he has an interview with Corbulo, 196. he lays his crown at the foot of Nero's statue, 197. his journey to Rome, 199. he meets Nero at Naples, 282. arrives at Rome, 296. his coronation, 298. he receives great gifts, 299. rebuilds Artaxata, *ibid.*

*Tiridates*, a satrap, raises disturbances in Armenia, is taken prisoner by the Romans, and banished to Britain by Marcus Aurelius, VII. 267, 279

*Tiridates*, son of Vologeses, king of Armenia, restored to the throne of his father by Macrinus, VIII. 194, 225

*Tiridates*, king of Armenia, dethroned by the Persians and his own sons, IX. 47

*Titidius Labeo*, a too indulgent husband, II. 154

*Titinius Capito*. The younger Pliny's commendation of him for erecting a statue to L. Silanus, the last of that family, IV. 266

*Titius Sabinus*, a faithful friend to the house of Germanicus, perishes by signal treachery, II. 350

*Titus*, son of Vespasian, sent by his father to do homage to Galba, V. 8, 208. he was Vespasian's son by Domitia, 205. his character, 208. he hears of Galba's death upon the road, and thereupon returns to his father, 209. his love of Berenice, *ibid.* he consults the oracle of Paphos, 210. he becomes the bond of union between his father and Mucian, 212. is charged with the war in Judea, 225. named consul with his father, VI. 5. an instance of his goodness of heart in regard to his brother Domitian, 29. he is associated with his father in the power of tribune, 78. a perfect harmony always reigned between him and his father, 90. he is made censor and prætorian prefect, 91. unjustly accused of putting Cæcina to death out of jealousy, 105. he is sent by his father to Alexandria to bring him two legions from thence, 142. he was the first that scaled the walls of Jotapata, 147. he protects Josephus, 151. Japha taken by him, 152. he is sent against the seditious, who had taken shelter in Tarichæa, and makes himself master of that place, 155. his clemency to its inhabitants, 156. Giscala surrenders to him, 157. he is deceived by John of Giscala, 159. is sent by Vespasian to besiege Jerusalem, 180. he arrives before Jerusalem with a great force, 195. escapes narrowly in reconnoitering the city, 196. he saves the tenth legion twice in one day, 197. he prepares his approaches, 199. forces the first wall

- wall of the city, 204. studies to spare the Jews, 205. he prepares to attack the upper city, and fort Antonia, at the same time, 207. he tries again, but in vain, to surmount the obstinacy of the besieged, 212. he builds a wall round Jerusalem, 218. opens a passage to the body of the temple, 236. which he endeavours to save; but cannot, 238. he rewards those who had distinguished themselves, 249. spends the winter in visiting Judea and Syria, 251. leaves Alexandria, and triumphs with Vespasian, 252. when emperor, he perseveres in the greatest mildness towards his brother Domitian, 272. celebrated saying of this prince, 273, 274, 278. after a great fire in Rome, he declares that all the losses shall be made good by him, 296. he believed in divination and astrology, 298. dying, he reproaches himself with one only fault, *ibid.* he was ranked among the gods, 301. *For what farther relates to Titus, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VI.* Calumny of Adrian against his memory, VII. 173
- Titus Livius* loads Pompey with praises, I. 86. he dies at Padua, II. 142. Caligula had a great mind to destroy all Livy's works, III. 50. it was by the advice of Livy, that Claudius wrote the history of his own times, 132
- Toga* (the), the proper dress of the Romans. Augustus could not bear to see it fall into disrepute, and ordered that no citizen should appear in any other dress, I. 361. it was the dress worn in time of peace. Marcus Aurelius and Alexander Severus always wore the toga in Rome and Italy, VII. 331. VIII. 298
- Togodumnus*, son of Cynobellinus, a British prince, III. 193
- Togonius Gallus* renders himself ridiculous by a piece of flattery, which is ill received by Tiberius, II. 362
- Tolhiac*, now *Zalpich*, in the duchy of Juliers, VI. 65
- Tomb* (the) of Adrian, now the castle of *St Angelo*, VII. 156
- Tongres, Tongrians*. A cohort of Tongrians deserts to Civilis, V. 344. the people of Tongres join in the revolt of Civilis, VI. 37. they return to the Roman obedience, 65. it was a Tongrian that gave Pertinax the first stab, VIII. 18
- Toranius* (C.) tribune of the people, sets a fine example of filial piety, I. 62
- Torpia*, a village near Monaco, I. 57
- Torquata*, a vestal of exemplary virtue, II. 243
- Torquatus*, the ancient surname of the Manlii, taken by Nonius Asprenas, I. 123. Caligula's jealousy of that surname, III. 51
- Torquatus Junius Silanus* is accused under Nero, and kills himself, IV. 202
- Touraine* revolts against the Romans, and is soon pacified, II. 214
- Tower*. See *Strato's Tower*.
- Trachalus* (M. Galerius), consul, and a celebrated orator, IV. 320. was thought to lend Otho his pen, V. 121. was accused by informers, and protected by Galeria, the wife of Vitellius, 177
- Traditors*, a name given by the Christians to those who meanly delivered up the Holy Scriptures, IX. 334
- Trajan*, father of the emperor of the same name, is made a patrician

- trician by Vespasian, VI. 27. he commands the tenth legion in Vespasian's army, in the war against the Jews, 152, 155. was the first of his family who attained honours in Rome, VII. 17
- Trajan*, son of the former. His saying of Nero; IV. 14. his first setting out in life, and his adoption by Nerva, VII. 2, 17. was born at Italica, in Bœtica, of parents originally Italian, *ibid.* he distinguishes himself very early in the army, and is made consul by Domitian, who puts him at the head of the legions in Lower Germany, 18. Nerva gives him the name of Germanicus, and the title of Cæsar and emperor, together with part of the power of tribune, 19. his bare name puts an immediate stop to a sedition against Nerva, *ibid.* he orders Casperius Ælianus, and the ring-leaders of the seditious prætorians, to be put to death. *ibid.* For what further relates to him, see the contents of his reign Vol. VII. p. 21, 29. His modesty in receiving and exercising the consulship, 52—57. he was far from being regular in his personal conduct, 65. his delicacy in regard to the reputation of equity, 73. dignity, equity, and good sense of Trajan's answers to Pliny's letters, 75, 78. the history of his wars is but little known, 105. honours decreed to his ashes, 138. all his conquests abandoned by Adrian, 139. Adrian's jealousy of Trajan's glory, 140. a temple built by Adrian to Trajan, 155
- Trajanople*, the name given to the city of Selinontum, where Trajan died, VII. 123
- Tralles* (the inhabitants of), experienced Augustus's liberalities, I. 94
- Traulus Montanus*. Melancholy adventure of that young knight, III. 248
- Treasures*. Adrian's law relating to treasures found in the earth, confirmed by Alexander Severus, VII. 161. VIII. 295. Decabalus's treasures hid under the river Sargetia, VII. 97
- Treasury* (the public). The administration of it given to ancient prætors, I. 15. distinct from the emperor's exchequer, 38. II. 253. the administration of it reformed by Claudius, III. 160. restored to the prætors, IV. 35
- Treasury*, (the military) established by Augustus, I. 278. under the care of three treasurers, 279
- Treaties* between the kings bordering on the Caspian sea, sealed with singular ceremony, III. 283
- Trebellianus*, an usurper in Isauria, is conquered and killed, IX. 86, 222
- Trebellienus Rufus* an ancient prætor, is appointed guardian of Coty's children, and regent of their kingdom, II. 153
- Trebellius Maximus*, one of the commissaries who numbered and taxed the Gauls, IV. 137. an indolent unexperienced man; commanded in Britain, V. 106. forced to fly from his army, and seek shelter with Vitellius, *ibid.* his complaints were not heeded, 183. was succeeded in his command by Bolanus, III. 355
- Trebizond* taken by the rebel Anicetus, V. 337. surprised by the Scythian Borans, IX. 44
- Trebonius Garucianus*, Galba's intendant in Africa, kills Claudi-  
dius Macer, V. 7
- Trebonius Rufinus* suppresses the gymnastic games at Vienne in Gaul, VII. 45
- Treves*.

*Treves.* The people of Treves came originally from Germany, I. 189. their revolt in the reign of Tiberius, II. 213. the animate the seditious soldiers against Galba, V. 99. they join Vitellius with great eagerness, 103. the auxiliaries from Treves fly shamefully from Civilis, 347. their country laid waste by the Germans, 358. the people of Treves the main support of the revolt against the Romans, VI. 37. they persist in their revolt, 54. Treves submits to Cerialis, who preserves it from being plundered, 56. Cerialis's speech to the people of Treves and Langres, VI. 58. Maximian takes possession of the consulship at Treves, IX. 284. Barbarians transplanted into the territory of Treves, 287. Treves the chief place of residence of Constantius Chlorus.

X. 49

*Trevia*, the modern name of the *Virgin Water* brought to Rome by Agrippa, I. 124

*Trevoux.* The battle betwixt Severus and Albinus was fought in the plain between Lyon and Trevoux, VIII. 93

*Triaria*, wife of L. Vitellius, an imperious and violent woman, had a great share in the death of Dolabella, V. 181. she was hated, 182. she strove to equal her husband's cruelty, 319

*Triarius Maternus Lascivius*, a senator, whom the troops wanted to raise to the empire, and who fled to avoid it VIII. 9

*Tribocci* (the), a people of German origin, whose capital was Strasburg, I. 189

*Tribunal* (a) of turf erected by the seditious soldiers, II. 28

*Tribuneship of the People* (the) held in contempt in Augustus's time, I. 63, 213. regulation

made by the senate to restrict the power of the tribunes, IV.

34

*Tribunitian Power* (the) received by Augustus, and possessed by all his successors. Advantages and importance of that title, I. 26. knights to be chosen tribunes by the people, when senators did not offer, 213. the power of tribune given by Augustus to Agrippa, 110. and to Tiberius, 240. Tiberius asks, and obtains it of the senate, for his son Drusus, II. 233. the tribunitian power is not mentioned in the inscription upon Constantine's triumphal arch,

X. 67

*Tricennalia*, or feasts for the thirtieth year of his reign, celebrated by Constantine, X. 167

*Trieste*, a city on the Adriatic, I. 298

*Trimetum*, an island to which Augustus's grand-daughter Julia was banished, I. 268

*Trinobanti*, a people of Britain, III. 303. join the Icenians against the Romans, 120

*Tripoli.* Peace restored to the territories of Tripoli, VI. 28

*Triumph* (the) refused by Agrippa, I. 108. refused again by Agrippa, and was from that time reserved for the emperors and their children, 138

*Troas*, a city of Asia, VII. 250

*Trogodumnus*, a British prince, conquered by A. Plautius, III. 193

*Trophies* and a triumphal arch erected to Augustus upon the summit of the Alps, I. 57. a trophy erected by Germanicus, II. 109

*Troy* (the game of) pleased Augustus, who nevertheless discontinued it on account of the accidents which frequently happened at it, I. 122, 123. performed



- performed at the dedication of Marcellus's theatre, 227. revived by Claudius, III. 217
- Troyes*, the city of, in Champagne, IX. 306
- Tubantes* (the), a people of Germany, takes arms against Germanicus, and are defeated, II. 61
- Tubero* (*Seius*), lieutenant to Germanicus, II. 107
- Tubero* (*Seius*), a friend of Tiberius, rashly and ineffectually accused, II. 264
- Tucca*, ordered by Augustus to revise the *Æneid* jointly with Varus, I. 110
- Tullius Senecio*. See *Senecio*.
- Tullius Flavianus*, an officer of distinction, made prisoner, V. 322
- Tullius Valentinus* of Treves, opposes strongly entering into any agreement with the Romans, VI. 53. he was a great talker, and a bad warrior, 54. he massacred two illustrious Roman prisoners, 55. he is defeated and taken prisoner, 56. his intrepidity and resolution when put to death, 66
- Tullius Crispinus*, prætorian prefect under Didius, VIII. 25, 54
- Turesis*, one of the chiefs of the Thracians. His desperate courage, II. 285
- Turf*, the only substance the Cauci had for fuel, I. 186
- Turin*, a city, V. 184. victory gained by Constantine near Turin, X. 56
- Turinus* (*Vatrinus*), a seller of smoke, punished with smoke, VIII. 293
- Turranus* (*C.*), superintendent of the public stores, swears fidelity to Tiberius, II. 7. III. 243
- Tweed* (the), formerly called Taus. Agricola extended his conquests thither VI. 362
- Twentieth Part* (the) of all collateral inheritances, ordered to be paid towards the supply of the military treasury; I. 279. mitigations of this tax by Nerva and Trajan, VII. 13, 38. converted into a tenth by Caracalla, VIII. 174. and re-instated as at first by Macrinus, 215
- Tyana*, a city of Cappadocia, taken by Aurelian, and spared, as we are told, in consequence of an apparition of Apollonius, IX. 152—154
- Tyr*, the city of, deprived of its liberty by Augustus, I. 95. made by Severus, the metropolis of the government of Palestine, VIII. 78
- Tyrants*. The Gospel only has condemned the murder of tyrants, VIII. 8. what sort of men are to be understood by the word tyrants in the History of the Emperors, IX. 3. the tyrants, or usurpers, who rose up in the reign of Gallienus, were almost all men of merit, 111
- Tyras*, a river, now the *Niester*, IX. 122
- Tysdrus*, a city of Africa, where the Gordians were proclaimed emperors, VIII. 371—373
- V
- Vaballath*, son of Zenobia, IX. 148, 162, 174
- Vada*, an important post in the island of the Batavians, VI. 72
- Vahal*, a river communicating with the Rhine, IV. 70. the canal of communication destroyed by Civilis, VI. 71
- Valens*, an usurper for a few days, IX. 20, 21. another usurper of the same name, 74
- Valens*

- Valens* created Cæsar by Licinius, and afterwards deposed and killed, X. 85
- Valens (Fabius)*. See *Fabius*.
- Valeria*, daughter of Dioclesian, and wife of Galerius, IX. 296. she was a Christian, but her father forced her to sacrifice to idols, 325, 332. See also X. 41. unhappy fate of this princess, who at last perished by the hand of the executioner, 72, 81, 82
- Valerian*, once the school-fellow of Pertinax, and afterwards treated honourably by him when emperor, VIII. 11
- Valerian* is deputed to Rome by the Gordians, VIII. 373. he is appointed censor by the senate, IX. 22, 35—37, is sent upon the Rhine by the emperor Gallus, 28. is proclaimed emperor by the troops, and afterwards acknowledged unanimously throughout the whole empire, 30, 31. See the contents of his reign in Vol. IX. p. 31—34. fruitless efforts of Odenatus to deliver Valerian from the hands of Sapor, 71. See also 69. and 214.
- Valerian the Younger*, son of the former, IX. 40. created Cæsar by his father, 64. advises his brother Gallienus to create Odenatus Augustus, 80. he was himself Augustus, 99, 105. he perishes with his brother, 105, 106
- Valerian*, eldest son of Gallienus, IX. 39. created Cæsar, 40. left by his father in Gaul, where he perishes, 95
- Valerius Asiaticus*. See *Asiaticus*.
- Valerius Largus* accused Cornelius Gallus, I. 51. and was universally hated for it, 53
- Valerius Ligur* obtains of Augustus the right of sitting in the senate, III. 197
- Valerius Messala*, great grandson of the orator Messala, is consul with Nero, and receives a pension from him to keep up the splendour of his name, IV. 39
- Valerius Capito* recalled from banishment by Nero, IV. 96
- Valerius Fabianus* forges a will in the name of his kinsman, Domitius Balbus, and is banished for it, IV. 131
- Valerius Ponticus* is banished for endeavouring to screen the guilt from justice, IV. 132
- Valerius Festus*, commander of the forces in Africa, fluctuates between Vitellius and Vespasian, V. 233, sends a detachment of horse to kill the proconsul Piso, VI. 27
- Valerius Paulinus*, intendant of Narbonese Gaul, a faithful friend to Vespasian, V. 284. takes Valens, *ibid.*
- Valerius Flaccus*, a poet, who flourished in Vespasian's time, VI. 97
- Valerius Licinianus*, accused, and condemned upon a confession extorted by fear, is banished, and from a senator becomes a professor, VI. 330
- Valerius Pudens*, at the age of thirteen, carries off the prize for poetry at the Capitoline games, VII. 91
- Valerius*, general under Severus, VIII. 72
- Valerius Flaccus*, a relation of the emperor Valerian, IX. 42, 214
- Valgius*, an illustrious poet, celebrated by Horace and Tibullus, consul, A. 150. his death, *ibid.*
- Vandals*, a German people, I. 190. their incursions into Italy checked by Aurelian, IX. 140, 142. negotiation of that prince with them, 144, 145. they penetrate

- netrate into Gaul, and are driven from thence by Probus, 218, 219. *See also* 22, 228.
- Vangio*, king of the Suevi, and nephew of Vannius, a friend to the Romans, III. 299
- Vangions*, a people of German origin, whose capital was Worms, I. 189
- Vannius*, privy to the conspiracy against Caligula, III. 111
- Vannius*, made king of part of the Suevi by Drusus, son of Tiberius, II. 148. is dethroned, III. 299
- Vararanes*, king of the Persians, IX. 183
- Vararanes* II. king of the Persians, sues for, and obtains peace from Probus, IX. 225—227. Dioclesian, merely by the terror of his name, forces him to sue for peace, 288
- Vararanes* III. son and successor of the former, IX. 318
- Vardanes*, son of Vologeses, revolts against his father, IV. 83
- Varius*, ordered by Augustus to revise the *Æneid* with Tucca, I. 110
- Varius Ligur* bribes his accusers, for which they are banished II. 338
- Varius Marcellus*, husband of Soëmis, VIII. 228
- Varius Macrinus*, VIII. 312
- Varro*, the consul, is charged with the odious commission of accusing Silius, II. 316
- Varro Murena*. *See* *Murena*.
- Varronilla*, a vestal, condemned to die, with the choice of her own death, VI. 314
- Varius (P. Quintilius)*, consul with Tiberius, I. 189. governs Syria with Sentius Saturninus, and succeeds him in Germany, 309. his character, *ibid.* surrounded by Arminius's army, he is destroyed with three legions, 313
- Vasaces*, commander of the horse under Vologeses, is sent to treat with the Roman general, Pætus, IV. 186
- Vatican*. Valley of the Vatican, IV. 100
- Vatinius*, a senator was in the secret of the conspiracy against Caligula, III. 111
- Vatinius*, a mean flatterer of Nero, gave him a combat of gladiators at Beneventum, IV. 201
- Ubians*, a people of German origin, whose capital was Cologne, I. 189. permitted by Agrippa to settle on the left side of the Rhine, 191. greatly trusted by him, *ibid.* Agrippina, mother of Nero, settles a Roman colony in their city of Cologne. III. 264. they suffer an unheard-of calamity by fire out of the earth, IV. 76. the auxiliaries of the Ubians fly shamefully before Civilis, V. 347. the Ubians mortally hated by the Germans, 358. some of them enter into the conspiracy of the Gauls against the Romans, VI. 37
- Uebis*, or *Succubis*, a city of Boetica, from whence Marcus Aurelius drew his origin, VII. 204
- Vectius Valens*, a noted debauchee, III. 244
- Vectius Bolanus* sent by Corbulo to assist Tigranes, IV. 176. sent to command the legions in Britain, V. 183. could give little assistance to Vitellius, 233. Agricola's wise conduct under him, VI. 352. he neither molested the Britons, nor interrupted the tranquillity of his troops, 356
- Vectius Sabinus* first proposes the electing of Maximus and Balbinus for emperors, VIII. 385, 389
- Vedius Aquila*, commander of the thirteenth legion, in great danger

- danger from a mutiny of his soldiers, V. 152
- Vedius Pollio*, a freed-man, his monstrous inhumanity, I. 131. appoints Augustus his heir, and leaves him his famous villa, Pausilype, 132
- Veianus Niger*, a tribune, charged with the execution of Subrius Flavius, IV. 247
- Veiento*, an infamous informer in the reign of Domitian, VI. 404. the only person who defended Certus, VII. 10
- Veleda*, or *Velleda*, a pretended prophetess, sovereign of a territory among the Bructeri, I. 166. Civilis does homage to her for his victory which she had foretold, VI. 45. she approves of the proposal of the people of Cologne, 49
- Velleius*, a flattering writer, and but an abbreviator, I. 43. accompanies Tiberius in the German and Pannonian wars, 306. commotions suppressed in Thrace by a Velleius, who may be this historian, II. 213. probable that he suffered on Sejanus's account, 359
- Velleius Blesus*, a rich consular, disappoints Regulus at his death VII. 88
- Vellocatus*, equerry to Cartimandua, queen of the Briganti, and married by her, III. 308
- Ventidius Cumanus*, intendant of Judea. Troubles under his government, III. 294. he is banished by Claudius, 296
- Venus*. The temple of Venus Erycina restored, II. 315. Claudius obtains a decree of the senate, ordered it to be rebuilt at the public expence, III. 181. worshipped at Paphos under the figure of a cone of white marble, V. 210. the celestial Venus of Carthage married by Heliogabalus to his god, VIII. 253.
- See also IX. 86. and X. 150. the temples of Venus at Helopolis and Aphacus, destroyed by Constantine, X. 149
- Venusius*, king of the Briganti, thought the best warrior among the Britains, after Caractacus, III. 308
- Verania*, wife of Piso Licinianus, pays the last duties to her husband, V. 66. her death, VII. 88
- Veranius*, a friend of Germanicus, II. 161, 171. claims the honour of prosecuting Piso, 185, 188. is rewarded, 195
- Veranius*, commander of the forces in Britain, died before he had an opportunity of doing any thing, IV. 121
- Verceil*. Its inhabitants declare for Vitellius, V. 114
- Vercundaridubius* (*C. Julius*), an Eduan, priest of the temple of Augustus at Lyon, I. 194
- Vericus*, a British prince, expelled from his own country, has recourse to the Romans, and thereby occasions their first conquests in Britain, III. 192
- Verissimus*, a surname given by Adrian to the young Marcus Aurelius, VII. 205
- Verona*, a powerful colony. Its importance to Vespasian when taken by him, V. 247, 286. Pliny born there, VI. 291. besieged by Constantine, X. 58
- Verritus*, colleague of Malorix. See *Malorix*.
- Verrius Flaccus*, a celebrated grammarian, instructed Augustus's grand-children, I. 259
- Verulamium*, a Roman colony in Britain, IV. 125
- Verulana Gracilia* enters the Capitol with Flavius Sabinus, because she loved war, V. 311
- Verulanus Severus*, commander of a legion, sent by Corbulo to assist Tigranes, IV. 176
- Verus*

*Verus* adopted by Adrian, VII.

194. birth and character of *Verus*, *ibid.* he is made prætor, and twice consul, 196, 197. he languishes some time, and dies, 197

*Verus*, son of the former, adopted by Antoninus, VII. 203, 204. Antoninus neither esteemed him nor promoted him to honours, 232, 242. Marcus Aurelius, his brother by adoption, associates him to the empire, 259. *Verus* was a bad orator, 261. he goes into the East, 263. took no concern in the operations of the war, nor minded any thing but his pleasures, 267. marries *Lucilla*, daughter of Marcus Aurelius, 268. returns to Rome, and triumphs with Marcus Aurelius, 269. his vices carried to extremes, 270. Marcus Aurelius takes him with him to the war against the Marcomanni, 296. he dies, 297. Marcus Aurelius suspected on that account, 298. his apotheosis, 299

*Vesicularius* (*Flaccus Atticus*) employed by Tiberius to ruin *Libo*, II. 116. put to death by Tiberius, 370

*Vespasia Polla*, mother of *Vespasian*, V. 203

*Vespasian*, being ædile, has dirt thrown upon his robe by order of *Caligula*, III. 37. distinguishes himself in Britain, 196. possesses himself of the Isle of Wight, 197. in great danger by falling asleep while Nero sung, IV. 262. he is sent against the revolted Jews, 301. he sends six thousand Jews to Nero at the isthmus of Corinth, 308. sends his son *Titus* to pay homage for him to *Galba*, V. 8. he makes war against the Jews, 80. the people begin to cast their eyes on him as a person fit for the empire, 75. the legion under

his command swears allegiance to *Vitellius*, 175. his birth, and first employments, 203. he married *Domitia*, a person of mean birth, 205. is appointed lieutenant in the war against the Jews, 207. pretended presages of his elevation, 210. secret negotiations between him and *Mucian*, 211. he is raised to the empire, 219. with *Mucian* and his chief officers, he lays the plan of the war against *Vitellius*, 224. *For what farther relates to Vespasian, see the contents of his reign in Vol. VI.*

*Vespasian*, son of *Flavius Clemens*, and adopted by *Domitian*, VI. 409

*Vesta*. The temple of *Vesta* burnt, VII. 401. the perpetual fire of *Vesta* removed by *Heliogabalus* to the temple of his god,

VIII. 252

*Vestals*. Their priesthood falls into discredit, and the daughters of freedmen are declared capable of being chosen *vestals*, I. 276. *Augustus's* will presented to the senate by the *vestals*, who had it in their keeping, II. 8. the election of a *vestal*, 155. *Tiberius* heightens the dignity of the *vestals*, 257. *Messalina* desires the oldest of the *vestals* to intercede for her with *Claudius*, III. 245. they intercede for *Vitellius*, V. 324. three *vestals* condemned, VI. 302, 314. *Cornelia*, chief of the *vestals*, buried alive, 829. *Heliogabalus* marries a *vestal*, VIII. 254

*Vestilius* (*Sex.*), an old friend of *Tiberius's*, is accused by him, and forced to kill himself, II. 370

*Vestinus* (*Atticus*), consul. *Piso* jealous lest he should be made emperor, IV. 230. though he had

- had no share in the conspiracy formed against Nero, yet Nero wanted to get rid of him, 247. and orders him to be put to death, 248
- Vestinus* (L.), a Roman knight, is charged by Vespasian with the care of superintending the rebuilding of the Capitol, VI. 32
- Vestricius Spurrinna*, one of Otho's generals, sent to oppose Cæcina, V. 121. his wise conduct at Placentia, 126. attended with success, 131
- Vesuvius* (mount), IV. 169. description of the dreadful eruption of Vesuvius in Titus's reign, VI. 278—291. another eruption of Vesuvius, VIII. 149
- Vetera*, the name of a Roman camp, now *Santen*, in the duchy of Cleves, II. 58. this camp besieged by the Batavians under Civilis, V. 350. the legions besieged at *Vetera*, obliged to surrender, and take an oath of fidelity to the Gauls, VI. 43. battle gained there by Cerialis, 68
- Veturius*, a soldier, undertakes to make Otho emperor, V. 46
- Vibidia*, a vestal, intreats the clemency of the high-priest in favour of Messalina, III. 245
- Vibius Serenus* (C.), one of the accusers of Libo, II. 118. convicted of cruelty, and banished to the isle of Amorgus, 254. is accused of high-treason by his son, and sent back into banishment, 264
- Vibius Serenus*, son of the former, accuses his father, II. 263. as he also does Fonteius Capito, 274
- Vibius Rufus*, the last husband of Terentia, wife of Cicero. His foolish vanity, II. 123
- Vibius Fronto*, commander of the cavalry under Germanicus, takes Vonones, II. 164
- Vibius Marsus* escapes Tiberius's cruelty, by protracting his trial, II. 49. is made governor of Syria, III. 272
- Vibius Crispus*, a celebrated orator, obtains a mitigation of his brother's sentence, IV. 116. he sues for justice against Annius Faustus, an informer, V. 165. his saying on his not being able to feast with Vitellius, 179. being mentioned in the senate as an informer, he was going to quit it, VI. 21. his saying of Domitian, 309. his character traced by Juvenal, 331
- Vibius Secundus*, brother of the former, accused of extortion by the Mauritanians, and banished Italy, IV. 116
- Vibius Passienus*, proconsul of Africa, IX. 86
- Vibulenus*, a seditious soldier in the army in Pannonia, II. 30. is killed by order of Drusus, 38
- Vibulenus Agrippa*, a Roman knight, being accused, swallows poison in the presence of the senate, II. 404
- Vibullius*, when prætor, commits some pantomimes to prison, IV. 34
- Vicars* of the prætorian prefects, IX. 297
- Vicennalia*, or feasts for the twentieth year of Dioclesian's reign, IX. 338. Galerius makes preparations for his *vicennalia*, X. 38. Constantine's *vicennalia*, X. 101
- Vicenza*, the city in which Cæcina was born, taken by Antonius Primus, V. 247
- Vicinianus* revenges on the Germans, the blood of some Roman traders, I. 191
- Victims*. Human victims sacrificed to Mercury by the Germans, I. 164. Claudius forbids the

- the Druids sacrificing human victims, but could not totally abolish it, 181. nor could Adrian with the strictest ordinances, VII. 160. the Druids in the isle of Anglesea offered human victims at their altars, IV. 122. human victims were sacrificed at Rome in the time of Aurelian, IX. 143, 144
- Victoria* causes first Marius, and afterwards Tetricus, to be proclaimed emperors in Gaul, IX. 101, 102. her death, 102, 103. Zenobia courted her alliance, 155
- Victorinus*, son of Victoria, IX. 101. lieutenant under Posthumus, 100. makes himself emperor, and is killed, *ibid.* dying, he names his son Cæsar, who is killed immediately, 101
- Victorinus*, the friend of Marcus Aurelius, escapes the cruelty of Commodus, VII. 393. instances of his vigour in the command of the troops, 394
- Victorinus* rides Probus of a rebel, IX. 234
- Victory* (a statue of) carried at the funeral of Augustus, II. 12
- Victovales*, a German people, VII. 295
- Vienna*, in Austria, formerly a Roman winter camp, II. 252
- Vienne*, in Dauphiny, the place to which Pilate was banished and where he died, III. 22. the birth-place of Valerius Asiaticus, 209. the constant rival of Lyon, IV. 327. desert the cause of Galba, and is rewarded, V. 110. gives Valens a large sum, to avoid being plundered, 111. gymnastic games suppressed there, VII. 45
- Vigintivirate*, the first degree of honour, II. 202
- Viminacium*, a city of Mœsia, upon the Danube, now Zverin, in Lower Hungary, VII. 95
- Vincent* (St.) an illustrious martyr, IX. 332
- Vindelici* (the) subdued by Tiberius and Drusus, I. 134. Aurelian drives the Barbarians out of Vindelicia, IX. 181
- Vindex* (*C. Julius*) revolts against Nero, IV. 321. his family and character, *ibid.* he writes to Galba, 322. he raises great forces, 323. and writes again to Galba, 327. the manner in which Nero received an account of his revolt, 329. a price is set on his head, 332. he is conquered by Virginus, and kills himself, 337
- Vindex*, prefect of the prætorians under Marcus Aurelius, is defeated by the Marcomanni, VII. 301
- Vindobona*, the ancient name of Vienna in Austria, VII. 337
- Vindonissa*, now *Windisch*, in Switzerland, VI. 45. famous for two victories gained over the Barbarians by Constantius Chlorus, IX. 294, 316
- Vinegar* mixed with water, the drink of the Roman soldiers, VIII. 40
- Vineius Rufinus* is a witness to a forged will and banished, IV. 131
- Vines* destroyed by order of Domitian, VI. 315. the emperor Probus permits the planting of vines in Spain, Gaul, and Pannonia, IX. 235, 236
- Vinicijus* (*M.*) gains some advantages over the Germans, who had killed some Roman traders, I. 57, 291
- Vinicijus*, grandson of the former, marries Julia, the daughter of Germanicus, II. 377. his character, *ibid.* he was with Caligula when this last was murdered, III. 112. is made consul

- consul by Claudius, 199. is poisoned by Messalina, because he would not yield to her lewd desires, 202
- Vinicius* conspires against Nero, and is discovered, IV. 314
- Vinius (T.)* determines Galba to declare himself openly against Nero, IV. 327. has an entire ascendant over Galba, V. 10. advises Galba to assume all the splendour of an emperor, and govern him, 14. his rise and character, 15, 16. he riots in luxury, and makes a bad use of his power, 20. he protects Tigellinus, 21. is made consul, 25, 30. supports Otho, 31. dissuades Galba from going out to meet the rebels, 53. his death, 63. he was suspected of being concerned in the conspiracy against Galba, *ibid.* Rome was a prey to him, 201
- Vipsania*, daughter of Agrippa and Attica, marries Tiberius, and was the mother of Drusus, I. 14. Tiberius, who loved her, repudiates her, in order to marry Augustus's daughter Julia, 150. her death, II. 197. she was the only child of Agrippa that was permitted to make a peaceful end, *ibid.*
- Vipsanius Gallus*, dies prætor, II. 140
- Vipstanius Messala*. See *Messala*.
- Virdius Geminus*, an experienced officer, easily puts an end to the disturbances in Pontus, V. 338
- Virgil* probably not consulted by Octavius concerning his abdication, I. 8. dedicates his last eclogue to Gallus, whose friend he was, 52. verses of his on the death of Marcellus, 72. Cato praised by him, 86. he celebrates the restoration of the Roman standards by Phraates, 96. his death, 209. makes Augustus, Mæcenas, and a half brother, his executors, 110. Caligula envied Virgil's reputation, III. 50. Silius Italicus's great veneration for Virgil, VII. 86. Alexander Severus used to call him the Plato of the poets, VIII. 305. lines of Virgil cited on remarkable occasions, VIII. 64. 111. IX. 253
- Virginus Rufus*, commander of the legions on the Upper Rhine, though he will not support Nero, marches however against Vindex, IV. 336. he besieges Besancon, which had declared for Vindex, *ibid.* his troops defeat the Gauls, 337. his army offers him the empire, which he refuses, *ibid.* he refuses to join Galba, 338. is an example of moderation not to be snatched in history, *ibid.* he persists in referring the choice of an emperor to the senate, V. 5. and waits on Galba, *ibid.* the ill will of his enemies procures him a safe retreat, 6. Otho gives him a share in the consulship, 77. Otho's army presses him to accept of the empire, but in vain, 169. the mutinous soldiers demand his death, 186. Nerva makes him a third time consul, VII. 14. his character, and death, *ibid.*
- Virginus Flaccus*, a man of distinguished learning, is banished by Nero, IV. 252
- Virile*, or *Manly Robe*. The taking the virile robe was attended with great ceremony, I. 242
- Visellius Varro*, commander of the army on the Lower Rhine at the time of the revolt of Saccrovix, II. 215
- Visellius Varro (L.)*, consul, accuses Silius, II. 316. the law *Visellia*



- Vissella* took its name from him, I. 39
- Vistilia*, a lady of quality, enters her name in the list of courtezans, II. 154
- Vistula*, a river, the boundary of Germany, I. 153, 169
- Vitalian*, prætorian prefect, killed, VIII. 374
- Vitellia*. The generosity of that lady, II. 210
- Vitellius* (P.), intendant under Augustus, V. 91
- Vitellius* (P.), son of the former, and one of Germanicus's generals, in great danger of being drowned with two legions, II. 95, 171. claims the honour of prosecuting Piso, 185, 188. is rewarded with a priesthood, 195. being accused as an accomplice with Sejanus, he dies of grief, 359
- Vitellius*, brother of the former, made governor of Syria by Tiberius, II. 392. threatens Mesopotamia with an invasion, 394. places Tiridates on the throne of Parthia, 395. concludes a treaty with Artabanus, king of Parthia, III. 20. deposes Pilate, 22. his mean flattery of Caligula, 54. the administration of the empire left to Vitellius during Claudius's absence in Britain, 194. is a third time consul, and censor with Claudius, 204. his abject flattery of Messalina and the freedmen, *ibid.* his horrid treachery towards Valerius Asiaticus, 210. saw his two sons made consuls, 228. his conduct in the accusation of Messalina, 245. he joins with Agrippina, and ruins Silanus, 252. obtains an act empowering Claudius to marry Agrippina, 256. protected by Agrippina, 267. his death, 268
- Vitellius* (A.), son of the former, consul, III. 129. his mean behaviour in the senate, IV. 140. he is despised by Galba as a glutton, and therefore sent to command the army on the Lower Rhine, V. 28. a sedition, to which he owed his elevation to the empire, 31. though some companies of a German legion had declared Vitellius emperor, they shewed fidelity to Galba, 52. he puts to death all who appeared to be concerned in the murder of Galba, 65. the news of his revolt reaches Rome, and causes great grief there, 73. he sends spies to Rome, 88. origin of his family, 90. his character, vices, and way of life, 91. he poisons his own son, 93. he arrives in Germany, 94. is received by the legions there with infinite joy, 96. is proclaimed emperor by the German armies, 102. and joined by the armies bordering upon Germany, 105. he and Otho lay snares for each other, 114. comparison between him and Otho, 140. *See the contents of his reign in Book XIV. Vol. V.*
- Vitellius* (L.) brother of the former, consul, III. 229. proposes giving Claudius the name of father of the senate, 236. Otho carries him with him in the army against his brother, 118. he gives his brother a sumptuous entertainment, 179. accuses Junius Blesus of treason, 280. commanded the troops that went to attack Terracina, 296. Terracina taken and sacked by him, 318. his death, 331
- Vitia*, mother of Fusius Geminus, sentenced to execution for bewailing the death of her son, II. 373
- Vivianus*

- Vivianus Annius*, son-in-law to Corbulo, is sent as an hostage to Tiridates's camp, IV. 196. accompanies Tiridates to Rome, 199
- Ulia* (the), the ancient eastern mouth of the Rhine, I. 195
- Ulpia Trajana*, a name substituted by Trajan instead of Zarmisegethusa, the ancient capital of the Dacians, VII. 98
- Ulpian*, the disciple of Papinian, VIII. 167. is taken from Alexander Severus by Heliogabalus, and banished, 266. is recalled by Alexander Severus, and made prætorian prefect, 282. confidence of that prince, in him, 294. he is murdered by the prætorians, 312—314. particulars concerning him, *ib.* he was an enemy to the Christians, 314. *See also* 346.
- Ulpianus*. *See Trajan.*
- Ulpianus Marcellus* commands the legions in Britain. His temper severe, and even harsh, VII. 382
- Ulpianus Julianus* appointed prefect of the prætorian guards by Macrinus, VIII. 220. is defeated and killed by the rebels, and his head brought to Macrinus, 230—234
- Ulpianus Crinitus*, a rich consular, adopts Aurelianus, IX. 52. *See also* 138.
- Umbonius Silo* bids defiance to Claudius's freed-man, III. 199
- Vocontians*, a people of Gaul, whose principal cities were Vaison, Luc, and Die, V. 111
- Vocula* (*Dillius*), a brave and resolute officer, sent to the relief of the camp of Vetera, V. 353. he remains at the head of the enterprize, 356. his power over the soldiers, 358. he is attacked by Civilis, but gets the better of him, 362. he gains a second victory, and obliges the Batavians to raise the siege of Vetera, 364. loses the fruits of his victory, 365. is in danger of his life, and escapes in disguise, 367. the leaders of the revolt endeavour to deceive and surprise him, VI. 38. being betrayed by Classicus and Tutor, he retires to Nuyss, 39. the legions corrupted by Classicus, kill Volcula, 40, 42
- Volaginius*, a common soldier, kills Scribonianus Camillus, and is rewarded for it by Claudius, III. 168. V. 215
- Volandum*, a place in Armenia, stormed by Corbulo, IV. 61
- Volesus Mestala*, proconsul of Asia, condemned by Augustus for his cruelties, II. 241
- Vologeses*, son of Vonones, king of Parthia, III. 280. makes his brother Tiridates king of Armenia, 286. is obliged to withdraw his troops from Armenia, IV. 53. he delivers the heads of the illustrious family of the Arsacidæ to the Romans, 54. Vologeses, unwilling that his brother should be obliged to the Romans for the crown of Armenia, begins a war with them, 57. he is hindered from assisting Tiridates by a revolt of the Hyrcanians, 60. assists his brother Tiridates against the Romans, 175. concludes a peace with Corbulo, 177. the ambassadors he sent to Rome returning without success, he renews the war, 179. his artful management of the war against Pætus, 182. he defeats a part of the Roman army, 183. and forces Pætus to conclude a shameful treaty, 185. he was willing to triumph, but with

- with decency, 187. his treaty with Corbulo, 190. he sends an embassy to Rome, 191. which returns without success, 192. he sends an embassy to Corbulo, 194. is visited by Tiridates, 198. his children attend Tiridates to Rome, 199. his letter to Nero, 300. he sends ambassadors to Vespasian at Alexandria, VI. 29, 89. and desires his assistance against the Alans, 79; 251
- Vologeses*, king of the Parthians, makes war upon the Romans, and is obliged to conclude a disadvantageous peace, VII. 244, 262—267
- Vologeses*, king of the Parthians, maintains a war against Severus, VIII. 106. his death, 194
- Vologeses*, king of Armenia, a wise and moderate prince, VIII. 107, 108
- Vologeses*, probably king of Armenia under Adrian, VII. 186
- Volterra*, in Tuscany, the native place of the poet Persius, IV. 168
- Volusian*, son of the emperor Gallus, is consul with his father, and killed with him, IX. 25, 26, 27, 28
- Volusius (L.)* a senator, dies immensely rich at the age of ninety-three, IV. 35, 148
- Volusius (Q.)* one of the commissaries appointed to tax the Gauls, IV. 137
- Volusius Proculus*, one of the murderers of Agrippina, betrays Epicharis, who had informed him of the conspiracy against Nero, IV. 228
- Volusius (C.)* a soldier, the first that entered the enemy's camp, V. 269
- Vonones*, eldest of the family of Phraates, is given by Augustus for king to the Parthians, who desired him, II. 134. is soon despised by them, 135. driven out of Parthia, and made king of Armenia, but is at length obliged to retire into Syria, 161. Germanicus transfers him to Pompeiopolis in Cilicia, 163. he is killed by Remmius, 164
- Vonones*, king of Parthia, father of Vologeses, III. 280
- Vothenus Montanus*, a native of Narbonne, accused of high-treason, and banished, II. 277
- Vows* offered up every year, on the third of January, for the prosperity of the emperors, III. 76. Thrasea accused of neglecting this ceremony, IV. 279. remarkable clause added to these vows by Trajan, VII. 53. See also VIII. 8.
- Uranus* assumes the purple under Alexander Severus, VIII. 320
- Urgulania*, the favourite of Livia, prosecuted by L. Piso, II. 125. sends a dagger to her grandson Plautius, accused and guilty of murdering his wife, 263
- Ursia*, Vespasian's mother, of an honourable family in Ursia, V. 203
- Ursus*, a man of learning and rank, dissuades Domitian from killing his empress, VI. 413
- Usipians*, a people of Germany, I. 183. attacked by Drusus, 194. memorable adventure or a cohort of Usipians, VI. 379
- Usury* not known among the Germans, I. 182. law against it by Claudius, III. 219. permitted by the Roman laws, VII. 201. moderated by Constantine, X. 122
- Vulcatius Moschus*, banished from Rome, becomes a citizen of Marseille, II. 281
- Vulca*.

*Vulcatius Tertullius*, a senator, accused as an accomplice with Silanus, escapes punishment, IV. 265

*Vulcatius Tertullinus*, tribune of the people, opposes the senate's settling the affairs of the treasury in the absence of the prince, VI. 8

W

*Waag*, a river in the territory of the Suevi, III. 299

*Wall* (a) built with great art and diligence by the Jews besieged in Masada, VI. 259. Adrian's wall in Britain, VII. 180. Antonius's wall, 226. Severus's wall, VIII. 189

*Wandlesbury*, a place near Cambridge, IX. 221

*Wards*, or *Minora*, ordered by Marcus Aurelius to be under the particular care of one of the prætors, VII. 282, 283. laws of Constantine in their favour, X. 123

*Watch* (a), or *Patrole*, appointed by Augustus at Rome, to prevent fires and disturbances, I. 220. commander of the watch, *ibid.*

*Widows*. Laws enacted by Constantine in their favour, X. 123

*Wight* (the isle of) subdued by Vespasian, III. 197

*Windsieh*, the modern name of Vindonissa, VI. 45

*Wine*. The Germans exceeding fond of wine, I. 172

*Women*. The German women used to go to war with their husbands and children, I. 160. the Germans thought there was something sacred in women, and fit to make them interpreters of the will of the gods, 165. fury of the women shut up in the city of Arduba, Vol. X.

304. women allowed, in the earliest antiquity, to command armies in Britain, IV. 120. ordinances of Domitian against women of scandalous lives, VI. 313, 314. women fighting as gladiators, VIII. 116. savage courage of the German women, 189. a senate of women instituted by Heliogabalus, 251. decree of the senate, forbidding any woman ever to enter into the senate, 279

*Wrestling Matches*, women not allowed to see them, I. 125

X

*Xanthicus*, the name of a month, answering to our April, VI. 222, 262

*Xenophon*, physician to Claudius, III. 323. poisons that emperor, 329

*Xerxes* imitated by Caligula, III. 61

Y

*York*, a city in Britain, where Severus died, VIII. 144. and afterwards Constantius Chlorus, IX. 360

*Yvrée*, formerly *Eporedia*, a city in Italy, I. 56. declares for Vitellius, V. 114

Z

*Zabdas*, Zenobia's general, gains a great victory over the Egyptians, IX. 150. is conquered in Syria by Aurelian, 154. his stratagem to gain admittance into Antioch, from whence he flies with Zenobia, 154, 155  
*Zabdyene*, a province upon the Tigris, ceded by the Persians to the Romans, IX. 321

B b

*Zachary*

- Zachary*, son of Baruch, declared innocent by his judges, is put to death by the zealots, VI. 173
- Zaitus*, the place where Gordian the Third died, and where the soldiers erected a monument to him, VIII. 422
- Zamolxis*, legislator of the Dacians, honoured by them as a god, VI. 335
- Zarmenochegas*, an Indian philosopher, burns himself in Augustus's presence, I. 100
- Zarmisegethusa*, the capital of Dacia, becomes a Roman colony by the name of Ulpia Trajana, VII. 98
- Zealots*. A name taken by the factious at Jerusalem, who make themselves masters of the temple, VI. 162. in an engagement with the people, they are forced into the second court of the temple, 165. they call the Idumæans to their assistance, 167. and introduce them into the city, 169. cruelties exercised by them and the Idumæans, 174. Simon, son of Gioras, deprives them of the possession of the city, 190
- Zenas*, sent by Maxentius into Africa against the usurper Alexander, gains the victory over him, X. 45
- Zeno* appointed king of Armenia by Germanicus, II. 161. See *Artaxias*.
- Zeno*, a man of learning, banished by Tiberius for a word which offended that prince, II. 371
- Zenobia*, wife of Rhadamistus, and daughter of Mithridates, III. 281. her singular adventure, 286
- Zenobia*, wife of Odenatus, IX. 80. she seems to have been concerned in the murder of Odenatus, 93. she conquers Heracelian, Gallienus's general, 95. Aurelian undertakes the war against her, 147. history of this queen, 147—151. she goes to Antioch, 154. her cavalry is defeated by Aurelian, *ibid.* she flies from Antioch to Emesa, 155. is conquered near that city, shuts herself up in Palmyra, 156. Aurelian besieges her in Palmyra, 158. letters from that emperor to Zenobia, 159. Zenobia's resolute answer, 160. Zenobia, attempting to fly to the Parthians, is taken, 161. Aurelian grants her her life, 162. she is led in triumph, 173. but in other respects treated humanely, *ibid.* St Athanasius thought her a Jewess by religion, 174
- Zenodorus*, a petty prince. at enmity with Herod, to whom his dominions are given by Augustus, I. 97
- Zenodorus*, a statuary, made the Colossus representing Nero, IV. 210
- Zeugma*, on the Euphrates, III. 277. Titus receives Vologeses's ambassadors there, VI. 251
- Zosimus*, a writer full of venom against Christianity, VIII. 419. fable advanced by him concerning the motive of Constantine's conversion, X. 103. one of his calumnies against Constantine refuted, 120
- Zoticus Aurelius* rivals Hierocles in the favour of Heliogabalus, VIII. 256
- Zuerin*, a city in the Lower Hungary, not far from the place where Trajan built his bridge over the Danube, VII. 95
- Zuiderzee* (the), I. 195. Germanicus crosses the lake now called the Zuiderzee, II. 56

*List of the Consuls from the beginning of the Reign of***AUGUSTUS***Down to the end of that of***CONSTANTINE.**

~~~~~

**ADVERTISEMENT.**

**THIS** List includes only the consuls in ordinary, that is to say, those who began the year, and by whose names the Romans dated their time. The substituted consuls, who came afterwards during the course of the year, are but little known, or noticed in history; though they had, like the others, the title and rank of consulars after the expiration of their magistracy. Hence it comes, first, that several persons are stiled consulars in the body of this work, whose names do not appear in our list: and secondly, that consuls will be found here, marked as such for the second or third time, whose preceding consulships are not mentioned, because they were not consuls in ordinary; but only substituted.

~~~~~

**C. JULIUS Cæsar Octavianus V.**

Sex. Apuleius,

**C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus VI.****M. Agrippa II.****C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus VII.****M. Agrippa III.****A. R. 723.****Bef. C. 29.****A. R. 724.****Bef. C. 28.****A. R. 725.****Bef. C. 27.****AUGUSTUS, EMPEROR.****Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus VIII.****T. Statilius Taurus II.****Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus IX.****M. Junius Silanus,****Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus X.****C. Norbanus Flaccus,****Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus XI.****A. Terentius Varro,****A. R. 726.****Bef. C. 26.****A. R. 727.****Bef. C. 25.****A. R. 728.****Bef. C. 24.****A. R. 729.****Bef. C. 23.**

And after the abdication, or death, of this last,

**GN. CALPURNIUS PISO.**

2

**M. Claudius**

M. Claudius Marcellus Æterninus.	A. R. 730.
L. Arruntius.	Bef. C. 22.
M. Lollius.	A. R. 731.
Q. Æmilius Lepidus.	Bef. C. 21.
M. Apuleius.	A. R. 732.
P. Silius Nerva.	Bef. C. 20.
C. Sentius Saturninus.	A. R. 733.
Q. Lucretius.	Bef. C. 19.
P. Cornelius Lentulus.	A. R. 734.
Cn. Cornelius Lentulus.	Bef. C. 18.
C. Furius.	A. R. 735.
C. Junius Silanus.	Bef. C. 17.
L. Domitius Ahenobarbus.	A. R. 736.
P. Cornelius Scipio.	Bef. C. 16.
M. Livius Drusus Libo.	A. R. 737.
C. Calpurnius Piso.	Bef. C. 15.
M. Licinius Crassus.	A. R. 738.
Cn. Cornelius Lentulus Augur.	Bef. C. 14.
Ti. Claudius Nero.	A. R. 739.
P. Quintilius Varus.	Bef. C. 13.
M. Valerius Messala Barbatus.	A. R. 740.
P. Sulpicius Quirinius.	Bef. C. 12.
Q. Ælius Tubero.	A. R. 741.
Paulus Fabius Maximus.	Bef. C. 11.
Julius Antonius.	A. R. 742.
Q. Fabius Maximus.	Bef. C. 10.
Nero Claudius Drusus.	A. R. 743.
T. Quintius Crispinus.	Bef. C. 9.
C. Asinius Gallus.	A. R. 744.
C. Marcus Censorinus.	Bef. C. 8.
Ti. Claudius Nero II.	A. R. 745.
Cn. Calpurnius Piso.	Bef. C. 7.
D. Lælius Balbus.	A. R. 746.
Cn. Antistius Vetus.	Bef. C. 6.
Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus XII.	A. R. 747.
L. Cornelius Sulla.	Bef. C. 5.
C. Calvisius Sabinus.	A. R. 748.
L. Passienus Rufus.	Bef. C. 4.
L. Cornelius Lentulus.	A. R. 749.
M. Valerius Messalinus.	Bef. C. 3.
Imp. C. Julius Cæsar Octavianus Augustus XIII.	A. R. 750.
C. Caninius Gallus.	Bef. C. 2.
Cossus Cornelius Lentulus.	A. R. 751.
L. Calpurnius Piso.	Bef. C. 1.
C. Julius Cæsar.	A. R. 752.
L. Æmilius Paulus.	A. C. 1.
P. Vinicius.	A. R. 753.
P. Alfenus Varus.	A. C. 2.
L. Ælius Lamia.	A. R. 754.
M. Servilius.	A. C. 3.

Sex

Sex. Ælius Catus,	A. R. 755.
C. Sentius Saturninus,	A. C. 4.
Cn. Cornelius Cinna Magnus,	A. R. 756.
L. Valerius Messala Volusus,	A. C. 5.
M. Æmilius Lepidus,	A. R. 757.
L. Arruntius,	A. C. 6.
Q. Cæcilius Metellus Creticus,	A. R. 758.
A. Licinius Nerva Silianus,	A. C. 7.
M. Furius Camillus,	A. R. 759.
Sex. Nonius Quintilianus,	A. C. 8.
Q. Sulpicius Camerinus,	A. R. 760.
C. Poppæus Sabinus,	A. C. 9.
P. Cornelius Dolabella,	A. R. 761.
C. Junius Silanus,	A. C. 10.
M. Æmilius Lepidus,	A. R. 762.
T. Statilius Taurus,	A. C. 11.
Germanicus Cæsar,	A. R. 763.
C. Fonteius Capito,	A. C. 12.
L. Manutius Plancus,	A. R. 764.
C. Silanus,	A. C. 13.
Sex. Pompeius,	A. R. 765.
Sex. Apuleius,	A. C. 14.

## TIBERIUS, EMPEROR.

Drusus Cæsar,	A. R. 766.
C. Norbanus Flaccus,	A. C. 15.
T. Statilius Sisenna Taurus,	A. R. 767.
L. Scribonius Libo,	A. C. 16.
Cælius Rufus,	A. R. 768.
L. Pomponius Flaccus,	A. C. 17.
Tiberius Cæsar Augustus III.	A. R. 769.
Germanicus Cæsar II.	A. C. 18.
M. Junius Silanus,	A. R. 770.
L. Norbanus Balbus Flaccus,	A. C. 19.
M. Valerius Messala,	A. R. 771.
M. Aurelius Cotta,	A. C. 20.
Tiberius Cæsar Augustus IV.	A. R. 772.
Drusus Cæsar II.	A. C. 21.
C. Sulpicius Galba,	A. R. 773.
D. Haterius Agrippa,	A. C. 22.
C. Asinius,	A. R. 774.
C. Antistius,	A. C. 23.
Ser. Cornelius Cethegus,	A. R. 775.
L. Visellius Varro,	A. C. 24.
Cossus Cornelius Lentulus,	A. R. 776.
M. Asinius Agrippa,	A. C. 25.
Cn. Lentulus Gætulicus,	A. R. 777.
C. Calvisius,	A. C. 26.
M. Licinius, Crassus,	A. R. 778.
L. Calpurnius Piso,	A. C. 27.
Ap. Junius Silanus,	A. R. 779.
P. Silanus Nerva,	A. C. 28.
C. Rubellius	



C. Rubellius Geminus,	A. R. 780.
C. Fufus Geminus,	A. C. 29.
M. Vinicius,	A. R. 781.
L. Cassius Longinus,	A. C. 30.
Tiberius Cæsar Augustus, V.	A. R. 782.
L. Ælius Sejanus,	A. C. 31.
Cn. Domitius Ahenobarbus,	A. R. 783.
M. Furius Camillus Scribonianus,	A. C. 32.
Ser. Sulpicius Galba,	A. R. 784.
L. Cornelius Sulla,	A. C. 33.
Paulus Fabius Persicus,	A. R. 785.
L. Vitellius,	A. C. 34.
C. Cestius Gallus,	A. R. 786.
M. Servilius Rufus,	A. C. 35.
Q. Plautius,	A. R. 787.
Sex. Papinius,	A. C. 36.
Cn. Acronius Proculus,	A. R. 788.
C. Pontius Nigrinus.	A. C. 37.

## CALIGULA, EMPEROR.

M. Aquilius Julianus,	A. R. 789.
P. Nonius Asprenas,	A. C. 38.
Caius Augustus II.	A. R. 790.
L. Apronius Cæsius,	A. C. 39.
Caius Augustus III.]	A. R. 791.
	A. C. 40.
Caius Augustus IV.	A. R. 792.
Cn. Sentius Saturninus,	A. C. 41.

## CLAUDIUS, EMPEROR.

Ti. Claudius Cæsar Augustus Germanicus II.	A. R. 793.
Cæcina Largus,	A. C. 42.
Ti. Claudius Cæsar Augustus Germanicus III.	A. R. 794.
L. Vitellius II.	A. C. 43.
L. Quintius Crispinus II.	A. R. 795.
M. Statilius Taurus,	A. C. 44.
M. Vinicius II.	A. R. 796.
T. Statilius Taurus Corvinus,	A. C. 45.
Valerius Asiaticus II.	A. R. 797.
M. Junius Silanus,	A. C. 46.
Ti. Claudius Cæsar Augustus Germanicus IV.	A. R. 798.
L. Vitellius III.	A. C. 47.
A. Vitellius,	A. R. 799.
L. Vipstanius,	A. C. 48.
C. Pompeius Longinus Gallus,	A. R. 800.
Q. Veranius,	A. C. 49.
C. Antistius Vetus,	A. R. 801.
M. Sullius Rufus,	A. C. 50.
	Ti.

Ti. Claudius Cæsar Augustus Germanicus V.	A. R. 802.
Ser. Cornelius Orfitus,	A. C. 51.
Faustus Cornelius Sulla,	A. R. 803.
L. Salvius Otho Titianus,	A. C. 52.
D. Junius Silanus,	A. R. 804.
Q. Haterius,	A. C. 53.
M. Asinius Marcellus,	A. R. 805.
M. Acilius Aviola,	A. C. 54.

## NERO, EMPEROR.

Nero Claudius Cæsar Augustus,	A. R. 806.
L. Antistius Vetus,	A. C. 55.
Q. Volusius Saturninus,	A. R. 807.
P. Cornelius Scipio,	A. C. 56.
Nero Claudius Cæsar Augustus II.	A. R. 808.
L. Calpurnius Piso,	A. C. 57.
Nero Claudius Cæsar Augustus III.	A. R. 809.
Valerius Messala,	A. C. 58.
C. Vipstanus Apronianus,	A. R. 810.
C. Fonteius Capito,	A. C. 59.
Nero Claudius Cæsar Augustus IV.	A. R. 811.
Cossus Cornelius Lentulus,	A. C. 60.
C. Cæsonius Pætus,	A. R. 812.
P. Petronius Turpilianus,	A. C. 61.
P. Marius,	A. R. 813.
L. Asinius Gallus,	A. C. 62.
C. Memmius Regulus,	A. R. 814.
L. Virginus Rufus,	A. C. 63.
C. Lecanius Bassus,	A. R. 815.
M. Licinius Crassus Frugi,	A. C. 64.
P. Silius Nerva,	A. R. 816.
M. Vestinus Atticus,	A. C. 65.
C. Suetonius Paulinus,	A. R. 817.
C. Telesinus,	A. C. 66.
L. Fonteius Capito,	A. R. 818.
C. Julius Rufus,	A. C. 67.
C. Silius Italicus,	A. R. 819.
M. Galerius Trachalus,	A. C. 68.

## GALBA, EMPEROR.

Sep. Sulpicius Galba Cæsar Augustus II.	A. R. 820.
T. Vinus Rufinus,	A. C. 69.

## OTHO, EMPEROR.

## VITELLIUS, EMPEROR.

## VESPASIAN, EMPEROR.

Vespasianus Augustus II.	A. R. 821.
Tits Cæsar,	A. C. 70.
Vespasianus Augustus III.	A. R. 822.
M. Cocceius Nerva,	A. C. 71.
Vespasianus	

Vespasianus Augustus IV.	A. R. 823.
Titus Cæsar II.	A. C. 72.
Domitianus Cæsar II.	A. R. 824.
Valerius Messalinus.	A. C. 73.
Vespasianus Augustus V.	A. R. 825.
Titus Cæsar III.	A. C. 74.
Vespasianus Augustus VI.	A. R. 826.
Titus Cæsar IV.	A. C. 75.
Vespasianus Augustus VII.	A. R. 827.
Titus Cæsar V.	A. C. 76.
Vespasianus Augustus VIII.	A. R. 828.
Titus Cæsar VI.	A. C. 77.
L. Ceionius Commodus.	A. R. 829.
D. Novius Priscus.	A. C. 78.
Vespasianus Augustus IX.	A. R. 830.
Titus Cæsar VII.	A. C. 79.

## TITUS, EMPEROR.

Titus Augustus VIII.	A. R. 831.
Domitianus Cæsar VII.	A. C. 80.
Sex. Flavius Silvanus.	A. R. 832.
T. Annius Verus Pollio.	A. C. 81.

## DOMITIAN, EMPEROR.

Domitianus Augustus VIII.	A. R. 833.
T. Flavius Sabinus.	A. C. 82.
Domitianus Augustus IX.	A. R. 834.
Q. Petilius Rufus.	A. C. 83.
Domitianus Augustus X.	A. R. 835.
— Sabinus.	A. C. 84.
Domitianus Augustus XI.	A. R. 836.
— Fulvius.	A. C. 85.
Domitianus Augustus XII.	A. R. 837.
Ser. Cornelius Dolabella.	A. C. 86.
Domitianus Augustus XIII.	A. R. 838.
— Saturninus.	A. C. 87.
Domitianus Augustus XIV.	A. R. 839.
L. Minucius Rufus.	A. C. 88.
— Fulvius II.	A. R. 840.
— Atratinus.	A. C. 89.
Domitianus Augustus XV.	A. R. 841.
M. Cocceius Nerva II.	A. C. 90.
M. Ulpius Trajanus.	A. R. 842.
— Acilius Glabrio.	A. C. 91.
Domitianus Augustus XVI.	A. R. 843.
Q. Volusius Saturninus.	A. C. 92.
— Pompeius Collega.	A. R. 844.
— Priscus.	A. C. 93.
— Asprenas.	A. R. 845.
— Lateranus.	A. C. 94.
Domitianus	

# LIST OF THE CONSULS.

377

Domitianus Augustus XVII.

——— Flavius Clemens,

C. Fulvius Valens,

C. Antistius Vetus,

A. R. 846.

A. C. 95.

A. R. 847.

A. C. 96.

## NERVA, EMPEROR.

Nerva Augustus III.

L. Virginius Rufus III.

Nerva Augustus IV.

Trajanus Cæsar II.

A. R. 849.

A. C. 97.

A. R. 849.

A. C. 98.

## TRAJAN, EMPEROR.

A. Cornelius Palma,

C. Sosius Senecio,

Trajanus Augustus III.

M. Julius Fronto,

Trajanus Augustus IV.

Sex. Articulcius Pætus,

——— Suranus,

L. Licinius Sura,

Trajanus Augustus V.

L. Maximus,

L. Licinius Sura II.

——— Marcellus,

Ti. Julius Candidus II.

A. Julius Quadratus,

——— Commodus,

——— Cerealis,

L. Licinius Sura III.

C. Sosius Senecio,

Ap. Annus Trebonianus Gallus,

M. Acilius Metellus Brada,

A. Cornelius Palma II.

——— ———— Tullus,

Priscianus or Crispinus,

——— ———— Orfitus,

C. Calpurnius Piso,

M. Vettius Bolanus,

Trajanus Augustus VI.

T. Sextius Africanus,

L. Publilius Celsus II.

C. Clodius Crispinus,

Q. Ninnius Hasta,

P. Manlius Vopiscus,

L. Vipstanus Messala,

M. Virgilianus Pædo,

L. Ælius Lamia,

——— Ælianus Veter,

——— Quintius Niger,

C. Vipstanus Apronianus,

A. R. 850.

A. C. 99.

A. R. 851.

A. C. 100.

A. R. 852.

A. C. 101.

A. R. 853.

A. C. 102.

A. R. 854.

A. C. 103.

A. R. 855.

A. C. 104.

A. R. 856.

A. C. 105.

A. R. 857.

A. C. 106.

A. R. 858.

A. C. 107.

A. R. 859.

A. C. 108.

A. R. 860.

A. C. 109.

A. R. 861.

A. C. 110.

A. R. 862.

A. C. 111.

A. R. 863.

A. C. 112.

A. R. 864.

A. C. 113.

A. R. 865.

A. C. 114.

A. R. 866.

A. C. 115.

A. R. 867.

A. C. 116.

A. R. 868.

A. C. 117.

ADRIAN

## ADRIAN, EMPEROR.

Imp. Adrianus Augustus II.	A. R. 869.
Fuscus Salinator,	A. C. 118.
Imp. Adrianus Augustus III.	A. R. 870.
—— Rusticus,	A. C. 119.
L. Catilius Severus II.	A. R. 871.
T. Aurelius Fuscus,	A. C. 120.
M. Annius Verus II.	A. R. 872.
—— Augur,	A. C. 121.
—— Acilius Aviola,	A. R. 873.
—— Corellius Pansa,	A. C. 122.
Q. Arrius Pætinus,	A. R. 874.
C. Ventidius Apronianus,	A. C. 123.
Man. Acilius Glabrio,	A. R. 875.
C. Bellicius Torquatus,	A. C. 124.
P. Cornelius Scipio Asiaticus II.	A. R. 876.
—— Vettius Aquilinus,	A. C. 125.
M. Annius Verus III.	A. R. 877.
L. Varius Ambibulus,	A. C. 126.
—— Titianus, or perhaps Tatianus,	A. R. 878.
—— Gallicanus,	A. C. 127.
—— Torquatus Asprenas,	A. R. 879.
—— Annius Libo,	A. C. 128.
P. Juvencius Celsus II.	A. R. 880.
Q. Julius Balbus,	A. C. 129.
Q. Fabius Catullinus,	A. R. 881.
M. Flavius Aper,	A. C. 130.
Ser. Octavius Lænas Pontianus,	A. R. 882.
M. Antonius Rufinus,	A. C. 131.
—— Augurinus,	A. R. 883.
—— Sergianus,	A. C. 132.
—— Hiberus,	A. R. 884.
—— Sisenna,	A. C. 133.
C. Julius Servianus III,	A. R. 885.
C. Vibius Varus,	A. C. 134.
—— Pontianus,	A. R. 886.
—— Atilianus,	A. C. 135.
Cæionius Commodus,	A. R. 887.
Sex. Vetus Cæionius Pompeianus,	A. C. 136.
L. Aelius Verus Cæsar II,	A. R. 888.
P. Cælius Balbinus,	A. C. 137.
—— Camerinus,	A. R. 889.
—— Niger,	A. C. 138.

## TITUS ANTONINUS, EMPEROR.

T. Antoninus Augustus II.	A. R. 890.
C. Bruttius Præsens II.	A. C. 139.
T. Antoninus Augustus III.	A. R. 891.
M. Aurelius Cæsar,	A. C. 140.
M. Peducaeus	

M. Peducaeus Syloga Priscinus,	A. R. 892.
T. Hoenius Severus,	A. C. 141.
L. Cuspius Rufinus,	A. R. 893.
L. Statius Quadratus,	A. C. 142.
C. Bellicius Torquatus,	A. R. 894.
Ti. Claudius Herodes Atticus,	A. C. 143.
——— Avitus,	A. R. 895.
——— Maximus,	A. C. 144.
T. Antoninus Augustus IV.	A. R. 896.
M. Aurelius Cæsar II.	A. C. 145.
Sex. Erucius Clerus II.	A. R. 897.
Cn. Claudius Severus,	A. C. 146.
——— Largus,	A. R. 898.
——— Messalinus,	A. C. 147.
——— Torquatus,	A. R. 899.
——— Julianus,	A. C. 148.
Ser. Scipio Orfitus,	A. R. 900.
Q. Nonius Priscus,	A. C. 149.
——— Glabrio Gallicanus,	A. R. 901.
——— Vetus,	A. C. 150.
——— Quintilius Condianus,	A. R. 902.
——— Quintilius Maximus,	A. C. 151.
Sex. Junius Glabrio,	A. R. 903.
C. Omolus Verianus,	A. C. 152.
C. Bruttius Præsens,	A. R. 904.
A. Junius Rufinus,	A. C. 153.
L. Aurelius Commodus,	A. R. 905.
T. Sextius Lateranus,	A. C. 154.
C. Julius Severus,	A. R. 906.
M. Rufinus Sabinianus,	A. C. 155.
M. Ceionius Silvanus,	A. R. 907.
C. Serius Augurinus,	A. C. 156.
——— Barbarus,	A. R. 908.
——— Regulus,	A. C. 157.
——— Tertullus,	A. R. 909.
——— Sacerdos,	A. C. 158.
——— Plautius Quintillus,	A. R. 910.
M. Statius Priscus,	A. C. 159.
Appius Annii Bradua,	A. R. 911.
T. Vibius Barus,	A. C. 160.
M. Aurelius Cæsar III.	A. R. 912.
L. Aurelius Commodus II.	A. C. 161.

## MARCUS AURELIUS, EMPEROR.

Q. Junius Rusticus,	A. R. 913.
C. Vettius Aquilinus,	A. C. 162.
——— Lælianus,	A. R. 914.
——— Pastor,	A. C. 163.
M. Nonius Marcellus,	A. R. 915.
——— Celsus,	A. C. 164.
	M. Gavius

M. Gavius Orfitus,	A. R. 916.
L. Arrius Pudens,	A. C. 165.
— Servilius Pudens,	A. R. 917.
L. Fufidius Pollio,	A. C. 166.
L. Aurelius Verus Augustus III.	A. R. 918.
— Quadratus,	A. C. 164.
— Apronianus II.	A. R. 919.
— Paulus II.	A. C. 168.
Q. Sosius Priscus,	A. R. 920.
P. Cælius Apollinaris,	A. C. 169.
— M. Cornelius Cethegus,	A. R. 921.
C. Erucius Clarus,	A. C. 170.
L. Septimius Severus II.	A. R. 922.
L. Alfidius Herennianus,	A. C. 171.
— Maximus,	A. R. 723.
— Orfitus,	A. C. 172.
M. Aurelius Severus II.	A. R. 924.
T. Claudius Pompeianus,	A. C. 173.
— Gallus,	A. R. 925.
— Flaccus,	A. C. 174.
— Piso,	A. R. 926.
— Julianus,	A. C. 175.
T. Vitrasius Pollio II.	A. R. 927.
M. Flavius Aper II.	A. C. 176.
L. Aurelius Commodius Cæsar,	A. R. 928.
— Quintillus,	A. C. 177.
— Gavius Orfitus,	A. R. 929.
— Julianus Rufus.	A. C. 178.
Commodus Augustus II.	A. R. 930.
Ti. Annius Aurelius Verus II.	A. C. 179.
L. Fulvius Bruttius Præsens II.	A. R. 931.
Sex. Quintillus Condianus,	A. C. 180.

## COMMODUS, EMPEROR.

Commodus Augustus III.	A. R. 932.
— Burrus,	A. C. 181.
— Mamertinus,	A. R. 933.
— Rufus,	A. C. 182.
Commodus Augustus IV.	A. R. 934.
M. Aufidius Victorinus II.	A. C. 183.
M. Eggius Marullus,	A. R. 935.
Cn. Papirius Ælianus,	A. C. 184.
— Maternus,	A. R. 936.
— Bradua,	A. C. 185.
Commodus Augustus V.	A. R. 937.
M. Acilius Glabrio II.	A. C. 186.
— Crispinus,	A. R. 938.
— Ælianus,	A. C. 187.
C. Allius Fuscianus II.	A. R. 939.
— Dullius Silanus,	A. C. 188.

Duo

# LIST OF THE CONSULS.

381

Duo Silani,	A. R. 940.
Commodus Augustus VI.	A. C. 189.
Petronius Septimianus,	A. R. 941.
— Cassius Andronianus,	A. C. 190.
— Mauricius Bradua,	A. R. 942.
Commodus Augustus VII.	A. C. 191.
P. Helvius Pertinax II.	A. R. 943.
	A. C. 192.

## PERTINAX, EMPEROR.

Q. Sosius Falco,	A. R. 944.
C. Julius Brucius Clarus,	A. C. 193.

## DIDIUS JULIANUS, EMPEROR.

### SEVERUS, EMPEROR.

L. Septimius Severus Augustus II.	A. R. 945.
D. Clodius Albinus Cæsar II.	A. C. 194.
— Scapula Tertullus,	A. R. 946.
— Tineius Clemens,	A. C. 195.
Cn. Domitius Dexter II.	A. R. 947.
L. Valerius Messala Thrasea Priscus,	A. C. 196.
— Lateranus,	A. R. 948.
— Rufinus,	A. C. 197.
Ti. Saturninus,	A. R. 949.
C. Gallus,	A. C. 198.
P. Cornelius Annullinus II.	A. R. 950.
M. Aufidius Fronto,	A. C. 199.
Ti. Claudius Severus II.	A. R. 951.
C. Aufidius Victorinus,	A. C. 200.
L. Annius Fabianus,	A. R. 952.
M. Nonius Mucianus,	A. C. 201.
L. Septimius Severus,	A. R. 953.
M. Aurelius Antoninus, } Augg.	A. C. 202.
— Septimius Geta,	A. R. 954.
— Fulvius Plautianus,	A. C. 203.
L. Fabius Septimius Cilo II.	A. R. 955.
— Libo,	A. C. 204.
M. Antoninus Augustus II.	A. R. 956.
P. Septimius Geta Cæsar,	A. C. 205.
— Nummius Albinus,	A. R. 957.
— Fulvius Æmilianus,	A. C. 206.
— Aper,	A. R. 958.
— Maximus,	A. C. 207.
M. Antoninus Augustus III.	A. R. 959.
P. Septimius Geta Cæsar II.	A. C. 208.
— Pompeianus,	A. R. 960.
— Avitus,	A. C. 209.
Man. Acilius Faustinus,	A. R. 961.
— Triarius Rufinus,	A. C. 210.
— Gentianus,	A. R. 962.
— Bassus,	A. C. 211.
	CARA-



## CARACALLA, EMPEROR.

C. Julius Asper,	A. R. 963.
— Julius Asper,	A. C. 212.
M. Aurelius Antoninus Augustus IV.	A. R. 694.
D. Cælius Balbinus II.	A. C. 213.
— Messala,	A. R. 965.
— Sabinus,	A. C. 214.
— Lætus II.	A. R. 966.
— Cerealis,	A. C. 215.
C. Atius Sabinus II.	A. R. 967.
— Cornelius Anullinus,	A. C. 216.
C. Bruttius Præsens,	A. R. 968.
T. Messius Extricatus,	A. C. 217.

## MACRINUS, EMPEROR.

M. Opelius Marinus Augustus II.	A. R. 969.
— Adventus.	A. C. 218.

## HELIOGABALUS, EMPEROR.

M. Aurelius Antoninus II.	A. R. 970.
— Sacerdos	A. C. 219.
M. Aurelius Antoninus III.	A. R. 971.
Eutychianus Comazon,	A. C. 220.
Gratus Sabinianus,	A. R. 972.
Seleucus,	A. C. 221.
M. Aurelius Antoninus Augustus IV.	A. R. 973.
M. Aurelius Alexander Cæsar,	A. C. 222.

## ALEXANDER SEVERUS, EMPEROR.

L. Marius Maximus II.	A. R. 974.
L. Roscius Ælianus.	A. C. 223.
— Julianus II.	A. R. 975.
— Crispinus,	A. C. 224.
— Fuscus II.	A. R. 976.
— Dexter,	A. C. 225.
M. Aurelius Alexander Augustus II.	A. R. 977.
— Marcellus,	A. C. 226.
M. Nummius Albinus,	A. R. 978.
— Maximus,	A. C. 227.
Ti. Manilius Modestus,	A. R. 979.
Ser. Calpurnius Probus,	A. C. 228.
M. Aurelius Alexander Augustus III.	A. R. 980.
Cassius Cocceianus Dio II.	A. C. 229.
L. Virius Agricola,	A. R. 981.
Ex. Catius Clementinus,	A. C. 230.
— Pompeianus,	A. R. 982.
— Pelignianus,	A. R. 983.
— Lupus,	A. R. 983.
— Maximus,	A. C. 232.
— Maximus	

# LIST OF THE CONSULS.

343

— Maximus,	A. R. 984.
— Paternus,	A. C. 233.
— Maximus,	A. R. 985.
— Urbanus,	A. C. 234.
— Severus,	A. R. 986.
— Quintianus,	A. C. 235.

## MAXIMIN, EMPEROR.

C. Julius Verus Maximinus Augustus,	A. R. 987.
— Africanus,	A. C. 236.
— Perpetuus,	A. R. 988.
— Cornelianus.	A. C. 237.

## The two GORDIANS, EMPERORS.

### MAXIMUS and BALBINUS, EMPERORS.

Annius Pius, or Ulpus,	A. R. 989.
— Pontianus.	A. C. 238.

### GORDIAN III. EMPEROR.

M. Antoninus Gordianus Augustus,	A. R. 990.
— Aviola,	A. C. 239.
— Sabinus,	A. R. 991.
— Venustus,	A. C. 240.
— M. Antoninus Gordianus Augustus II.	A. R. 992.
— Pompeianus,	A. C. 241.
C. Vettius Aufidius Atticus,	A. R. 993.
C. Asinius Prætextatus,	A. C. 242.
— Atrianus,	A. R. 994.
— Papius,	A. C. 243.
— Peregrinus,	A. R. 995.
— Æmilianus,	A. C. 244.

### PHILIP, EMPEROR.

M. Julius Philippus Augustus,	A. R. 996.
— Titianus,	A. C. 245.
— Præsens,	A. R. 997.
— Albinus,	A. C. 246.
M. Julius Philippus Augustus II.	A. R. 998.
M. Julius Severus Philippus Cæsar,	A. C. 247.
Philippus III. } Augg.	A. R. 999.
Philippus II. }	A. C. 248.
M. Æmilianus II.	A. R. 1000.
Junius Aquilinus,	A. C. 249.

### DECIUS, EMPEROR.

C. Messius Quintus Trajanus Decius Augustus II.	A. R. 1001.
— Gratus,	A. C. 250.
Decius Augustus III.	A. R. 1002.
Q. Herennius Etruscus Messius Decius Cæsar,	A. C. 251.

### GALLUS, EMPEROR.

C. Vibius Trebonianus Gallus Augustus III.	A. R. 1003.
C. Volusianus Cæsar,	A. C. 252.
C. Volusianus Augustus II.	A. R. 1004.
— Maximus,	A. C. 253.

EMILIAN

## LIST OF THE CONSULS.

## EMILIAN, EMPEROR.

## VALERIAN, EMPEROR.

P. Licinius Valerianus II.	} Augg.	A. R. 1005.
P. Licinius Gallienus,		A. C. 254.
P. Licinius Valerianus III.	} Augg.	A. R. 1006.
P. Licinius Gallienus II.		A. C. 255.
— Maximus,		A. R. 1007.
— Glabrio,		A. C. 256.
P. Licinius Valerianus IV.	} Augg.	A. R. 1008.
P. Licinius Gallienus III.		A. C. 257.
Memmius Tuscus,		A. R. 1009.
— Bassus,		A. C. 258.
— Æmilianus,		A. R. 1010.
— Bassus,		A. C. 259.
— Secularis,		A. R. 1011.
— Donatus,		A. C. 260.

## GALLIENUS, EMPEROR.

Gallienus Augustus IV.	A. R. 1012.
— Volusianus,	A. C. 261.
Gallienus Augustus V.	A. R. 1013.
— Faustianus,	A. C. 262.
— Albinus,	A. R. 1014.
— Dexter,	A. C. 263.
Gallienus Augustus VI.	A. R. 1015.
— Saturninus,	A. C. 264.
Valerianus II.	A. R. 1016.
Lucillus,	A. C. 265.
Gallienus Augustus VII.	A. R. 1017.
— Sabinillus,	A. C. 266.
— Paternus,	A. R. 1018.
— Arcesilaus,	A. C. 267.
— Paternus II.	A. R. 1019.
— Marinianus,	A. C. 268.

## CLAUDIUS, EMPEROR.

M. Aurelius Claudius Augustus II.	A. R. 1020.
— Paternus,	A. C. 269.
— Antiochianus,	A. R. 1021.
— Orfitus,	A. C. 270.

## AURELIAN, EMPEROR.

L. Domitius Aurelianus Augustus II.	A. R. 1022.
M. or Num. Ceionius Vibius Bassus,	A. C. 271.
— Quietus,	A. R. 1023.
— Voldumianus,	A. C. 272.
— Tacitus,	A. R. 1024.
— Placidianus,	A. C. 273.
Aurelianus Augustus III.	A. R. 1025.
C. Julius Capitolinus,	A. C. 274.
Aurelianus Augustus IV.	A. R. 1026.
— Marecellinus,	A. C. 275.

## INTERREGNUM of six months.

## TACITUS

# LIST OF THE CONSULS.

385

## TACITUS, EMPEROR.

M. Claudius Tacitus Augustus II.	A. R. 1027.
——— Æmilianus,	A. C. 276.

## PROBUS, EMPEROR.

M. Aurelius Probus Augustus,	A. R. 1028.
M. Aurelius Paulinus,	A. C. 277.
Probus Augustus II.	A. R. 1029.
——— Lupus,	A. C. 278.
Probus Augustus III.	A. R. 1030.
——— Paternus,	A. C. 279.
——— Messala,	A. R. 1031.
——— Gratus,	A. C. 280.
Probus Augustus IV.	A. R. 1032.
——— Tiberianus,	A. C. 281.
Probus Augustus V.	A. R. 1033.
——— Victorinus,	A. C. 282.

## CARUS, EMPEROR.

M. Aurelius Carus Augustus II.	A. R. 1034.
M. Aurelius Carinus Cæsar,	A. C. 283.

## CARINUS AND NUMERIAN, EMPERORS.

M. Aurelius Carinus,	} Augg.	A. R. 1035.
M. Aurelius Numerianus,		A. C. 284.

## CARINUS AND DIOCLETIAN, EMPERORS.

C. Valerius Diocletianus Augustus II.	A. R. 1036.
——— Aristobulus,	A. C. 285.

## DIOCLETIAN sole EMPEROR.

M. Junius Maximus II.	A. R. 1037.
— Vettius Aquilinus,	A. C. 286.

## DIOCLETIAN AND MAXIMIN, EMPERORS.

C. Valerius Diocletianus III.	} Augg.	A. R. 1038.
M. Aurelius Valerius Maximianus,		A. C. 287.
Maximianus Augustus II.		A. R. 1039.
——— Januarius,		A. C. 288.
——— Bassus,		A. R. 1040.
——— Quintianus,		A. C. 289.
Diocletianus IV. }	} Augg.	A. R. 1041.
Maximianus III. }		A. C. 290.
——— Tiberianus,		A. R. 1042.
——— Dio,		A. C. 291.
——— Annibalianus,		A. R. 1043.
——— Asclepiodotus,		A. C. 292.
Diocletianus V. }	} Augg.	A. R. 1044.
Maximianus IV. }		A. C. 293.

Vol. X.

C c

Flavius

Flavius Valerius Constantius,	} Cæss.	A. R. 1045.
Galerius Valerius Maximianus,		A. C. 294.
— Fuscus,		A. R. 1046.
— Anulinus,		A. C. 295.
Diocletianus Augustus VI.		A. R. 1047.
Constantius Cæsar II.		A. C. 296.
Maximianus Augustus V.		A. R. 1048.
Galerius Cæsar II.		A. C. 297.
Anicius Faustus II.		A. R. 1049.
Severus Gallus,		A. C. 298.
Diocletianus VII.	} Augg.	A. R. 1050.
Maximianus VI.		A. C. 299.
Constantius III.	} Cæss.	A. R. 1051.
Galerius III.		A. C. 300.
— Titianus II.		A. R. 1052.
— Nepotianus,		A. C. 301.
Constantius IV.	} Cæss.	A. R. 1053.
Galerius IV.		A. C. 302.
Diocletianus VIII.	} Augg.	A. R. 1054.
Maximianus VII.		A. C. 303.
Diocletianus IX.	} Augg.	A. R. 1055.
Maximianus VIII.		A. C. 304.
Constantius V.	} Cæss.	A. R. 1056.
Galerius V.		A. C. 305.

## CONSTANTIUS CHLORUS, EMPEROR.

Constantius VI.	} Augg.	A. R. 1057.
Galerius VI.		A. C. 306.

## CONSTANTINE, EMPEROR.

M. Aurelius Severus Augustus,	A. R. 1058.
Maximinus Cæsar,	A. C. 307.

At Rome, where Maxentius reigned,

Maximianus Herculus Augustus IX.	
Maximinus Cæsar,	
Maximianus Herculus X.	} Augg.
Galerius VII.	
	A. R. 1059.
	A. C. 308.

At Rome,

No Consuls till the 20th of April. From that day,

Maxentus Augustus,	
Romulus Cæsar,	
Licinius Augustus,	A. R. 1060.
	A. C. 309.

At Rome,

Maxentus Augustus II.	
Romulus Cæsar II.	
Andronicus,	A. R. 1061.
Probus,	A. C. 310.

At

# LIST OF THE CONSULS.

387

## At Rome,

Maxentius Augustus III.

Galerius VIII. } Augg.  
Maximinus II. }

A. R. 1062.

A. C. 311.

## At Rome, from the month of September only,

Rufinus,

Eusebius,

Constantinus II. } Augg.  
Licinius II. }

A. R. 1063.

A. C. 312.

## At Rome.

Maxentius Augustus IV.

Constantinus III. } Augg.  
Licinius III. }

Volusianus II.

Annianus,

Constantinus IV. } Augg.  
Licinius IV. }

Sabinus,

Rufinus,

Gallicanus,

Bassus,

Licinius Augustus V.

Crispus Cæsar,

Constantinus Augustus V.

Licinius Cæsar,

Constantinus Augustus VI.

Constantinus Cæsar,

Crispus III.

Constantinus II. } Cæss.

Petronius Probianus,

Anicius Julianus,

Severus,

Rufinus,

Crispus III.

Constantinus III. } Cæss.

Paulinus,

Julianus,

Constantinus Augustus VII.

Constantius Cæsar,

Constantius,

Maximus,

Januarius,

Justus,

Constantinus Augustus VIII.

Constantinus Cæsar IV.

Gallicanus,

Symmachus,

Bassus,

Ablavius,

A. R. 1064.

A. C. 313.

A. R. 1065.

A. C. 314.

A. R. 1066.

A. C. 315.

A. R. 1067.

A. C. 316.

A. R. 1068.

A. C. 317.

A. R. 1069.

A. C. 318.

A. R. 1070.

A. C. 319.

A. R. 1071.

A. C. 320.

A. R. 1072.

A. C. 321.

A. R. 1073.

A. C. 322.

A. R. 1074.

A. C. 323.

A. R. 1075.

A. C. 324.

A. R. 1076.

A. C. 325.

A. R. 1077.

A. C. 326.

A. R. 1078.

A. C. 327.

A. R. 1079.

A. C. 328.

A. R. 1080.

A. C. 329.

A. R. 1081.

A. C. 330.

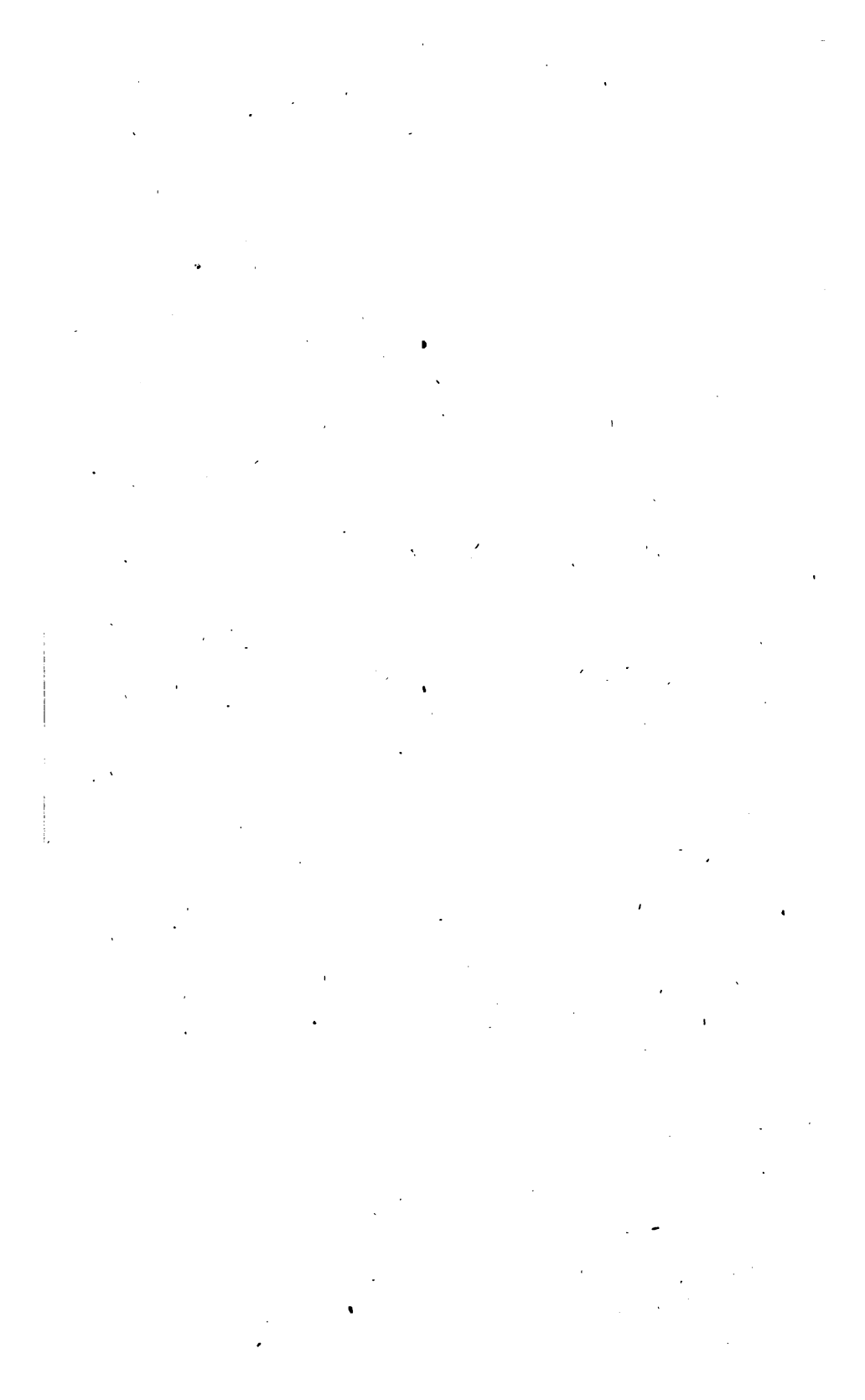
A. R. 1082.

A. C. 331.

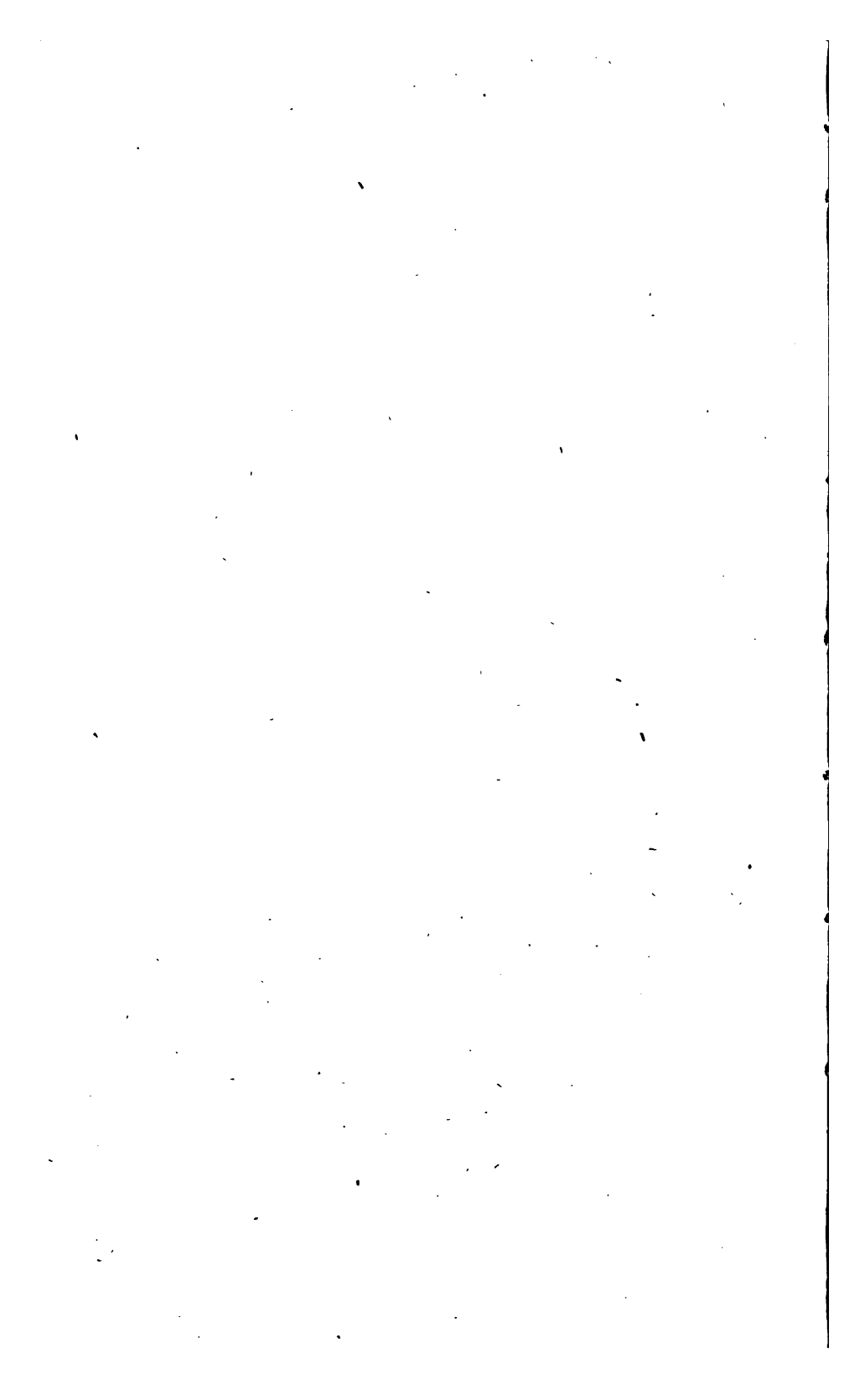
Pacatianus,

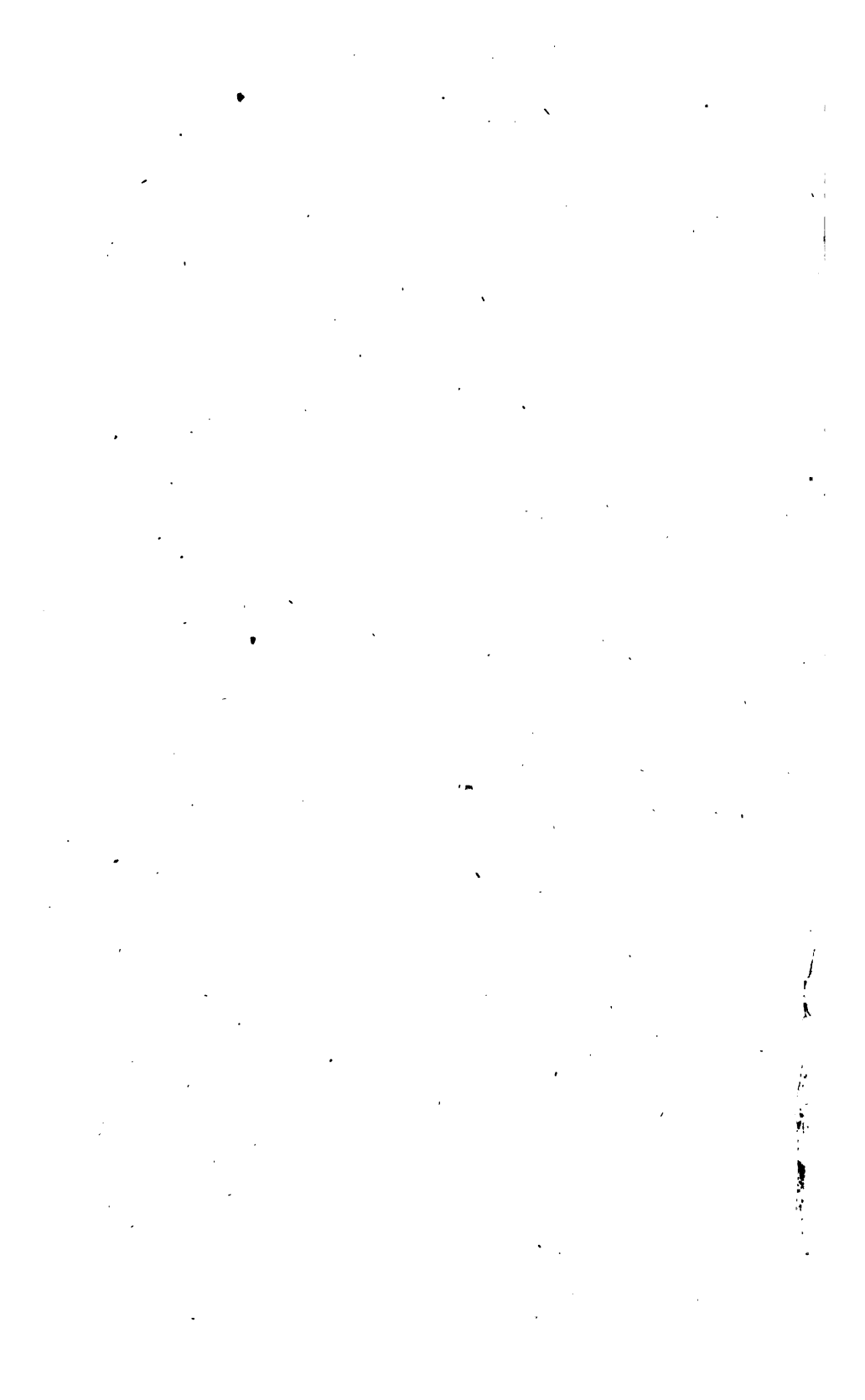
Pacatianus,	A. R. 1083.
Hilarianus,	A. C. 332.
Dalmatius,	A. R. 1084.
Xenophilus,	A. C. 333.
Optatus,	A. R. 1085.
Anicius Paulinus,	A. C. 334.
Flavius Julius Constantius,	A. R. 1086.
Rufus Albinus,	A. C. 335.
Nepotianus,	A. R. 1087.
Facundus,	A. C. 336.
Felicianus,	A. R. 1088.
Titianus,	A. C. 337.

FINIS.

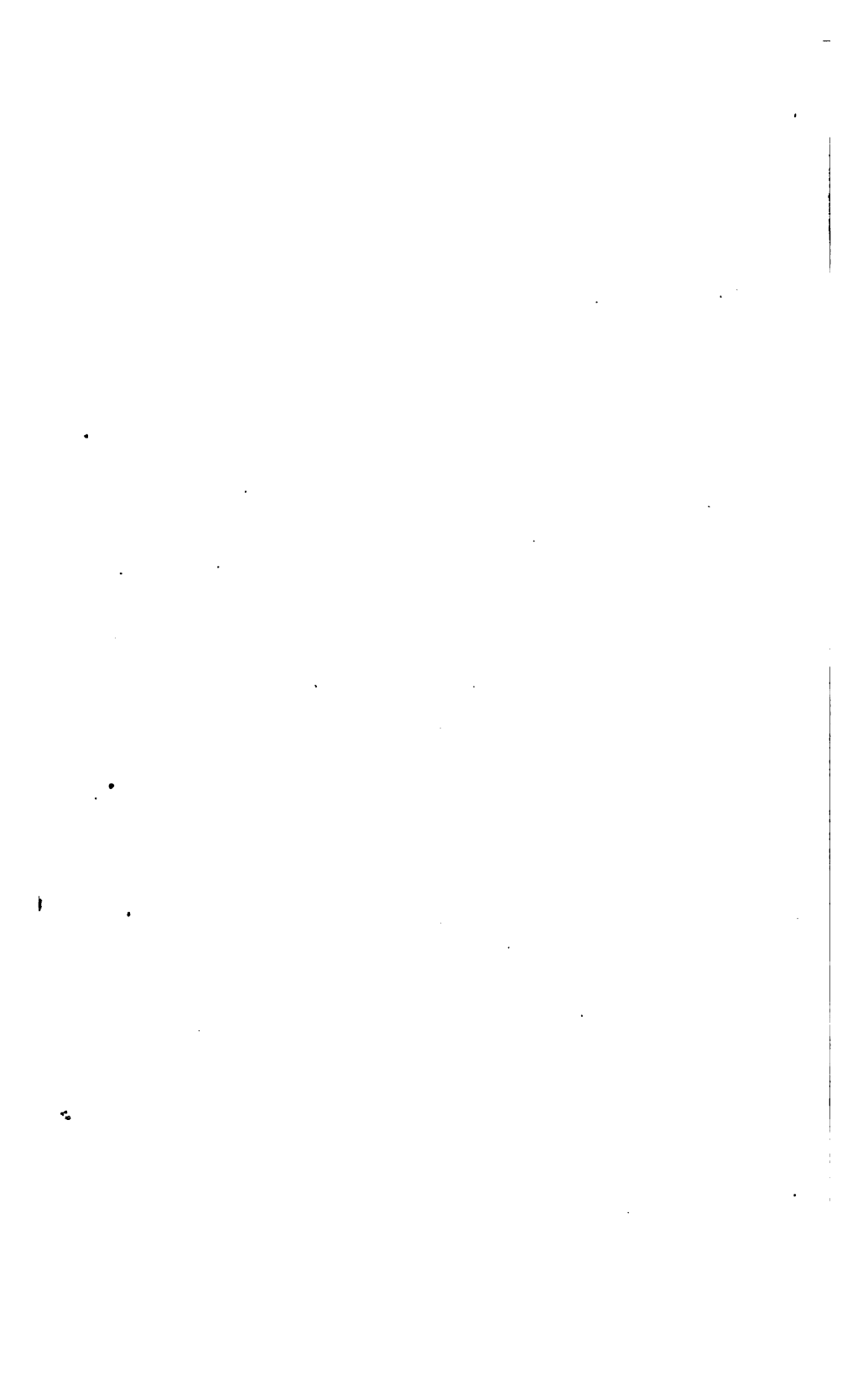




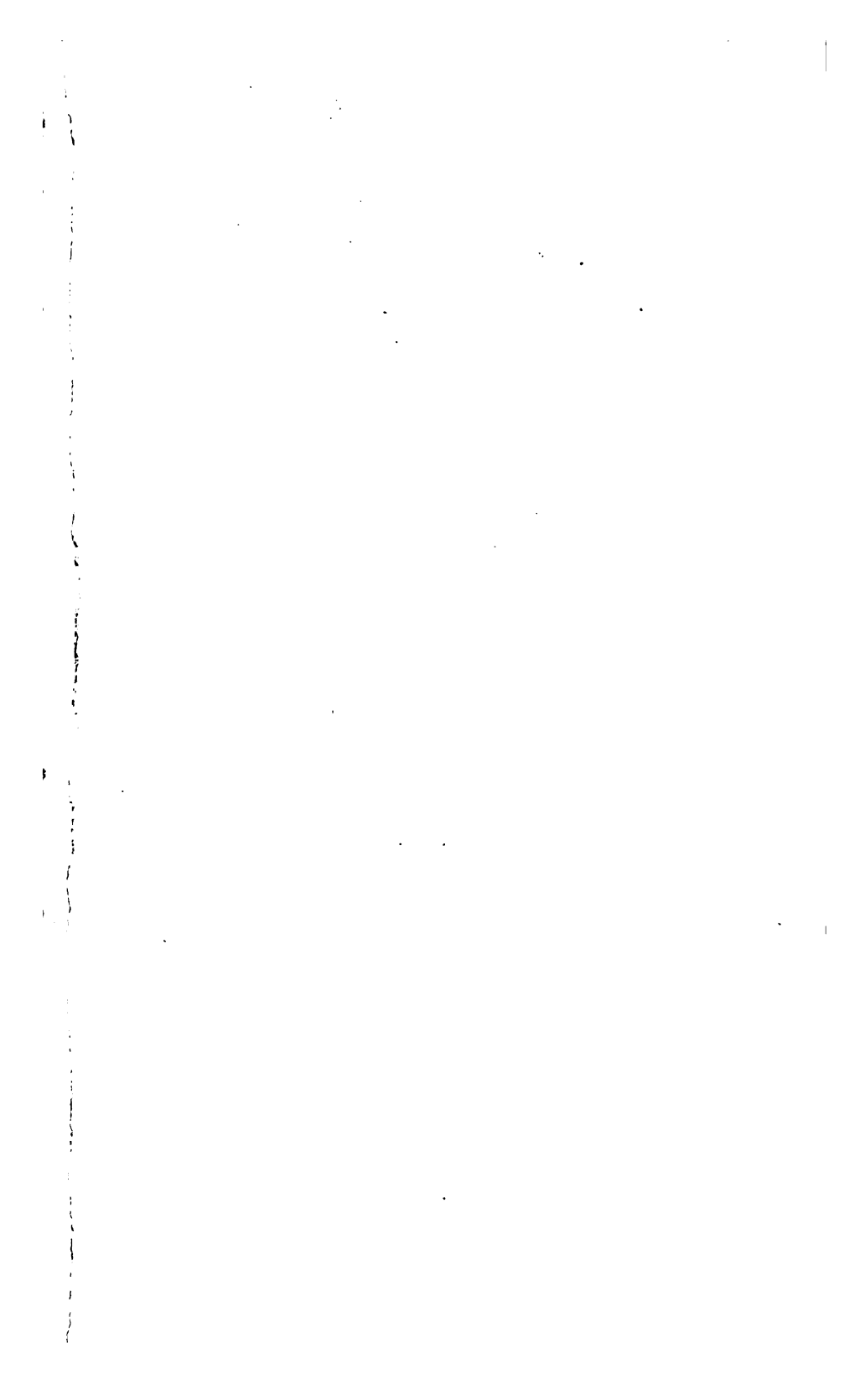




8-







**This book is under no circumstances to be  
taken from the Building**

2020	2021	2022
2023	2024	2025
2026	2027	2028
2029	2030	2031
2032	2033	2034
2035	2036	2037
2038	2039	2040
2041	2042	2043
2044	2045	2046
2047	2048	2049
2050	2051	2052
2053	2054	2055
2056	2057	2058
2059	2060	2061
2062	2063	2064
2065	2066	2067
2068	2069	2070
2071	2072	2073
2074	2075	2076
2077	2078	2079
2080	2081	2082
2083	2084	2085
2086	2087	2088
2089	2090	2091
2092	2093	2094
2095	2096	2097
2098	2099	2100

61D NOV 18 1914

